

UNIV. OF
TORONTO
LIBRARY



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOLUME XLVIII—1912



126013
17/1/13

SALEM, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE
1912

F
72
E7E8
v.48

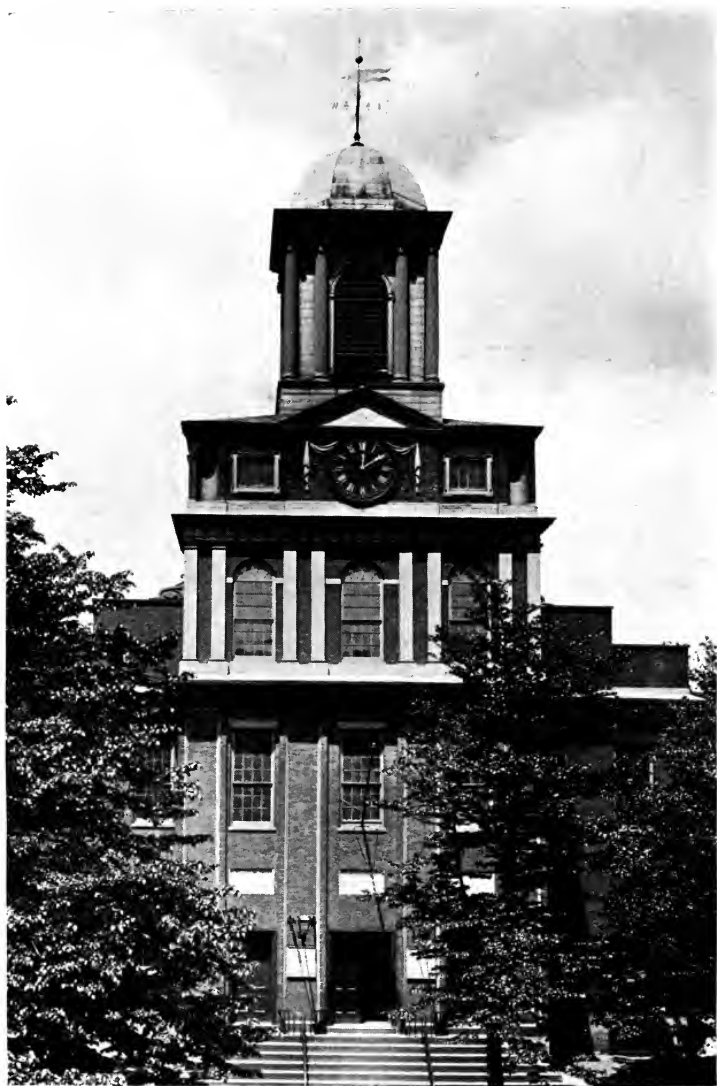


CONTENTS.

Andover, A genealogical-historical visitation of, in the year 1863. By Alfred Poore, M. D. (<i>Illustrated</i>),	276
Averill, William, of Ipswich and some of his descendants. By George Francis Dow,	133, 245
Bells of Paul and Joseph W. Revere. By Arthur H. Nichols, M. D. (<i>Illustrated</i>),	1
Bowditch, Nathaniel, of Newport and his family. By George Andrews Moriarty, jr.,	335
Bowditch family, Note on the. By George Andrews Moriarty, jr.,	262
Browne-Cutting family of Newbury. By David W. Hoyt,	85
Cutting-Browne family of Newbury. By David W. Hoyt,	85
Dow, George Francis. William Averill of Ipswich and some of his descendants,	133, 245
Essex County, Newspaper items relating to (<i>Continued</i>), 90, 185, 357	
Essex County notarial records (<i>Concluded</i>),	72
Essex County, Roll of Capt. Samuel Mudge's Company in 1814	192
French and Indian War, Journal kept by Lieut. Daniel Giddings during the expedition against Cape Breton in 1744-5,	293
Giddings, Lieut. Daniel, Journal kept by, during the expedition against Cape Breton in 1744-5,	293
Harrington, Arthur H., M. D. Hathorne Hill in Danvers, with some account of Major William Hathorne (<i>Illustrated</i>),	97
Hathorne Hill in Danvers, with some account of Major William Hathorne. By Arthur H. Harrington, M. D. (<i>Illustrated</i>),	97
Henderson family of Salem. By George Andrews Moriarty, jr.,	328
Hoyt, David W. The Cutting-Browne family of Newbury, Jackson, Russell Leigh. The Leigh family of Newbury, Mass.,	85
Leigh family of Newbury, Mass. By Russell Leigh Jackson,	322
Louisburg, Journal kept by Lieut. Daniel Giddings, during the expedition in 1744-5,	322
Marblehead and Salem in 1808,	293
	196

Marblehead in the year 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Continued</i>), (<i>Illustrated</i>),	79
Mason, Col. David, of Salem, Biographical Sketch by his daughter Mrs. Susan Smith (<i>Illustrated</i>),	197
Moriarty, George Andrews, jr. The Henderson family of Salem,	328
Moriarty, George Andrews, jr. Nathaniel Bowditch of New- port and his family,	335
Moriarty, George Andrews, jr. Note on the Bowditch family,	262
Moriarty, George Andrews, jr. The Turner family of Salem,	263
Newhall family of Lynn. By Henry F. Waters (<i>Continued</i>), 113, 217, 305	
Newspaper items relating to Essex County (<i>Continued</i>), 90, 185, 357	
Nichols, Arthur H., M. D. The bells of Paul and Joseph W. Revere (<i>Illustrated</i>),	1
Perley, Sidney. Marblehead in the year 1700 (<i>Continued</i>), (<i>Illustrated</i>),	79
Perley, Sidney. Northfields, Salem, in 1700 (<i>Illustrated</i>),	173, 260
Poore, Alfred, M. D. A genealogical-historical visitation of Andover, Mass., in the year 1863 (<i>Illustrated</i>),	276
Revolutionary War, Journal of James Stevens of Andover, .	41
Revolutionary War, A song,	71
Salem and Marblehead in 1808,	196
Salem, Northfields, in 1700. By Sidney Perley (<i>Illustrated</i>),	173, 260
Salem. Roll of Capt. Samuel Mudge's company, 1814,	192
Salem town records, 1659-1680 (<i>Continued</i>),	17, 149, 229, 341
Stevens, James, of Andover, Revolutionary journal of;	41
Turner family of Salem. By George Andrews Moriarty, jr.,	263
War of 1812. Roll of Capt. Samuel Mudge's company, Salem, 1814,	192
Waters, Henry F. The Newhall family of Lynn (<i>Continued</i>), 113, 217, 305	





THE WEST CHURCH, BOSTON, MASS.

Now used as a Branch of the Boston Public Library.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. XLVIII.

JANUARY, 1912

No. 1

THE BELLS OF PAUL AND JOSEPH W. REVERE.

BY ARTHUR H. NICHOLS, M. D., OF BOSTON,

Member of the Ancient Society of College Youths, London.

(Concluded from *Vol. XLVII*, page 316.)

180 July 31, 1817, Washington, Ga. (C. H.), 330 lbs.

Used on the County Court House till the close of the Civil War; replaced by another, the gift of Dr. Frank Willis, of Richmond, Va. Now in use on a public school.

181 Aug. 8, 1817, 3rd Parish, Abington, 818 lbs.

Hung on the church, built in 1813; sent to Boston, the clock being sold to a church in Joppa, now Elmwood, a part of East Bridge-water. See also No. 112.

182 Aug. 6, 1817, Easton (Col. Leach), 894 lbs.

The Parish Church was built in 1816. See No. 221.

183 Aug. 6, 1817, Providence, R. I., 2884 lbs.

The largest bell cast at the Revere Foundry. See also Nos. 168, 177, 364.

184 Sept. 30, 1817, Byfield (Newbury), 885 lbs.

Destroyed when the church was burned, March 1, 1833. A new bell weighing 1000 pounds was bought when the new edifice was dedicated, Nov. 7, 1833.

185 Jan. 14, 1818, Marblehead, 852 lbs.

Still in use on St. Michael's (Episcopal) Church. See also No. 199.

186 Oct. 28, 1817, Reading, 1179 lbs.

Placed in the belfry of the Old South Church, now owned by the Methodist Society. The parish voted, in 1825, to sell this bell. A new bell, bought in 1826, weighing 1004 lbs., was exchanged in 1827 for another weighing 1500 lbs. The latter, proving too heavy for the tower, was exchanged in 1831 for another of 1000 lbs.

187 Nov. 18, 1817, Alfred (Maine), 622 lbs.

In constant use on a school house until about 1808, when it fell and was cracked when the building was burned.

188 Feb. 4, 1818, Goffstown, 1218 lbs.

Replaced in 1819. See No. 212.

189 Nov. 12, 1817, Fitzwilliam, 1128 lbs.

Raised when the second edifice was dedicated in 1818; used for calling to services and fire alarm; cracked on a cold night, March 28, 1881. Pronounced of fine tone. Replaced by a bell weighing 1524 pounds cast by Blake Brothers. See also 144, 166.

190 Nov. 26, 1817, Leicester, 1062 lbs.

Not to be traced. The first bell of the meeting house, cast by George H. Holbrook of Brookfield, was raised Jan. 13, 1803. This was recast in 1810, 1834 and 1900. Prior to 1802 a small bell had been given to the Academy.

191 March 16, 1818, Durham, N. H., 862 lbs.

Disappeared. The bell now in use is old.

192 March 18, 1818, Provincetown, 450 lbs.

Replaced a few months afterward. See No. 195.

193 Sept. 7, 1818, Randolph, Vermont, 1008 lbs.

Cracked while being lowered from the belfry in 1838, when the meeting-house was being remodelled. A superior bell, much missed.

194 April 13, 1818, Louisville, Kentucky, 1077 lbs.

Hung in the tower of the Presbyterian Church, built in 1817 on the west side of Fourth Street, between Market and Jefferson; destroyed when the church was burned down in 1836. Fragments of the metal were afterwards carried off as souvenirs. Said to have been of singularly clear tone. It was used by the city as well as by the church.

195 June 11, 1818, Provincetown, 476 lbs.

Probably to replace No. 192. Not to be traced.

196 Aug., 1818, Savannah, 1581 lbs.

197 May 23, 1818, Havana, M. Jencks, 494 lbs.

198 June 2, 1818, Woodstock, Vermont, 687 lbs.

Now in use in the Congregational Church. Inscribed "Revere & Son, Boston, 1818," the weight being written in chalk on the inner waist. Cost, 711 lbs., at 45 cents, \$319.95. Tonic note C. See also 376, 392.

199 June 22, 1818, Marblehead, 816 lbs.

In use on the Congregational Church till 1886, when it was sold to a church in Tennessee. See also No. 185.

200 Sept. 14, 1818, Dublin, N. H., 1217 lbs.

Broken in 1886, and given in part payment for a new bell of similar weight.

201 Aug. 20, 1818, Hopkinton, 396 lbs.

Sold to a cotton factory no longer existing.

202 Oct. 30, 1818, Braintree, Mass., 1121 lbs.

Not to be traced. Probably sold to the First Church, built 1757. This Society bought a bell weighing 400 pounds in 1760. The edifice was replaced in 1830 and again in 1857. See also Nos. 108 and 131.

203 Sept. 18, 1818, Plymouth, Mass., 690 lbs.

May be the bell said to have been cast by Revere, now in use on the Universalist Church, erected 1826.

204 Sept. 22, 1818, Hopkinton, Mass., 311 lbs.

Either this bell, or No. 201, was sold to Wood's factory, which was destroyed by fire.

205 Oct. 12, 1818, Danville, Vt., 830 lbs.

Disappeared.

206 Nov. 20, 1819, Essex St. Church, 1086 lbs.

This church was dedicated Dec., 1819. It is probable that this bell was never delivered. The arches of the tower were permanently closed.

207 Nov. 17, 1818, Townshend, Mass., 1191 lbs.

Cracked and exchanged.

208 March 11, 1819, Rutland, Mass., 865 lbs.

See No. 232.

209 Sept. 17, 1820, Gardiner, Maine, 850 lbs.

Now in the belfry of Christ (Episc.) Church, the corner-stone of which was laid May 31, 1819. Lettered "Revere & Son, Boston." The curfew is still rung at 9 o'clock.

210 Nov. 9, 1818, New Castle, Maine, 345 lbs.

211 Nov. 9, 1818. Waynesborough, Ga., 377 lbs.

Thought to have been destroyed when the Court House was burned, 1856.

212 Feb. 19, 1819, Goffstown, N. H., 1061 lbs.

Hung in the old meeting house. Pronounced cracked when the building was pulled down in 1843. See No. 188.

213 May 18, 1819, Newburyport, M. Andrews, Sec'y, 1156 lbs.

Still in use in the church of the First Congregational Society. See also Nos. 10, 58 and 300.

214 March 5, 1819, Hopkinton, 470 lbs.

May have been sold to Episcopal Church built about this time to replace the edifice blown down in the great gale of 1815. The church was burned in 1863 by a fire starting in the belfry. The bell was then cracked, but was used afterward on a shoe shop, and later on an engine house.

215 May 5, 1819, Bellows Falls, 689 lbs.

A gift to the Episcopal Church, 1819, by Amasa Allen of Walpole. Inscribed "Revere & Son, Boston." Still in use.

216 Dec. 27, 1820, Chelmsford, 687 lbs.

Probably replaced, 1823, by No. 274.

217 May 18, 1818, Roxbury, Mass., 1506 lbs.

Still in use in perfect condition in church of First Religious Society (Unitarian). Recently rehung in a curved steel yoke.

218 June 16, 1819, Groton, 1128 lbs.

Still hanging in belfry of First Parish (Unitarian) Church in perfect condition. Serves as church bell, for fire alarm, and is attached to the town clock.

219 Feb. 17, 1820, Belfast, Maine, 1260 lbs.

Still in use in perfect condition in First Parish (Unitarian) Church. Inscribed "Revere & Son, Boston, 1819."

220 June 16, 1819, Easton, Mass., 892 lbs.

To replace No. 182. In 1826 the Parish voted "to procure a new bell that should weigh twelve hundred pounds." Whether this was done is uncertain. The church was burned several years ago and the bell then in use was melted.

221 June 23, 1819, Duxbury, Mass., 804 lbs.

222 June 26, 1819, Witford Academy, 315 lbs.

223 Nov. 17, 1819, Brimfield, 825 lbs.

Destroyed when the Congregational Church was burned, Feb. 21, 1847.





BELL CAST IN 1819 BY REVERE & SON.

Now in the steeple of the First Church, Belfast, Maine.

224 Oct. 19, 1819, Christ Church, Savannah, 1934 lbs.

Still in use in good condition.

225 Oct. 14, 1819, Dartmouth College, 299 lbs.

From the College Records, it appears that this bell was received in the autumn of 1819, and was exchanged, 1821, for the bell of 512 pounds (No. 245).

226 Nov. 1, 1819, Matanzas (Cuba), 494 lbs.

El Ingenio (sugar mill), Felipe Dickinson.

227 Feb. 23, 1822, Dover Cotton Factory, 372 lbs.

228 May 18, 1820, Eastport, 1048 lbs.

Hung in the First Congregational (Unitarian) Church. Cracked and recast 1873. The present bell is inscribed "Holbrook and Son, East Medway, Mass., 1873."

229 March 14, 1820, Springfield, 910 lbs.

230 March 15, 1820, Matanzas (Cuba), 502 lbs.

J. Sargent, jr.

231 March 15, 1820, J. Sargent, Jr., 487 lbs.

232 April 20, 1820, Rutland, 1216 lbs.

To replace bell of 1819. See No. 208. The second meeting house, erected 1759, was burned Feb. 28, 1830.

233 May 24, 1821, Effingham, N. H., 904 lbs.

Now in use in the belfry of the Congregational Church. Said to have a fine tone.

234 April 29, 1820, South Berwick, 836 lbs.

Thought to have been destroyed by fire.

235 May 22, 1820, Canton, Mass., 722 lbs.

The Precinct voted, Oct. 15, 1764, the sum of £48 to purchase a bell the weight of which was to be "400 pounds or upwards." The bell procured of 385 pounds, proving to be of too light metal, was recast, Nov. 15, 1796, by Col. Hobart, of Abington, whose bill is preserved with the town records. The Hobart bell is said to have been broken by Harrison Carroll, sexton, by striking with a sledge hammer. A committee was appointed in 1820, which ordered the bell recast, its weight being augmented to 1127 pounds, and this bell is still hanging in the belfry of the First Parish (Unitarian) Church at Canton Corner, inscribed "Revere, Boston, 1821."

236 Sept. 13, 1820, Hancock, N. H., 1166 lbs.

Bought when the church was built. Still in constant use for the call to church, town meeting, and for a clock bell.

237 July 17, 1820, W. Cordwell, 557 lbs.

See also No. 240.

238 May 22, 1821, Munson & Barnard, 554 lbs.

For Norridgwock.

239 March 15, 1821, Brighton, 1087 lbs.

240 Nov. 10, 1836, W. Cordwell, 806 lbs.

See No. 238.

241 Dec. 30, 1820. J. A. Bacon to send to Cuba,
1167 lbs.

242 Dec. 30, 1820. J. A. Bacon, to send to Cuba,
568 lbs.

243 June 13, 1822, Putney, Vermont, 836 lbs.

In use till 1841, then broken by being allowed to fall when the church was being taken down.

244 July 24, 1821, Blue Hill, Maine, 682 lbs.

245 Feb. 19, 1821, Hanover, Dartmouth College, 512 lbs.

Destroyed; replaced about 1829. See also No. 225.

246 April 12, 1821, Hollis, N. H., 1232 lbs.

Cracked and sold for old metal.

247 May 24, 1821, 2d Parish, Roxbury, 1000 lbs.

This church on Centre street, near South, Jamaica Plain, was the scene of Theodore Parker's early ministerial labors. This bell was installed when the edifice was rebuilt in 1821. Said to be in use in another tower in Jamaica Plain.

248 April 9, 1821, Mantanzas, 476 lbs.

249 Nov. 22, 1821, Sterling, 992 lbs.

Destroyed when the church was burned in 1843.

250 Aug. 4, 1821, Portland Universal. Soc. 1208 lbs.

See also No. 376.

251 Nov. 14, 1821, Granby, 529 lbs.

Still in use.

252 July 25, 1821, Paris, Maine, 906 lbs.

Still in use for church service and hour bell for clock given by the late Vice-President Hamlin.



207



BELL CAST IN 1822 BY REVERE & SON, FOR THE
FIRST CHURCH, LANCASTER, MASS.

253 Oct. 25, 1821, Hallowell, 1124 lbs,

Thought to have been hung in the Baptist Church, built in 1821, and destroyed by fire in 1868.

254 Sept. 10, 1821, Dighton, 574 lbs.

Still in active service on Unitarian Church. Tone fine.

255 Dec. 12, 1821, Southbridge, 890 lbs.

Disappeared; not to be traced.

256 Feb. 6, 1822, Salisbury, N. H., 722 lbs.

Bought by subscription for \$300 at the organization of the church in the East Village, now Franklin, N. H. Cracked when the church was destroyed by fire, Dec. 7, 1902, it was recast with additional metal.

257 April 12, 1822, New Bedford, 1179 lbs.

Hung for some years in the Baptist Church at Padanaram (South Dartmouth). The edifice, having become disused, was bought with the bell by E. T. Sturtevant. At the suggestion of the writer this bell, which is well preserved, was bought in 1910 for the First Church, Unitarian, in Chestnut Hill, Brookline, then in process of erection. See also No. 11.

258 Nov. 21, 1821, St. Paul, Portland, 1697 lbs,

Replaced in 1827. See also No. 371.

259 Nov. 21, 1821, J. Sargent, Jr., Matanzas, 1133 lbs.

260 April 1, 1822, Doyer, N. H., 1084 lbs.

Still in use on First Parish meeting house.

261 April 10, 1822, Beverly, 567 lbs.

See No. 59.

262 Dec. 24, 1822, Coast of Africa, 535 lbs.

263 April 12, 1822, Cambridgeport Baptist Society,
1069 lbs.

264 July 18, 1822, Chelmsford Mfg. Co., 876 lbs.

265 July 28, 1822, Newport, N. H., 705 lbs.

Still in use on the Baptist Church. See also No. 275.

266 July 13, 1823, Plymouth, 658 lbs.

See also Nos. 42, 203.

267 April 27, 1822, Augusta, Maine, 1237 lbs.

See also No. 49.

268 April 28, 1824, Milton, 1041 lbs.

Probably to replace bell of 1822. (No. 274.) The meeting house of the First Evangelical Congregational Church had a Revere bell, recast some years ago. That of the First Parish Church is inscribed "G. H. Holbrook, East Medway, Mass. 1825."

269 May 18, 1822, Gorham, Maine, 1208 lbs.

Bought for the First Church by Capt. Toppan Robie, installed June 7, 1822. Inscribed "Revere, Boston, 1822." Still in use.

270 March 26, 1822, Halifax, Mass., 804 lbs.

271 Jan. 29, 1823, Leominster, 1076 lbs.

Hung, 1823, in the First Parish Church which was destroyed by fire in the winter of 1903. Damaged by its fall, it was recast with additional metal, at Troy, N. Y.

272 June 11, 1822, Thomaston, Maine, 705 lbs.

To replace original bell of 1797. See No. 17.

273 June 10, 1822, Milton, 1205 lbs.

See No. 268.

274 Sept. 17, 1823, Chelmsford, 1538 lbs.

Melted in the fire which consumed the meeting house in 1842. Hand-bells cast from the metal are preserved in many households. See also No. 216.

275 Oct. 11, 1822, Newport, N. H., Mr. James Breck, 1212 lbs.

Still in use on the Congregational church See also No. 265. James Breck was chairman of the building committee.

276 Aug. 22, 1822, Lempster, N. H., 652 lbs.

Cracked and recast about 1844.

277 Aug. 7, 1822, Washington (Col.), 858 lbs.

278 Sept. 9, 1822, Alfred, Maine, 934 lbs.

See also No. 187. Still in use.

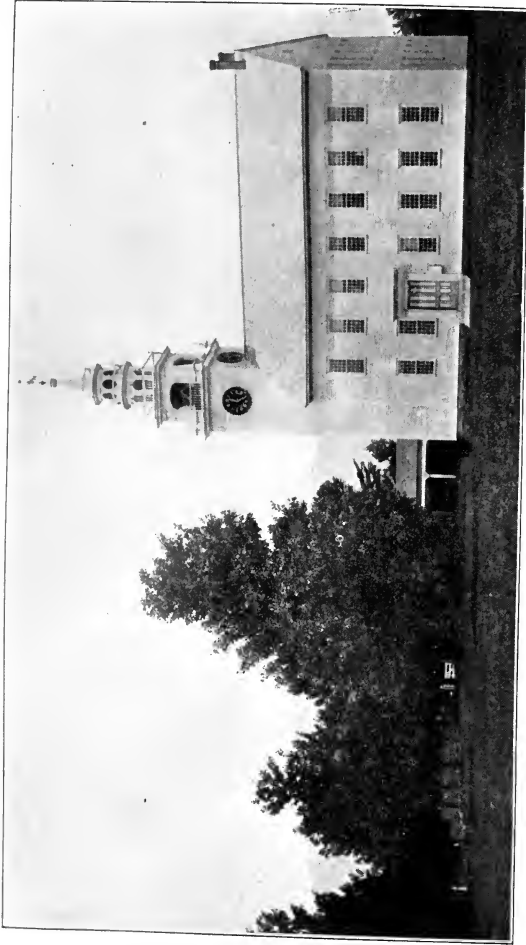
279 Oct. 14, 1822, Washington City, Amos Binney, 938 lbs.

280 Sept. 24, 1823, Lancaster, 1067 lbs.

To replace bell of 1816. (No. 149). Still in use. Inscribed "Revere, 1822."

281 Oct. 24, 1822, J. A. Bacon, 1055 lbs.





THE OLD TOWN HALL, JAFFREY, N. H., NOW USED AS A MEETING HOUSE.

282 Feb. 20, 1823, Jaffrey, N. H.

Bought by the town in 1823. Received March 1st, and placed upon the only meeting house existing at that time. Cracked in the fifties. Recast by Henry N. Hooper, Boston, and still in use.

283 Oct. 6, 1823, Dover Mfg. Co., 884 lbs.

284 Dec. 12, 1822, Wm. Hand, 404 lbs.

285 Nov. 30, 1825, Greenfield, N. H., 903 lbs.

Broken in the thirties while being tolled for a funeral. Replaced by another cast by Holbrook, East Medway.

286 Aug. 16, 1823, Baptist Society, Charlestown, 943 lbs.

Hung in the lofty steeple of the church, on Austin st., completed 1823, replaced by another cast, 1873, at the Blake Foundry.

287 April 1, 1826, Wilmington, N. C., 865 lbs.

288 Jan. 29, 1823, Haverhill, 1200 lbs.

"The bell of the First Church which weighed 1200 pounds, and was made by Paul Revere, was cracked by the Federalists last Fall (1840). It has now been replaced by an new one."

Haverhill Gazette, May 15, 1841.

289 March 1, 1823, Rea & Thaxter for Mobile, 413 lbs.

290 May 14, 1824, Malden, 1209 lbs.

291 May 3, 1825, Kittery, 638 lbs.

Still in use. Inscribed "Revere, Boston, 1823."

292 April 15, 1823, Philadelphia, 1904 lbs.

293 June 4, 1823, J. A. Bacon, 565 lbs.

294 Dec. 31, 1822, East Parish, Newton, 893 lbs.

295 June 11, 1823, Machias Academy, 401 lbs.

296 August 27, 1823, County of Hampshire, 404 lbs..

Used on the Old Court House, Northampton till 1887; now preserved in excellent condition in the basement of the New Court House. Cost \$167.60.

297 August 14, 1824, J. Baker & Son, 678 lbs.

298 Jan. 2, 1824, Dover Mfg. Co., 541 lbs.

299 Sept. 29, 1823, Matanzas J. Bacon, 713 lbs.

300 Dec. 5, 1823, Fourth Religious Society, Newburyport, 1429 lbs.

In May, 1796, a bell weighing 1,020 pounds was hung in the belfry. This was exchanged for that now in use, inscribed, "Revere, Boston, 1823." See also Nos. 10, 58, 213.

10 THE BELLS OF PAUL AND JOSEPH W. REVERE

301 Oct. 31, 1823, Dodd, Havana, 813 lbs.

Andaz Gaspar Hernandez.

302 Nov. 7, 1823, Mr. Wendell, Dover, 404 lbs.

303 Nov. 7, 1823, Philip Allen, Providence, 410 lbs.

304 Dec. 26, 1823, J. A. Bacon, 571 lbs.

305 Feb. 11, 1824, Sutton, 1057 lbs.

In March, 1824, the Committee appointed to procure a bell for the First Parish reported as follows: weight of bell 1084 lbs.; cost, \$374.00; carting and raising \$20.70; total cost, \$394.70; received for old bell, \$179.75. This edifice was destroyed by fire, 1828. The bell of the new church was cast by Holbrook.

306 Sept. 9, 1825, Hagerstown, 859 lbs.

307 July 20, 1824, Northampton, 1458 lbs.

308 April 21, 1824, M. Kinsley, Hampton (Me.), 392 lbs.

Probably bought for The Academy, destroyed by fire, Feb. 24, 1842. See also No. 341.

309 Jan. 27, 1824, West Boston Church, 1456 lbs.

The catalogue of bells cast before Lady Day, 1788, by the Rudhalls of Gloucester, includes a bell sent to the "West Church (Boston Town)." Revere's bell was short-lived. The tower now contains a bell in good condition, used as an hour bell and inscribed "Cast by George H. Holbrook, East Medway, Mass., 1835. The edifice is now a branch of the Public Library.

310 Oct. 1825, Fryeburg Academy, 529 lbs.

See also No. 330.

311 Nov. 4, 1825, West Cambridge, 1308 lbs.

According to the records of the First Parish, West Cambridge, now Arlington, a new bell was bought in 1825. See also No. 64.

312 May 1, 1824, Nashua Mfg. Co., 404 lbs.

313 June 17, 1824, Bristol, R. I., Congregational Church, 1157 lbs.

Cracked, 1853, and exchanged for another cast by Meneely & Co.

314 May 1, 1824, J. A. Bacon, 408 lbs.

315 June 22, 1825, Indian Head Mfg. Co., 437 lbs.

316 June 17, 1824, Bristol, R. I., Episcopal Church, 1100 lbs.

317 Nov. 18, 1824, Amherst, N. H., 1208 lbs.

Bought by vote of town, Nov. 1, 1824, to replace the original bell, bought 1793, that had become cracked. Suspended temporarily in the open air, it was broken by a blow from a sledge hammer. See No. 319.

318 Dec., 1824, Northampton, Mass., 1021 lbs.

See also Nos. 307 and 327.

319 Dec. 17, 1826, Amherst, N. H., 1470 lbs.

Bought by vote of town, 1825, to replace No. 317 broken. It did service till cracked by violent ringing, July 4, 1839. It was then exchanged for a new bell of similar weight.

320 Nov., 1824, F. Cabot, 388 lbs.

321 Oct. 9, 1824, Holbrook & Dexter, 546 lbs.

322 Sept. 13, 1824, Munson & Barnard, 408 lbs.

323 Nov. 20, 1824, W. Savage, for Cuba, 843 lbs.

324 Nov. 20, 1824, W. Savage, for Cuba, 318 lbs.

325 Jan. 19, 1826, Deerfield, N. H., 1253 lbs.

Bought for the Union Church by Mr. Hilton; fell with the belfry in the fire of 1840. Recast and given by Mr. Hilton to the Calvin Baptist Church upon its completion, 1841-2. The only bell in town until 1874, when another was given to the Congregational Church by Mr. Brown.

326 Jan. 6, 1826, Concord, N. H., 1223 lbs.

Perhaps to replace in North Meeting House the light bell of 1809. The Society sold their bell in 1828 to the First Congregational Society.

327 June 8, 1825, Northampton, 1073 lbs.

See also Nos. 307 and 318.

328 April 27, 1825, Amherst (Mass.), 1500 lbs.

The original Chapel bell, raised to a two-story detached bell-tower, erected near the one building of the College, shown in a drawing of College Hill made in 1826. When the Chapel was finished in 1827, it was hung in its belfry. Superseded many years ago.

329 March 11, 1825, J. A. Bacon, 559 lbs.

330 May 17, 1825, Freyburg Academy, 430 lbs.

See also No. 310.

331 April 27, 1825, Ch. Barrett, 326 lbs.

12 THE BELLS OF PAUL AND JOSEPH W. REVERE

332 March 31, 1825, For Passamaquoddy Head, 1041 lbs.

333 June 8, 1825, Royalston, Vermont, 547 lbs.

Not to be traced. The old church was burned in 1840 and the church records have been lost.

334 Sept. 11, 1825, Attleborough, 1026 lbs.

335 Aug. 30, 1825, E. Lyman, Hartford, Vt., 680 lbs.

Bought by Elias Lyman, of Hartford, Vt., for the Congregational Church in Rochester, Vt. Still in use.

336 March 28, 1827, Kushing, for Fall River, 613 lbs.

337 July 21, 1825, Almy, Brown & Waters, 401 lbs.

338 Nov. 8, 1825, Marshfield, 397 lbs.

Bell of 1794 (No. 7) recast for the Second Congregational Society, in use till 1837, when the edifice was remodelled from design of Isaiah Rogers, architect of Merchants' Exchange and Howard Atheneum, Boston. A tower was then added and a clock installed, while the bell which had been audible over an area of eight miles was recast with weight augmented to nearly 700 pounds.

339 May 26, 1826, New London, N. H., 680 lbs.

Still in use in the tower of the Baptist Church. In good preservation, and said to have a "full, rich tone."

340 July 2, 1828, R. B. Kinsley, for the Baptist Society, Fall River, 1057 lbs.

The church, erected in 1828, was sold to the Episcopal Society in 1840. It was destroyed, with the bell, by fire, on Christmas eve, 1856.

341 June 1, 1827, Hampden, Maine, M. Kinsley, 542 lbs.

Probably the bell lettered "Revere, Boston," now hanging in the Universalist Church, dedicated 1828. Martin Kinsley graduated at Harvard College, 1778; settled in Hardwick, Mass., and represented that town in the Legislature; financially embarrassed by land speculation in Georgia, he came to Hampden in 1779; became Judge, member of Governor's Council and Senate; left Hampden 1834-5, and died in Roxbury shortly afterward at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Mary Gardiner. See also No. 308.

342 Jan. 6, 1826, Ware Mfg. Company, 442 lbs.

343 Nov. 26, 1825, Fall River, 326 lbs.

344 June 14, 1826, Antrim, N. H., 1208 lbs.

Bought, 1826, for the Presbyterian Church; cracked about 1867; recast at Blake Bell Foundry, Boston.



PAUL REVERE BELL, CAST IN 1809.
Preserved in St. Paul's Church, Newburyport.

345 June 28, 1826, Barre, Vermont, 885 lbs.

Not to be found. The bell on the Congregational Church, organized a century ago, bears the date 1843; that on the Spaulding High School, 1870.

346 April 15, 1827, Medford, 1529 lbs.

347 May 17, 1826, Saxon Leicester Mfg. Co., 448 lbs.

348 March 4, 1826, J. Crombie, New Boston, N. H.,
1415 lbs.

Removed from the old meeting house on the hill, since burned, to the newly erected church in the village. Still in use. John Crombie, son of James, a prominent townsman, was born July 30, 1770, died April 24, 1839.

349 June 28, 1826, Coolidge, Poor & Head, 673 lbs.

350 Aug. 27, 1827, Town of Stow, 1222 lbs.

Ordered for the First Parish Church, built 1827; destroyed in the fire of Nov. 9, 1847. The bell cast to replace it is still in use.

351 Oct. 25, 1826, Keene, 1045 lbs.

352 Aug. 26, 1826, Brookline, 1354 lbs.

353 July 19, 1826, Rice & Thaxter, for Mrs. Brunswick, 349 lbs.

354 Nov. 1, 1825, Waldeborough, Maine, 905 lbs.

Still in use on the Congregational Church.

355 April 18, 1827, First Calvin Baptist Church, Portsmouth, 703 lbs.

356 Sept. 20, 1826, Pocasset Mfg. Co., 430 lbs.

357 June 9, 1827, Pocasset Mfg. Co., 430 lbs.

358 Aug. 17, 1827, Baptist Society, Concord, N. H.,
1240 lbs.

Still in use in good condition.

359 Dec. 8, 1826, Croydon, N. H., 1017 lbs.

Cracked and sold, 1885, to Wm. Blake & Co., Boston. Considered "a splendid bell."

360 Aug. 28, 1828, Bangor, Maine (M. Bussey), 1326
lbs.

Thought to be still in use.

361 May 10, 1827, Brookfield, 889 lbs.

14 THE BELLS OF PAUL AND JOSEPH W. REVERE

362 Feb. 9, 1827, R. A. Tucker for A. Clapp, 1214 lbs.

363 May 21, 1827, W. Parish, Andover, 662 lbs.

Still in use; see also No. 136.

364 May 8, 1827, Baptist Church, Providence, R. I.,
593 lbs.

See also Nos. 163, 177, 183.

365 Dec. 26, 1827, New Church, North End, Boston,
1489 lbs.

The New North Church was built, 1714; enlarged and repaired, 1730; a new tower and steeple built, 1764. In 1719, John Frizell, a wealthy merchant living on Moon St., gave the society a bell which was in constant use until the meeting house was taken down in 1802. It was of light weight (3-400 lbs.) and of unpleasing tone. It was bought by Jesse Smith, of Charlton, Mass., 1802, and hung in the tower of the Baptist Church until that structure was pulled down, about 1830, when it was transferred to the school house on the north side. Having become cracked, it was recast, 1845, by Holbrook, and is still in use. The new edifice (New North), designed by Bulfinch, was dedicated May 2, 1804, and in June, 1805, a subscription was made for the purchase of a new bell weighing upwards of 1300 pounds, cast by Paul Revere & Son. The record of this bell appears in the stock book. The Revere bell of 1827 was broken, about 1852, by the fire alarm hammer, and replaced by another of similar weight and tone.

366 July 31, 1827, Westmoreland, N. H., 930 lbs.

Hung when the church was remodelled and a steeple added, 1827. Cracked about 1847 and recast by Henry N. Hooper & Co. Present bell weighs 812 pounds.

367 Nov. 12, 1827, Taunton, 640 lbs.

Hung in the meeting house, erected 1825, in that part of Taunton now Westville. Inscribed. Still in use.

368 Aug. 6, 1827, Thomaston, Maine, 693 lbs.

369 Aug. 14, 1827, Sherburne & Blunt, 541 lbs.

370 Nov. 22, 1827, Amesbury Mfg. Co., 401 lbs.

371 July 19, 1827, St. Paul's, Portland, 1828 lbs.

Changed, 1839, to St. Stephen's. Bell melted, when the edifice was destroyed in the conflagration of July 4, 1866.

372 Sept. 13, 1827, Harvard, 826 lbs.

The first bell in Harvard, paid for chiefly by private subscriptions, was raised in 1807 to the steeple of the First Parish church which had been added the previous year. At a meeting of the parish, September 10, 1827, it was voted to accept the offer of Paul Revere,

to take the old bell and furnish a new one at a cost of ten cents per pound with discount of five per cent. for cash. The bell (No. 372) was in use till about the year 1860, when a steel bell was obtained from Naylor, Vickers & Co., Sheffield. The latter, though cracked in the fire of 1875, is still in use.

"In August, 1827, a subscription headed by Seth Nason with a gift of one hundred dollars was raised to add a cupola and provide a bell for the Orthodox Church at the Centre. The sum of \$903.50 was thus obtained." Nourse, Hist. of Harvard. The bell now in use is inscribed "G. H. Holbrook, Medway, 1827."

In 1832 it was voted to build a new meeting house at Still River, a part of Harvard, and a bell, cast by Holbrook in 1807, was bought by individuals and given to the society. It was hauled from Boston by John Farwell. Though cracked, it is still in use. Tradition connects this bell with Harvard College.

373 Oct. 26, 1827, Plymouth, N. H., 932 lbs.

374 Oct. 1, 1827, Woodstock, Vt., 670 lbs.

Still in use in the Episcopal Church. In the bell chamber of the Universalist Church is a bell inscribed "Revere, Boston." On its inner waist is written in blue chalk, "1021 (lbs.)". Bought in 1835, it was cast by the elder son of Paul Revere. See also Nos. 198, 392.

375 Oct. 20, 1828, Indian Head Factory, 539 lbs.

376 Sept. 11, 1827, Christian Church, Portland, 1861 lbs.

377 Feb. 6, 1828, Cohasset, 600 lbs.

See No. 8.

378 Sept. 26, 1827, J. A. Bacon, 757 lbs.

379 Sept. 26, 1827, J. A. Bacon, 321 lbs.

380 Sept. 28, 1827, Louisville, Ky., 1026 lbs.

381 Feb. 28, 1828, Truro, 842 lbs.

Still in use in the Congregational Church, which was completed Dec., 1827. Its cost was \$320. It is inscribed "Revere, Boston." Chalk marks written on inner surface of sound bow indicating its weight are still legible.

382 Jan. 12, 1828, Amherst, Mass., 853 lbs.

Hung probably in church of North Amherst, built 1826. It has been since twice superseded.

383 March 3, 1828, Peacham, Vermont, 672 lbs.

Bought by vote of town; cracked and removed in the forties.

384 Sept. 22, 1828, Mobile, 410 lbs.

385 Jan. 17, 1828, J. A. Bacon, 902 lbs.

Virginico El Diamante C. A. 1828.

386 Jan. 28, 1828, Hinsdale, N. H., Mrs. Marsh, 920 lbs.

Said to have broken when in use on the Universalist Church. Recast. A fragment of the old bell is preserved.

387 March 21, 1828, Keene, N. H., 777 lbs.

In 1828 the town appropriated \$125.00 for a bell to weigh not less than 600 lbs. It is still in use on the Baptist Church, Court street.

388 June 14, 1828, Pembroke, N. H., 905 lbs.

389 Feb. 11, 1828, J. Ball, Portsmouth, N. H., 1091 lbs.

Probably the bell now on the Unitarian Church, inscribed Boston Copper Company, 1828. John Ball was an active Unitarian, living in Portsmouth in 1828; later he removed to Salem, where he died.

390 Aug. 29, 1828, Exeter Mfg. Co., 726 lbs.

391 April 23, 1828, Craftsbury, Vt., 624 lbs.

Cracked while being rung to celebrate a victory in 1861 or 2; replaced.

392 June 23, 1828 Woodstock, Vt., 849 lbs.

Still in use in Christian Church. Lettered "Revere, Boston." Its weight (849 lbs.) is marked with blue chalk on inner waist. See also Nos. 198, 374.

393 June 20, 1828, J. Baluster & Co., 996 lbs.

Puerto Rico.

394 June 20, 1828 J. Baluster & Co., 538 lbs.

Puerto Rico.

395 June 20, 1828, J. Baluster & Co., 321 lbs.

Puerto Rico.

396 June 20, 1828, J. Baluster & Co., 214 lbs,

Puerto Rico.

397 Sept. 27, 1828, Sudbury, 978 lbs.

398 Oct. 18, 1828, Clinton, Maine, 686 lbs.

Still in use in the old church of Burton, included in Clinton.

SALEM TOWN RECORDS.

TOWN MEETINGS, VOLUME II.

1659-1680.*

(Continued from Volume XLIII, page 272.)

Att a meeting of ye selectmen ye 15th: 1^{mo}: 1674/5.

maJor hathorn
Capt. Curwin
Jn^o Curwin
Philip Cromwell
Nik manning
Ed: flint

Nathanell ffelton & Antony buxfton are to see yt all ye ffences In the North ffeeld are to be mayd up by the 1th of Aperill Edward flint & Josuah buffum are Choffen for surveyers of ye ffences for ye south ffeeld & to see yt they are suffetient-

ly mayd vp & Inclofed by ye 1th of Aperell 75

Jn^o Looms & famuell Getkin are Choffen surveyors of fences for ye Glaffhowfe & all ffences without ye North ffeeld & to see all Inclofed by ye 1th of Aperell: 75

Thomas Gardner & William Curtice are Choffen for ferry^{rs} of fences from the Towne bridge to mordykoys Neke & to see that all ffences are mayd vp & Inclofed by ye 1th Aperell 75 & foe

It Is Agreed that all ffences within ye limits of salem are to be mayd vp & suffetiently Inclofed by ye 1 Aperel 75

It Is ordered yt the order mayd ye last yeer Concerning fwine It to be obserued this present yeer In euery pt of It & Ruben Guppy & Jn^o Glouer are Apoynted & Impowrd to see to ye execution of this order

Nath^l beadle & Jn^o horn are Choffen feelers of Leather for this yeer & ye Conftable to bring ym befor maJor hathorn to have ym fworn

*Copied from the original by Martha O. Howes.

[225] Jn^o Clifford Is excepted of by the Towne as Constable In the Roome of Jn^o Turner

Att a meeting of ye selectmen the 10th: 2^{mo} 75

MaJor hathorn It Is ordered that a Towne meeting be
Capt: Curwine Apoynted on ye 17th 2^{mo} for to Confid^r of
some way for ye Rayfing of m^r higinfons
mayntenance for this yeer & to geue the selectmen
Instruktions

Jn^o Pickering Is Choffen to take Care about ye fealing of wayghts & meff^r for that yere According to law

maJor hathorn & Jn^o Curwin are Apoynted to see to all famelys from Tho^s Cromwells to ye Towne bridge that there Chiledren & servents are taught According to law

Capt Corwin & dockter wells are Choffen for ye sayme worke from ye Towne bridge all upward

mr Nekelett Phelep Cromwell Nik^o manning & Edward flint are Choffen for ye sayme worke for all famelys from Tho Cromwell Corner downward

The selectmen haue Apoynted Capt: Curwine m^r samuell Gardner Capt Gardner Leftenant Putnam & Philip Cromwell To setle ye lyne between us & Lin from ye Contry highway at ye uperend of ye Great Pond from ye bound tree there upon a dyrekt lyne to a tree In the middle of ye Iland In mr. humpherys pond & from Thence to ye feuen mens bounds & foe to ye Great Riuer

[226] Att a meeting of ye Towne ye 17th 2^{mo} 75

The select men haue ye sayme powre that ye selectmen had In the yeer 68

The selectmen are Also Impowred to make a Rate for mr higenfon of eight score pounds for this present yeer & those that pay mony shall haue a quarter pt abated ye Rate to be payd according to Law

Voted that ye select men haue powre Giuen to suw any that are Indebted to ye town wheather Constables or others

Granted to mr samuell Gardner fen^r ten Akers of land In some place where It may be letle prejeduce to ye towne to haue It layd out & make Return to ye towne the next meeting for there Aprobation of ye place

Att a meeting of ye felectmen 4th may 75
menaffah marston Constable Is dep^{tt} to mr
higginfons Rate 70-15-00

whereof he Is to pay to mr higginfon sixty
eight 6fs 5^d & ye Remynder to ye felect-
men or there order 70-07-10

m^r Richard Croad hath liberty from the felectmen to
draw beere and Cider

Jerimiah neal and Richard Croad were choosen as fur-
veyrs from the bridge to daniell Rumballs, and Thomas
Rootes and daniell Rumball for surveyors of ye highways
from his houfe to ye poynt of Rocks

Jn^o Cleford Constable Is dep^{tt} to mr hig-
ginfons Rate 65 : 7 : 10 whereof he Is to
pay to mr higginfon 71^l : 05 : 11 & ye Re-
mayndr to ye felectmen or order 74 : 05 : 11

Jn^o Prokter Constable Is dep^{tt} to mr hig-
ginfon 19^l : 04^s : 9^d & ye & ye Remynder
to pay to ye felectmen or order—ye whole
Is 22 : 13 : 04
27 : 13 : 06

[227] The felectmen haue Apoynted fix men to work
euery night & for ye Constables to see they Come fitted
according to law

Agreed with william lord To Continew In Ringing ye
bell & taking Care aboute ye meeting howse according to
ye fereft Agreement mayd with him—his time begining
ye 26 Aperill 1675

Att a towne meeting ye 19 th may 75	
Chofen for a Jury of tryalls	For a Jury of Tryalls
Bartholmew Gidny	November Court 1675
Timothy Lindell	Samuell Gaydner fen.
Jn ^o hathorn	Edward wollard
hilard Verren	nathaniell beadle
Jeams brown	Elias mafon
ferdyent felton	Edward bridges
Ed : flint	Ifaack Cooke
Mr Jonath : Curwin	Eliazer Giles
To Constable John Procter	

Att a Meeteing of y^e Selectmen 5 July 1675. We heare-
ing of a Compla't made for ye Defect of a fufficient Coun-
try Highway about or nere the ffulling Mill, Doe there-
fore Require you in his Majestys name, To Imprefse foe
many men as are fufficient for ye dew Reperation of it
before ye 15 of this Instant Moth of July And you are
farther ordered to prefe Eli Giles as ouerfeer of the
Sayd worke

W^m Hathorne fen^r
George Corwin
Phillip Cromwell
Daniel Welde
Edward flint

True Coppy.

At a Towne meeting ye 22th: 11^{mo} 75 Voted that mrs
Gardner fhall be payd her Chardge difburft upon ye Com-
mittee about mr higinfon & mr Nikolett.

26th 5^{mo} 75

[228] Whereas we Resd a warrent from y^e Treff^r
for ye making of a Contry Rate of 144: 18: 10 we have
mayd It being a double Rate

Constable manassah marston his Contry
Rate for 75 dep^{tt} 62: 09: 06

Jn^o Clifford Constable his Contry Rate 56: 13: 00

Jn^o Prokter Constable his Contry Rate 45: 13: 02

at a meeting of ye town ye 31st of August 75

Leftenant Putnam Is Choffen an eaight man or Comis^r
for ye making of ye Contry Rate

22: 7^{mo} 75

Dauid ffoge Is Admitted an Inhabetant of this towne
William Web Is Admitted an Inhabetant Into ye towne
Jeams Powland Is Choffen and Apoynted Gunner of ye
Towne for the manneghing & ordering of the Great Ar-
tillery to see that ye Guns are mayd ffitt for farvice and
all things there to belonging According to law And Na-
than^{ll} Pickman fen^r Is hereby difchardgd from that office

[229] Att a meeting of ye selectmen the 11th 11^{mo} 75
mr. Neale Is Admitted an Inhabetant of The Towne & to
haue ffree Commanadge, Jinkin Williams Is also Admit-
ted an Inhabetant Into ye Towne

Georg Ingarfon & ffamely are also Admitted as inhabetants

matha barton	Georg Ingarfon Jun ^r
Goodwife stanford	Arter hewes
Edward fheaner	Goodman filbs
Jn ^o Elfon	fymon bouth
Jn ^o Ingerfon	walter penewell
Jn ^o Wallis	Gyles Ebbens
Walter mear	Jn ^o fkillin
Arter wormfted	Elyzabeth walfeeld
william ffrost	humphery Cace

The Seuerall psons aboue mentioned are admitted during y^e time of y^e Ind Warrs according to Law

Thees psons aboue Named being driuen ffrom there habetations by the Barbarios heathen are Admitted as Inhabetants Into ye Towne they most of y^m Afferming they haue quetion for y^m felfes & famelys for one year

* 11th : 11^{mo} : 75 Constable Cleford Remayns Dep^{tr} to ball his Rates for y^e year 74: 35 : 05 : 01

* 11th : 11^{mo} : 75 Constable Lake Remayns Dep^{tr} to ballance his Rates for ye year 74 40 : 03 : 04

11^{mo} 75 Constable babedge Remyns dep^{tt} to ye Towne for 73 10 : 00 : 02

Res^d Ⓕ M^r Batters : 2 : 11 : 1676 04 : 10 : 00

2 : 11 : 1676 Res^d Ⓕ abatements : peter Harny : 3^s Richard Lechar 4 : 6 : Rich; Mab^r : 8 : 8 : Joseph ffowler 10^s Jere Buttman 8^s 01 : 14 : 02

06 : 04 : 02

[230] Att a meeting of y^e felectmen ye 14th : 12^{mo} 75 Humphrey woodbery sen^r hath taken old Goodwife hollenworth Into his Custodye and doth Ingadge to keepe her foe long as They liue and are Able, but In Cace they dye or difinabled by any Puedence of God, That then ye sayd Goodwife hollenworth Is to be Owned as an Inhabetant of This Towne

*Crossed out.

It being left to y^e selectmen to lay out a 10 Aker lott formerly granted to Jn^o born [horn?] & sold to old weeks It Is left to Phelip Cromwell Edward flint & Jn^o Curwin|| & Nek maning|| to lay out ye sayme

Nikolas manning d ^r to m ^r William Brown	1	fs	d
fen ^r for ye meneftr Rate 1672	70	: 00	: 00
C ^{tt} $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ diuers pticulers wch M ^r Brown owns	57	: 08	: 01
	<hr/>		
	12	: 11	: 11

Reft dew to m ^r brown fen ^r upon ye meneftr Rate	1	fs	d
	12	: 11	: 11
And There Remayns dew to ball ^e ye Towns Acempt with ye ouer plus of M ^r higinfons Rate w ^{ch} Is five pound	14	: 12	: 08
C ^{tt} by defburftments upon ye meeting houle	2	: 19	: 00

Richard Prythritch Is Admitted as an Inhabetant Into the towne mary Inglish hath liberty to fitt In y^e feate In ye Gallery where Jof wards wife fitts

Jn ^o Procto ^r Constable is D ^r to his proportion of y ^e Seauen great rates	1	s	d
	238	: 14	: 06

[231] Conftable Cleford Is Dr to the seven Great Rates 1675 his $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ portion of It Is	1	fs	d
	344	: 06	: 6
Conftable Marfton Dr to the seven Great Rates 1675 his $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ portion of Is	419	: 16	: 00
Reckoned with Conftable Clefford the 7 th March 1675/6 and there Remayns Dew to Cap ^{tt} Curwin and to the Towne	*10	: 02	: 10
Reckoned with Jn ^o Peafe the 7 th March 1675 and there Remayns dew to ye Towne & dew to Cap ^{tt} Curwin upon The meneftr Rate	04	: 01	: 06
	09	: 11	: 07
	02	: 04	: 00
Reckoned with Conftable Lake the 7 th March 1675 & there Remayne dew to Cap ^{tt} Curwin for ye Towne Rate	29	: 04	: 00

*this is the remaind^r of wt was due for ye year: 1674:

Reckoned with Jn^o marfton y^e 7th month
1675/6 & There Remayns dew upon the
menestr Rate 22: 16: 04

William Lord Dr for 1 bill to Conftable
Cleford 5: 0: 0

to Menaffah Marfton w^{ch} Is for Ringing
the bell for ye year 75 3: 0: 0

Cap^{tn} Jn^o Corwine, M^r Philip Cromw^{ll} Ed^w Flint &
Nicholas : Maning being appointed to Lay out a 10 achor
Lott to Jn^o Archer, haue pformed y^e same 12^{mo} 1675

[232] Att A Generall Towne meeting held y^e 20th
March 1675/6 : Choasen for Selectmen vs

Cap^{tn} George Corwine :

M^r Edm Batters :

Cap^{tn} John Corwine :

M^r William Browne Jun^r :

Corporall Jn^o Puttnam :

E^{ns} Jn^o Pickring :

John Price :

Choasen for Constables :

Timothy Lyndell : refufeing to Serue pd : 5^l : mony

Abraham Cole :

Eliaz^r Giles

Att A Towne meeting held y^e 24th March 1675/6 Jn^o
Cromwell : Choasen Constable. Butt refuseing to Serue
pd : fue pounds mony

Att a towne meeting held y^e 29th March 1676 Sam^{ll}
Archer : Choasen Constable : M^r Eliaz^r Hawthorn : Choasen
Comifion^r to Veiw y^e Line, wth respect to a gen^{ll} fortifi-
cation

Att a generall towne meeting held y^e 14th Apr^{ll} 1676
Sam^{ll} Archer, refuseing to Serue as Constable y^e towne
fined him fue pounds payable In mony Jn^o Ing^rson sen^r
Choasen Constable Butt refuseing to Serue, hee pd fue
pounds mony

Henry : Scerry Jun^r : Choasen Constable whoe accepts
y^e same. In Consideration whereof y^e s^d Scerry is allowed
Ⓕ y^e towne y^e Sum of fue pounds y^e aboue s^d Sum is pd
to y^e s^d Scerry In money.

[233] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 15th Aprill :
1676 : being p^rsant:

Cap ^{tn} George Cor- wine:	John : Price Choasen to keep y ^e towne booke for this year.
Mr Ed ^m Batters:	Mr Joseph : Grafton Sen ^r Choasen Sealer of weights & measures, for this year.
Cap ^t J ^{no} :Corwine:	Its ord rd by y ^e Selectmen of y ^e towne :
Mr W ^m Browne Jun ^r	That all Swine y ^t goe in y ^e towne
Ens: J ^{no} Pickring	That all Swine y ^t are aboue two months old,
John Price:	Comon, y ^t shall bee sufficiently ringed, by y ^e 18 th of Aprill & Soe to bee kept ringed, on y ^e penalty of 12 ^d Ⓕ day for neglect thereof, & to bee sufficiently yoaked by y ^e 14 th of May next Ensueing on y ^e same penalty, & Ru- ben : Guppy & J ^{no} Bligh : are appointed to see y ^e execu- tion of this ord ^r for y ^e year Ensueing, alsoe Ensighn J ^{no} Pickring & Tho : Flint Jun ^r are appointed Surveyors, of the fences belonging to y ^e Southfeild & marshall Scerry & J ^{no} Pease Sen ^r for y ^e fences belonging to y ^e north feild & Joseph Boyce Jun ^r & Daniell : Southwick, for y ^e fences from Traskes all w th out y ^e north neck & Rich rd Sibly & Edm : Bridges, for y ^e fences from y ^e towne bridge by Good ^m Meachams to y ^e Lower End of y ^e towne

Its ordrd y^t y^e free men of this towne bee warned to
meet on Wensday next y^e 19th of this Instant, for y^e Elec-
tion of majestrates & other generall officers & for y^e
Choyce of deputies for y^e generall Court.

Graunted to Elisha Cuby, a warrant for y^e Impresing
of men to help to Sett up his fence y^t was burnt

[234] Agreed With: Walter : Scinn^r to keep y^e Cowes
or Cattle Whoe is to begin y^e 24th Aprill 1676 & to End
y^e 24th octob^r & is to provide a Sufficient Lad to asist
him In y^e same, & In Consideration whereof hee is to bee
allowed four shillings Ⓕ head, $\frac{1}{3}$ money y^e other two-thirds
In goods & prouisions, from y^e owners of Such Cowes [or
Cattle] as hee keeps : & hee is to take Sesonable & Speedy
Care y^t Such Cowes [or Cattle] as are or shall bee att any
time Lost, to Look them up & bring them home.

y^e marke of
Walt^r V Scinn

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 18th of April 1676
being p^rsant

Capt G: Corwine:	Constables, Eliazer Giles is D ^r to his			
Mr Ed ^m Batters:	proportion of M ^r Hig-	li	s	d
Capt J ⁿ o Corwine:	ginsons rate	25	03	07
Mr W ^m Browne				
Jun ^r	Abraham: Cole is D ^r			
Ens: J ⁿ o Pickring	to his proportion of M ^r			
J ⁿ o Price	Higginsons rate	72	13	02
Henry: Scerry Jun ^r is D ^r to his propor-				
tion of M ^r Higginsons rate		73	09	00
		<hr/>		
		11	171	05 : 09

Elz: Giles to pay y ^e minist ^r	23	00	00
y ^e rest to y ^e towne is	02	03	00
Abraham: Cole to pay y ^e minst ^r	68	10	00
The rest payable to y ^e towne	04	03	02
Henry: Scerry Jun ^r to pay minst ^r	68	10	00
y ^e rest payable to y ^e towne is	04	19	00

Att a meeting of y^e freemen y^e 19th of Aprill 1676
Choasen for deputies for y^e Generall Court The year En-
sueing Cap^{tn} George: Curwine M^r Henry: Bartholmew

[235] Att A meeting of y^e Select men this 20th of
Aprill 1676: being p^rsant

Capt ⁿ George Cur-	Manases: Marston Constable for y ^e			
win:	year 1675: is D ^r to y ^e	li	s	d
Mr Edmond Batters:	ministers rate w th y ^e ou ^r			
Capt ⁿ J ⁿ o Curwin	plus	70	07	10
Mr W ^m Browne				
Jun ^r	Res ^d $\text{\textcircled{p}}$ w ^t hee hath p ^d			
John Price	M ^r Higginson	66	15	00
		<hr/>		
	Rest Due	11	03	12 : 10

Res^d for seuerall men y^t are dead & gon, & others y^t
y^e Selectmen see reason to abate wth his owne rate w^{ch}
ball this acc^{tt} to this day 03: 12: 10

Jⁿo Barton is admitted as an Inhabitant:

John: Mungy & Sam^{ll} Pike: are admitted to Sojurne
here dureing y^e time of y^e Indⁿ Warr according to Law:

Its ordrd by y^e selectmen y^t the three Constables doe
attend att y^e three great doores of y^e meeting house eury

Lords Day, att y^e End of Sermon, boath forenoone & afternoone, & to keep y^e doores fast & suffer none, to goe out before y^e whole Exercise bee Ended, unlesf itt bee Such as they Conceiue have necefsary occation, & to take notice of any such as shall p^rsume to goe foarth as aboues^d & p^rsent their names as y^e Law directf.

Its ordrd by y^e Selectmen y^t all y^e boys of y^e towne, are & shall bee appointed to sitt upon y^e three paire of staires In y^e meeting house on y^e Lords day: & W^m Lord is appointed to Look to y^e boyes y^t sitt upon y^e pulpitt staires & for y^e other staires Ruben Guppy is to Look to & ord^r soe many of y^e boyes as may bee Conueniant & If any are unruly to p^rsent their names as y^e Law directf :

28 : 2 Ruben Guppy is alsoe further ordrd to keep y^e doggs out of y^e meeting house: & In Consid^ration of y^t p^rmisses hee is is allowed his whole Rates for y^e year Ensueing :

[236] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen This 28th Aprill 1676 : being p^rsant

Cap ^t Geo Curwin	Its ord rd by y ^e Selectmen: y ^t M ^r Ed ^m
Mr Ed ^m Batter :	Batters & M ^r W ^m Browne Jun ^r doe
Cap ^t J ⁿ o Curwin:	warne y ^e new baker to depart y ^e towne,
Mr W ^m Brown Jun ^r :	& prohibitt Tho: Cromwell Entertaine-
J ⁿ o Pickring	ing y ^e s ^d Baker in his house, on penalty
John Price	

y^t y^e Law prouides:

W^m Lord is appointed this year to ring y^e bell sweap y^e meeting house & dig y^e graues, upon y^e same tearmes as form^{ly}, & his time begins y^e 26th of this Instant Aprill :

It is ordrd by y^e selectmen y^t M^{rs} Bridge shall sett In y^e next seat behind y^e woemens pewes In y^e meeting house

Henry : Scerrie Jun^r his wife is appointed to sett wth Good^w Roots

Att a Generall towne meeting held y^e of Aprill 1676 Choasen for Jury of Trialls for y^e next June Court: M^r Joseph: Grafton sen^r Corpr^l Jn^o Puttnam: M^r Neh: Willoughby M^r Jn^o Turner Jn^o Williams M^r Jn^o Grafton M^r Philip Cromwell:

The Select men haue y^e same power graunted them as they had y^e Last year :

The remoueing of y^e prisson & setling of itt In another place is wholely Left to y^e Selectmen

Itt is alsoe Left to y^e Selectmen to agree wth any for y^e finishing of y^e towne house :

Francis : Scerry hath taken Sarah Lambert for y^e year Ensueing upon y^e same tearmes as hee did y^e Last year :

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 8th June 1676: Being p^rsant :

Mr Edm Batters: Then Agreed wth Benjamin Felton to
 Cap^t Jn^o Curwin: sett y^e prison upon his ground in his
 Mr W^m Brown Jun^r garden, w^{ch} shall stand there Soe Long
 Corp^r: Jn^o Putnam: as y^e towne see meat, or soe Long as y^e
 Jn^o Price

s^d prison shall Last, In Consideration whereof Good^m Felton is to haue forty shillings p^d him by y^e towne, & y^e propriety of y^e s^d ground, after to belong to him & his heires, as before: Ben: Felton is abated his Last yeares 7 ||grt|| rates

[237] 8: 4: 1676 Graunted to M^r Eliazer: Hawthorne a bill for twenty shillings In money, To his father, out of y^e towne stock, for his Charges as a Comifsioner to Vew y^e Line for fortification p^{d} ord^r of y^e Councill.

M^r Daniell King, upon his request to y^e Selectmen is approued of, for y^e keeping a house of publique entertainment to sell Wine, bear, &c^{tr} In towne

Jn^o Guppy is abated ten shillings of his Last yeares 7 great rates allowed manafeth marston

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen : This y^e 19th June 1676: being p^rsant:

Mr Edmond Batter Graunted to: George Dorland: To
 Cap^t Jn^o Corwin
 Corp^r: Jn^o Putnam: Sell bear & Sider to trauellers.
 Jn^o Price:

Agreed wth Jn^o Marston Jun^r to remoue y^e prisson Into Benjamin : Feltons garden : & to new floar y^e s^d prisson according to y^e direction of y^e Selectmen. In Consideration whereof y^e s^d Marston is to haue fifteen shillings In money, or twenty If hee finde himself Soe much a Loaser :

Att a towne meeting y^e 5th 9th 1676 Choasen for Grand ury, for y^e year Ensueing: Leftⁿ Tho: Putnam : Sergeant

Nath: Felton Serg^{tt} Fuller: Francis Scerry: Tho Roots :
Ed^w Flint M^r white Tho : Rix :

Choasen for Jury of Trialles for Nouemb^r Court M^r Joseph: Grafton: M^r Timothy Lendoll: Jeremiah: Neale: Daniell: Andrews M^r Eliaz^r Hawthorn M^r Ed^m Groues Ed^w Bridges:

M^r Jn^o Ruck is Choasen for y^e 8th man or Comision^r to Joyne wth y^e Selectmen to make y^e Country rate

[238] Att a Meeting of y^e selectmen y^e 10th 9th 1676
Being P^rsant

Mr Ed ^m Batt ^{rs}	Graunted to: Benjamin Felton a bill
Cap ^t Jn ^o Curwin	of forty shillings to Constable Abraham:
Mr W ^m Brown Jun ^r	Cole, payable out of y ^e ou ^r plufs of y ^e
Left Pickring	great rates, w ^{ch} is In Consideration of
Jn ^o Price	y ^e prison standing on his ground, according to a form ^r
	agreement made w th him by y ^e Selectmen.*

10: 9 Then: Agreed wth Arther: Hughes: to bee bell man for y^e towne, from this p^rsant time to y^e first of May next: V^s That y^e s^d Hughes shall begin to take his walk about ten of y^e Clock att night, from y^e bridge to Henry Moifes his house, pasing through all y^e streets & Lanes wthin y^e Circumferance of y^e towne, to giue notice of y^e time of night, w^t weather &c^{tr} according to Custome & to take Speciall Care to p^ruent fire, & any disord^r In y^e night, by giueing timely notice thereof:, and to Continue y^e s^d pambulation vntill break of day: In Consideration whereof, y^e Select men haue agreed to pay to y^e s^d Hughes five pounds out of y^e towne rate, & In Case y^t hee manage y^e businesf to satisfaction, It is Left to y^e Selectmen to giue him more not Exceeding twenty shillings:

W^m Lake is allowed by y^e Select men to Sell bear & Sider Vntill next March Ensueing:

M^r Jn^o Hawthorne & M^r Nehemiah Willoughby are appointed ouerseers of y^e high Ways, from y^e Bridge to Andrew: Woodbry his house:

*13: 9 allowed Coale.

13: 9: 1676 Constable Eliasz: Giles is D^r:
 To: y^e ten great rates his proportion to y^e l s d
 Country is 240 : 00 : 00
 To: y^e ouerplus In s^d rate payable to y^e towne 027 : 18 : 00

 267 : 18 : 00

Dr. To y^e Six great rates his
 proportion to y^e Coun- li s d
 try is 125 : 00 : 00
 To y^e ou^rplus In s^d rate
 payable to y^e towne is 012 : 16 : 06

 137 : 16 : 06

 405 : 14 : 06

To Seuerall psons y^t hee hath added
 to his Coppy of rates w^{ch} is not in
 ye originall

[239] 13: 9: 1676. Constable: Abraham: Cole is D^r
 li s d
 To: his proportion of y^e ten great rates 380 : 00 : 00
 To: y^e ouerplus In s^d rates payable to y^e
 towne 074 : 08 : 00

 454 : 08 : 00

D^r To: his proportion of y^e
 Six rates payable to y^e li s d
 Country is 200 : 00 : 00
 To: y^e ou^rplus In s^d rates
 payable to y^e towne. 022 : 08 : 00

 222 : 08 : 00

 676 : 16 : 00

Constable: Henry: Scerry Jun^r D^r
 To: his proportion of y^e ten great rates: li s d
 payable to y^e Country: 380 : 00 : 00
 To: y^e ou^rplus In s^d rates, payable to ye
 towne 038 : 04 : 00

 418 : 04 : 00

D ^r To : his proportion of y ^e six rates payable to y ^e	li	s	d	
Country :	185	: 00	: 00	
To : y ^e ou ^r plu ^s In s ^d rates payable to y ^e towne :	018	: 12	: 00	
	<hr/>			203 : 12 : 00
	<hr/>			" 621 : 16 : 00

Memorandum :

That : Major : W^m Hawthorn hath Left In his hands thirteen pounds In mony, belonging to y^e towne : res^d & Laid out, for bulletts part: and remoueing y^e Towne house, wth other Charges as p^{d} acc^t

Granted to M^r Ed^w Norrice : three
pounds for y^e Vse of his house about fifteen months p^{d} y^e watch : & bill giuen him for y^e Same to Constable Abraham Cole

Acc^t of Abatements out of y^e aboues^d rates y^e seuerall
psons are as followeth vs

Jn ^o Putnam twenty shillings	} all allowed to Ely Geoyls
Nathaniell Puttnam twenty shillings	
Jn ^o Huchison eighteen shillings	
Jn ^o Fuller Eighteen shillings	
Docto ^r Weld : twenty shillings	
Jn ^o Swinerton fifteen shillings	
Simon Horn fifteen shillings	
Andrew : Woodbry : twenty shillings	
Jn ^o Smith all his rates : allowed Ely Geoyls	
25 : 10 : 76 Cap ^{tn} W ^m Hawthorne twenty Shillings	

[240] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen
y^e 25th 10th 1676 : being p^rsant:
Corporall : Jn^o Putnam is appointed by
y^e Selectmen, & fully Impowred to prosecute an action Comensed against Nicholas: Maning y^e next County Court held
at Ipswich, for w^t hee is Indebted to y^e towne by bill und^r
his hand :

M^r Lindoll is appointed to sett In y^e fore gallery In y^e

meeting house, where hee now Vseully setteth, & his Wife In y^e fore pew where her mother was formerly placed :

Agreed wth W^m Dounton, by y^e Selectmen y^t hee shall haue nine pounds out of y^e towne rates for his building y^e woemens two fore pews In y^e meeting house, & this to bee a finall Ifsue of y^e Same: five pounds of itt ordrd to M^r Batters & four pounds to Cap^t George Curwin

Acc^{tt} of Some goods Left In y^e hands of M^r Jn^o Gedny sen^r : res^d from M^r Philip Cromw^{ll}

Imp : To : 4 wooden trays
 To : 1 remnant of Ireish Cloth ab^t 4 or 5 yds
 To : 3 duz Collers : & 4^d ½ bellipeices :
 To : 1 p^r french fatt shoes :
 To : 1 Splitt^r & Cutt throat:
 1677 To : 1 p^r of screwes : Vallued att 50^s :

Att a Meeting of y^e Selectmen: 2nd January 1676 Be-
 ing p^rsant:

M ^r Edm. Batters:	M ^r Batt ^{rs} is D ^r to y ^e towne fifteen shil-
Cap ^{tn} Jno Curwin:	lings w ^{ch} hee is oblidged to pay for to ball ^s
M ^r W ^m Browne	Jn ^o W ^{ms} acc ^{tt} & for Cristopher : Bab-
Jun ^r	bidge : four pounds ten shillings
Jn ^o Pickring:	p ^d Ⓕ acc ^{tt}
Jno Price:	

W^m Dounton Cred^r :

By :	building y ^e towne house frame eighteen	
	pds & plank & worke upon y ^e prifson	19 : 07 : 00
Dr.	Ⓕ Major Hawthorne	05 : 17 : 00
	Ⓕ M ^r W ^m Browne Sen ^r	05 : 00 : 00
	Ⓕ a bill to Nh Ing ^r sons	05 : 10 : 00
		<hr/>
		16 : 07 : 00
		<hr/>
		03 : 00 : 00

[241] 2 : January 1676 W^m Dounton Cred^r

By :	balls of acc ^{tt} brought from ye	li	s	d
	oth ^r Side			03 : 00 : 00
to be allowed	D ^r Ⓕ : bill graunted to Con-			
M Marston	stable Cole & Marston for			
of this 25 ^s	y ^e aboues ^d Sum :			03 : 00 : 00
& allowed	Jn ^o Pease is D ^r			
Abr. Coale 35 ^s				

To : ball ^s of y ^e townes acc ^{tt} 1673	09 : 11 : 07
To : ball ^s of y ^e ministers rate	02 : 04 : 00

" 11 : 15 : 07

Cred ^r Ⓕ mony 36 ^s : & 5 ^s In goods p ^d Cap ^t	
George Curwin w ^{ch} is 2 : 13 : 00	2 : 13 : 00

Rest due 09 : 02 : 07

This bill not p ^d soe y ^t hee remains debt ^r upon balls of acc ^{tt} 08 : 01 : 05 This Acc ^t posted 19 leaues forward	Res ^d Ⓕ bill Charged payable to M ^r W ^m Browne Jun ^r	05 : 00 : 00
	Ⓕ abatements : y ^e widdow Barney Sam ^{ll} Nurfs & Tho :	
	Alexand ^r	01 : 01 : 2
		06 : 01 : 02

Rest 03 : 01 05

Cap^{tn} George Curwin is D^r

To : w^t Jn^o Pease hath ou^rpd him In y^e ministers rate :
nine shillings—9^s— The aboues^d nine shillings p^d In y^e
acc^{tt} made up wth Cap^t Corw[in]

Constable : Tho : Flint is D^r

To y ^e ball ^s of y ^e Country rate due to y ^e towne	01 : 00 : 00
---	--------------

To : balls of y ^e ministers rate haueing pd M ^r Higginso ⁿ 22 ^d	Rest due 04 : 03 : 09
--	-----------------------

To : y ^e towne rate	51 : 18 : 07
--------------------------------	--------------

" 57 : 02 : 04

Res ^d Ⓕ Seuerall bills as appeares Ⓕ y ^e town booke	22 : 05 : 06
--	--------------

Ⓕ receipt from Cap ^t G. Curwin	10 : 11 : 08
---	--------------

32 : 17 : 02

Rest due is

24 : 05 : 02

Res ^d Ⓕ Seuerall abatments as Ⓕ List giuen In allowed Ⓕ ye Selectmen	4 : 08 : 11
--	-------------

19 : 16 : 03

Res ^d Ⓕ timb ^r & worke upon y ^e great guns	00 : 14 : 00
---	--------------

19 : 16 : 03

Rest due

19 : 02 : 03

Francis Nurfs is D^r

By bill

06 : 08 : 00

Res^d Ⓕ 4^m 2^c shingles

03 : 03 : 00

Ⓕ 14^d worke 6 foot of wood &c^t 01 : 15 : 00 04 : 18 : 00

Rest due is

01 : 10 : 00

10 : 1 : 1676/7 : Res^d Ⓕ 2^m shingles putt Into M^r Batt^{rs}
orchard wth y^e form^r pc^{ll}

01 : 10 : 00

Isack Cooke is D^r to y^e towne

01 : 15 : 00

Res^d p^r paid to Jn^o Higginfon 35^s in wood w^{ch} is alowed
p^r s^d Higginfon in his Acc^o 1678[242] 2: January 1676 Graunted to Lef^t Puttnam
a bill of twenty shillings upon Jn^o Procter: w^{ch} is for y^e
Vse of his bull y^e year 1675Res^d of Jn^o Clifford Ⓕ receipt^t from Cap^t Curwin : 26^{**}
Acc^{tt} of Seuerall p^{ns}on whoe are abated of their rates as
followeth VsGlasi^r Brownes Widdow : 20^sJoseph: Huchison: 15 alowed Ely^r GeoylesEd^w Wharton 20Good^m Huchison Sen^r 08 alowed Ely GeoylesRob : Stoane If rated to y^eminister : 10^s If not nothingMichae^{ll} Chapleman: 15

James Shaw : 10

M^r Barthol^m upon Last year 59^s is allowed manafeth
marston in Acc^tAtt a Meeting of y^e selectmen y^e 11th January 1676Being P^rsant as Ⓕ margentM^r Batt^{rs} Graunted, a bill of five pounds, uponCapt Jn^o Curwin Jn^o Pease, to bee p^d unto M^r W^m BrowneM^r W^m Brown Jun^r Jun^r for acc^{tt} of W^m Lord belringer :Jn^o PickringJn^o Price

This bill not paid :

Manaffes : Marston : Jn^o Bullock : Ed^w Flint & Ed^w
Bridges, are appointed & Impowred ouerseers of y^e towne
Commons wth respect to y^e felling of young wood Con-
trary to a form^r act of y^e towne, & to p^rsent y^e names of
Such, as they shall find guilty of breach of y^e s^d form^r
ord^r to y^e Selectmen from time to time :

*Crossed out.

Jn^o Swinerton is abated all his rates for this and y^e
Last year Except twenty shillings:

Att a Meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 20th 12th 1676:
Being p^rsant as p Mergant:—
Mr Ed^m Batters Graunted to M^r Ed^m Batters, for his
Cap^t Jn^o Curwin deputyship for y^e year 1675: 12 weeks:
Mr W^m Browne ten pounds: 10: 00: 00
Jun^r
Jn^o Puttnam Graunted to M^r W^m Browne Jun^r for
Jn^o Pickring his deputyship for y^e year 1675: 13
Jn^o Price weeks eleaue pound 11: 00: 00
Graunted to M^r Henry: Bartholomew for
Posted forward his deputyship: y^e year 1676: as mony: 6li:
& Paid 8^s: 10^d makes 08: 10: 08

The Selectmen haue agreed to meet upon y^e 15th of
March next: to Call y^e form^r Constables to acc^{tt}s to bring
In acc^{tt}s of disburstments upon y^e poore Est^{ward} people &
w^t Elfs may fall In

[243] 20th 12: 1676/7 Anthony: Dike is abated his
rates for this year

Att a Meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 5th March 1676/7
Being p^rsant as p margent:
Mr Ed^m Batters: M^r W^m Browne Sen^r is Dr: li s d
Cap^t Jn^o Curwin: For his towne Rate: 1674: 08: 00: 00
Mr W^m Browne W^m Lakes Constable eight pounds Res^d
Jun^r p his Acc^o allowed in 77: 7^{li}: 1^s: 3^d
Jn^o Putnam Reckoned wth Conftable W^m Lake
Jn^o Pickring this 5^t m^rch 1676-77: and cleared all accounts wth him for
Jn^o Price the Rates Comitted to him the year he was Conftable in:
and ther Remaines due to the towne from him, on the
ballance of account, nine pounds twelue shillings: & nine
pence, which he stands Ingaged to pay to the Towne or
ther order, as wittnes his hand.

	l	s	d
7: 11: 77 Res ^d p paid to Cap ^t Jn ^o Price	4:	8:	2
p seuerall abatm ^{ts} 30 ^s	1:	10:	0
so ther remaines dew to be paid to to y ^e Towne 3 ^{li} : 14 ^s : 7 ^d to be paid without any abatment			
Reckond: 20: 10: 78			

Res of Sarj : Lake Pr paid to Sam ^l Beadle	
for balesters	2: 1: 00
bere to workmen	0: 19: 00
bere to m ^r noue	0: 7: 7
to paid Jn ^o Higginfon	0: 7: 0
	<hr/>
	3: 14: 7

Sarj. Lake is discharged from his rates this : 6: 1: 78/9

The Selectmen haue abated Israell: Port^r his meeting house rate three pounds and y^e other twenty six shillings is to bee Charged upon y^e Estate

Jn^o: Giles is abated of his meeting house rate y^e sum of twenty shillings :

Job: Swin^rton sen^r is abated out of his rates twenty shillings y^e Last year & twenty shillings for this year:

20^s allowed to Ely Geoyles of it & y^e other 20^s allowed to Jos: Huchefon

M^r Babbidge is D^r

to: balls of acc ^{tt} made up: 11 ^{mo} : 1675	3: 16: 00
Res ^d ⌘ M ^r W ^m Browne Junr	02: 08: 04
By: 3 dayes worke 1 qui ^r pap ^r	00: 06: 08
By: a black Staf for towne	00: 05: 00
By: w ^t hee pd for whiping	00: 02: 06
	<hr/>
	03: 02: 06

Rest due 00: 13: 06

Jn^o Proct^r is appointed to sett In y^e fourth Seat below In y^e meating house and his wife wth Francis: Nurfes wife In y^e woemens Seats

Jn^o Vpton is abated half his rates for y^e Last & this year

30^s allowed Ely Geoyles for yeare 76

Ed^w February is abated thirty & fiue shillings

[244] 5: 1: 1676/7 Abated Good^w King her appropriation of y^e Last Six rates

The Selectmen haue agreed, y^t a freemens meeting, bee Warned, to bee upon y^e next fryday att ten of y^e Clock, for y^e nomination of majestrats Choise of a County Treasurer, and deputies for y^e general Court & a Comifsion^r

The Selectmen haue agreed, y^t a generall Towne meet-
ing, bee warned, to bee upon y^e next Munday att nine of
y^e Clock In y^e morning for y^e Choice of Selectmen &
Constables, and to hear a motion y^e o^r neighbo^{rs} y^e far-
mers haue to make to y^e towne & w^t el^s may fall In :

6 : 1 : 1676/7 M^r Ed^m Batters is Cred^r
By: w^t: hee pd y^e Belman £ ord^r of y^e Selectmen li s d
03 : 00 : 00
By: w^m Dounton for y^e woemens seats 05 : 00 : 00
By: mony pd for floaring & repairing y^e prifson 01 : 17 : 03

09 : 17 : 03
By : Seuerall other pticulars : 00 : 16 : 00

li 10 : 13 : 03
Dr : To : mony pd him £ Major Hathorn }
40^s To : balls of a form^r acc^{tt} : 13^s : 8^d : } 03 : 08 : 08
& for Jn^o w^{ms} 15^s

Rest due to M^r Batt^r 07 : 04 : 07
pd Cap^{tn} Jn^o Curwin is Cred^r forty shillings w^{ch} hee is
to pay unto y^e bellman :

pd Jn^o Price is Cred^r £ Seuerall disburstments for y^e
towne as £ acc^{tt} giuen In : forty shillings 02 : 00 : 00

Graunted to M^r Batt^{rs} : Cap^t Jn^o Curwin, M^r willia[m]
Browne Jun^r, Jn^o Pickring & Jn^o Price : Seuerall bills
according to their Seuerall disburstments upon y^e poore
people routed by y^e heathen, w^{ch} is to bee pd out of y^e
Country rates as y^e Law prouides w^{ch} y^e Seueralls Summs
to Each pson as followeth vs

* M^r Ed^m Batters five pounds thirteen & 9^d 05 : 13 : 09
Cap^{tn} Jn^o Curwin nine pounds Seauenteen
& 3^d 09 : 17 : 03
M^r w^m Browne Jun^r : four pounds three 04 : 03 : 04
Jn^o Pickring sixteen shillings 00 : 16 : 00
Jn^o Price four pounds seauenteen shillgs 04 : 17 : 00

li 25 : 07 : 04

†Jn^o Marston is Cred^r by worke & seur^{ll} abatements out
of his rates fifty shillings 8^d

*pd pr Coale & Andrews
†pd p bill & acctt is settled

[245] 9th: 1: 1676/7 Att a meeting of y^e freemen:
Choasen for deputies for y^e Generall Court for y^e year
Ensueing:

M^r Ed^w Batters:

M^r W^m Browne Jun^r:

Choasen for Comifsioner to Carry In y^e Voates

M^r Jn^o Rucke:

9: 1: 1676/7 Selectmen p^rsant:

Ed^m Batt^{rs}

Cap^t Jn^o Curwin

M^r w^m Browne

Jn^o Putna:

Jn^o Pickring

Jn^o Price

The Selectmen haue abated Sam^l Williams of his Last
years rates twenty shillings:

Graunted to Francis Scerry, upon Constable Henry
Scerry, a bill of five pounds, w^{ch} is for keeping Sarah
Lambart y^e year: 1675

The Selectmen haueing res^d a List of y^e names of seuer-
alls psons, some dead & some gon away from Constable
Eleaz^r Giles: have accepted y^e same: w^{ch} amounts to
thirteen pounds: 1^s 6^d w^{ch} acc^{tt} is putt upon file In y^e
towne bagg:

Sam^l Wakefield is admitted an Inhabitant & Henry
Scerry Sen^r & Sam^l Archar, are bound to Saue y^e towne
harmlefs from all Charge y^t may Acrew to y^e towne by
s^d wakefield:

Elisha Cuby, hath graunted him by y^e selectmen for
y^e vse of his bull: 1676: twenty shillings pd by Geoyles

*Graunted to M^r Jn^o Gedny Sen^r: a bill of nine pounds
six shillings & 5^d three pounds od mony of w^{ch} was upon
raising y^e towne house y^e rest Expended by y^e Selectmen

Graunted to Good^w Dounton to Sett In ye meeting
house. In y^e Seat wth Good^w Gaskin

The Selectmen being Enformed y^t M^r Keasers hath
seuerall tan fatts y^t Lye open wthout surficiant fence w^{ch}
hath proved p^rjudiciall to some of y^e neighbours & fear-
ing Least itt may bee furthur dangerous wth respect to
Children &c^{tr} doe appoint M^r W^m Brown Jun^r & Jn^o

*pd by Abr Coale & alowed him.

Price foarthwith to giue y^e s^d Keaser notice thereof, & ord^r him p^santly to Secure y^e same by a sufficient fence, to p^ruent further damage

[246] Jn ^o Clifford Constable for y ^e year 1675 Dr	
tto due to Ball ^{ce} acc ^{ts} made up 5 th march	11 s d
76/7	71 : 00 :
31 : 10 th 1677 The Above acco ^{tt} Is Cred ^r	
to Abatements of Severall men	25 : 08 : 08
tto allowanc for his Troble his own Rates	2 : 12 : 00
tto Alowed him for lhis Charges In going	
to the treafurer	2 : 00 : 00
By paid to Country Tresurer w ^{ch} is included	
in James Ruffells grand receipt	06 : 08 : 00
By paid m ^r Higginson 49 ^s in mony is	03 : 05 : 04
	<hr/>
	39 : 14 : 00

John : Clifford Constable for the yeare 1675 is Debt^r to the Towne pr Ballance of Acc^o this 5th Nouem^{br} 1679 the Just & full Summe of thurtey one pounds six shillings & one penney w^{ch} is for Rates Committed to him w^{ch} aboue-said Summe Justly dew Vnto the towne Jn^o Clifford doth bind himselve his heires Executors Administrators or Assignes to paye or Caufe to bee payde Vnto the Selectmen or there order att or before the first of September next Ensueing the date heareof Except the Selectmen shall See caufs before that tyme to abate him any thinge more, or to Consider him vpon the Acc^o of his searving Longer then the yeare ; which is only left to the Selectmen to Determine

The marke † C of

John Clifford

Const Jn ^o Clifford Cred ^r Ⓕ abate-		} the 12-11-84 Constr Clif- ord is dis- charged from the rates Com- mitted Vn- to him
ment	11 : 00 : 11	
5: 12-76 Ⓕ a bill p ^d m ^r Sam ^l Gard-	5 : 05 : 02	
ner Jun ^r	<hr/>	
	16 : 06 : 01	
Ⓕ Cap ^t Jn ^o Price in Ann ^o 82	5 : 00 : 00	
Ⓕ Cap ^t Jn ^o Price in An ^o 83	5 : 00 : 00	
Ⓕ Cap ^t Jn ^o price in 84	5 : 00 : 00	
	<hr/>	
	31 : 06 : 01	

[247] 1676: Manaffes: Marston: Constable for y^e
 year 1675: D^r li s d
 Imp: To: a double rate: 62: 09: 06
 To: y^e 7 great rates: 419: 16: 00

li 482: 05: 06

1675 Aboues^d Acc^{tt} Cred^r
 7: 10th: By: receipt from M^r Hull 100: 00: 00
 29: 6 By: y^c Treasurers receipt 28: 00: 00
 By: y^e Treasurers receipt for 26: 00: 00
 By: Daniell Ruffell 116: 15: 07
 By: Cap^t Maning: as mony 12^{li}:
 w^{ch} makes 16: 00: 00
 By: his proportion of y^e ½ dis-
 burstments 61: 04: 08
 By: Major Hawthorn: 04: 00: 00
 By: M^r Gedny: 07: 16: 01
 By: Cap^{tn} George: Corwine: 24: 00: 00
 By: W^m Lord: 03: 00: 00
 By: Cap^t Jn^o Corwine: 08: 00: 00
 By: Major: Hawthorne: 08: 00: 00
 By: M^r Philip: Cromwell: 08: 00: 00
 By: ditto Cromwell: 04: 08: 05
 By: M^r Batters: 10: 00: 00
 By: troop^{rs} is allowed in on of the
 Tresurs Sumes 00: 00: 00
 By: Seuerall abatments, wth his
 owne rate 20: 08: 08

445: 03: 05

By abated for Obediah Rich his rate
 20^s 001: 00: 00
 By abated to Jn^o Gupy 00^s abated
 m^r Hen^r Bartholmew: 59^s 002: 19: 00

dat: { By: paid to the Country Tresurer
 28: { w^{ch} is included in James Ruffells
 1:78 { grand receipt 20: 05: 08
 By Transportation of pay to the
 Tresurar 3^{li} / 5 / in mony wth allow-
 ance is 04: 06: 08

By mending the meeting house bell	00 : 18 : 00
By Account of m ^r Henery Bartholmew	03 : 15 : 00

478 : 07 : 09

☞ paid James Browne Glaz : 40 ^s ☞	} 03 : 05 : 00
W ^m Downton p ^d out of what was dew to him upon book : 25 ^s	
☞ Acc ^o of Geo. Booth	

481 : 17 : 01

☞ allowed you for Goeing to the Counsell about Seting disbursments allowed	01 : 01 : 09
--	--------------

482 : 18 : 10

So ther remains dew to him 13^s 4^d for w^{ch} he has
Cred^t for upon Acc^o of the 40 acres of land bought of y^e
Towne

[248] 1676 : Jn^o Procter Constable for y^e year 1675:
Dr. li s d

To: y ^e 2 great rates for y ^e Country	045 : 13 : 02
To: y ^e ministers rate	027 : 03 : 04
To: y ^e 7 great rates for y ^e Country	238 : 14 : 06

li 311 : 11 : 00

The: Acc^{tt} : aboue is Cred^r

By: y ^e Country Treasurer as ☞ receipt:	20 : 08 : 05
By: Major Hawthorn: pd him	3 : 00 : 00
By: y ^e Country Treasurer :	77 : 06 : 08
By y ^e Treasurers noat pd M ^r Endicott	10 : 18 : 08
By: y ^e Country Treasurer: 16 ^{li} : 16 ^s : money: w ^{ch} Vpon y ^e acc ^{tt} of rates is: }	22 : 08 : 00
By: y ^e Treasurer for y ^e Army: 38 ^{li} : in money w ^{ch} Vpon y ^e acc ^{tt} of y ^e rates is }	50 : 13 : 04
By: M ^r Higginson, att Seuerall times ☞ Seuerall men :	09 : 19 : 02
By: troop ^{rs}	02 : 05 : 00

li 196 : 19 : 13

THE REVOLUTIONARY JOURNAL OF JAMES
STEVENS OF ANDOVER, MASS.

James Stevens, who kept the following journal, was born in Andover, July 14, 1749, and was the son of James and Sarah (Peabody) Stevens. He was a carpenter by trade. His uncle, John Peabody, was at Louisburg, at Ticonderoga, and was captain of a company that marched from Andover to Bunker Hill. James Stevens was a private in Capt. Thomas Poor's company of minutemen that went to Lexington on the 19th of April, 1775. He also was enrolled in Capt. Benjamin Farnum's company and on Oct. 7, 1775 enlisted in Capt. Pollard's company. He removed to Jaffrey, N. H., about 1778, where he settled on land now occupied by his descendants. He married Oct. 6, 1778, Elizabeth Lacy of Andover and had seven children. She died Jan. 25, 1798 and he married, second, in 1800, Betsey Litch of Lunenburg. She died Jan. 12, 1858. He died March 31, 1834. He was captain of the Jaffray military company in 1793 and served the town as selectman and in other public offices. The original manuscript of this journal is now in the possession of Moses T. Stevens of North Andover, Mass.

April ye 19 1775 this morning a bout seven aclok we had alarum that the Reegerlers was gon to Conkord we getherd to the meting hous & then started for Concord we went throu Tukesbary & in to Bilrica we stopt to Polords & eat some bisket & Ches on the comon. we started & wen into Bedford & we herd that the reegerlers was gon back to Boston we went through Bedford. we went in to Lecentown.* we went to the metinghous & there we come to the distruction of the Reegerlers thay cild eight of our men & shot a Canon Ball through the metin hous. we went a long through Lecintown & we

*Lexington.

saw several regerlers ded on the rod & som of our men & three or fore housen was Burnt & som hoses & hogs was cild thay plainered in every hous thay could git in to thay stove in windows & broke in tops of desks we met the men a coming back very fast we went through Notemy† & got into Cambridg we stopt about eight acloke for thay say that the regerlers was got to Chalstown on to Bunkers hil & intrention we stopt about two miles back from the college

Thursday ye 20 this morning we had alarum about day we imbodyed as son as posable & marcht into the comon we herd that the regerlers was gon to Boston we staid on the Comon a spel & then retretd back to the hils & exspected them out on us we herd severl small canons & one or two swevels from a tender we staid while ten or a leven aClok & then come down & got some refreshment & men come in very fast

Fryday 22 we praded men com in very fast the gard took won or two tories

Satterday ye 22 it was lousy wether I went down to the neck tords Charlestown we praded sun about an our hy

Sunday 23 it was Cloudy I staid at hom in the fore nune in the afternune I went to meeting & herd a sermon from mathews C5 7v

Munday 24 this morning went on to preade very arly & preaded al day at night I was cald on the pikit gard we was sot on the gard & then we went home & got our super & then went on the gard & staid all night

Tuesday ye 25 we went home to Brecfust & then went on gard & staid all day & was relieved at night

Wednesday 26 we preaded in the morning nothin haping extroderny

Thursday 27 this morning three or fore of us went down to Charlstown to se the regerlers in tren shines against the fere way there lay a ship against the feryway we got home two or three aclok & went on the preade while night

Fryeday ye 28 this forenune [Ingalls] Brag & I went to cary the gard some vetls down to Charlstown we bought us a chest in the afternune we went on the preade

†Menotomy now Arlington.

Saterday ye 29 this morning I was cald on gard & sent to hed quarters in the afternune there come in a bout fore hunderd men & twenty indians the gard catch wone dunbar* who was an regerler ofiser that came from canarday

Sunday ye 30 this morning I was relieved of a gard about tin aclok I staid at home in the forenune in the afternune I went to meting & herd one Mr Emson from the 20 of job & 5 vers & there were three regerlers bured

May ye 1 1775 this morning very arly L. E. a farnum came & praed with us at Night I went on gard for Peter Johns at the Comesary pigin

Tuesday ye 2 I come of a gard a bout ten a clok in the afternune the egins burnt the image of gageis h[e]jad on the comon

Wednsday ye 3 this morning John Johnson & I went to Charlston in the afternune we preaded & thay caried a ded regerler down to Charlston & deliverd him up to the Regerlers at night I went [down] to the uper gard to cary som vitls

Thursday ye [4] this morning [Ingalls] Brag & [Jonathan] Roberson & Ben Parker & I went up to the upper gard & sarsh[ed] a litle Pond after som regerlers guns for they sed that thay throe in som & then went up to the bridg after some fish but did not git any in the afternune we praded nothing hapanad extrordernary

Fryday ye 5 this morning we mest out & Steven Barker come down & brought us som sas† nothing hapened remacabl at night I watcht with asa Osgood

Saterday ye 6 I staid with asa osgood allday his Brother came down to se him.

Sunday ye 7 this forenune I went to the meting hous & herd the presedent‡ prech from mathew the 10 c & 28 vers in the afternune I went abut a mile & a half back tords home & herd a sermon from numbers the 1d & 13 vers

Munday ye 8 we did not prade. while fore aclok there was won [Daniel] felps shot into the Brest by won of his

*Major Dunbar who was placed under custody at Woburn.

†Garden sass, i. e. vegetables.

‡President Langdon of Harvard College.

§Elijah, son of Stephen and Hannah (Perkins) Gould of Boxford, aged 23 years.

own Compny belonging to Stokbridg & Gould§ in the hospital died belong to boxford

Tuesday ye 9 we preaded in the forenune in the afternune we preaded at night I was cald on gard on [torn] we went but thay ordered [torn] to the neck when we come [torn] ordered six of us to se what we could discover. we could not discover any thing but we herd several guns fired & two swevils about twelve aclok at night. we come back to the gard a litle after day & then wen to the army & got up sun about an our hy in the morning

Wednesday ye 10 we got our breccfast & then went on the pread in the morning & Capt [Thomas] Poor come out & spok very rash concerning our chusing a sargent & said that we had no right to wich displedd the soldiers very much thay went of & did no duty that lay about leven a clok we praded & capt Poor come & said that he was mis under stod & the comping setld with him by his making som recantation the soldier that was shot died about six aclok

Thursday 11 it was fast I went to meting & herd Mr Adams preach from Psams in afternune I staid at home to cuk

Fryday ye 12 we preaded in the forenun we preaded in the afternune nothing haping extrorderny this day

Saturday ye 13 this morning I was cald on gard I went to the Bridg in the afternune our men marcht down to Charlstown thay marcht on to bunker hil & down by the [w]horf & then back to Cambridg where there was two or hundred soldiers besid ofisers

Sunday ye 14 this morning I was relieved of a gard about ten a clok I staid at home all day

Munday ye 15 this morning I went to Capt [Thomas] Poor to get a pas to go hom With Enuck Parker & got a pas. about aleven a Clok we sot of for hom we got hom about eight a clok

Tuesday ye 16 this forenune I said at hom & mead me a par of feters for my mare in the afternune I went to town to fathers Peters & then wen to jediah farnum

Wednesday ye 17 this morning went to farnums & then hom in the afternune I went down to Bradford & then to Boxford to deacon [Joseph] hoveys & then home

Thursday ye 18 this morning I got redy very arly to go to the army I went up to Brags & setled with farnum & jere Reoberson & Parker & Wiley come to go to the army we got down to Cambridg about dusk

Fryday ye 19 this morning I was Cald on the main gard to the town hous I staid on gard all day

Saterday ye 20 this morning I was releived of a gard about ten aClok I was Praded in the afternune

Sunday ye 21 this forenun I went to meting to the meting hous & a man preach from 26 of Isah 11 vers in the afternune I went to the Church & here the presedent

Munday ye 22 this morning I was Cald on gard & went to the hed quarters & stood sentry fast & it rained very fast I went home to diner & then stod sentry while three a Clok I stod sentry ons in the night we here from wamouth that the rgerlers had a shirmez wit our men thay Burnt severl Loads of hy that thay Com after

Tuesday 23 this morning I was relieved from gard about tin a'clock & did nothing the rest of the day

Wednesday 24 this morning I went on feteg fare wether & Plesent wether we come hom to diner & then went on feteg at two aClok we workt while six & then we went hom & we draw our gyl of rum

Thursday ye 25 this morning I was Cald on the man gard we went to the town hous & sentry & the fast I stod sentry fore times there was a soldier died a stranger to me

Fryday ye 26 this morning I was relieved of a gard about ten a Clok the[n] went to watertown to se the Canon & Boms in the afternune preaded & then went to here preares

Saterday ye [27] this morning I was Cald on feteg we went & workd in the forenune we Come hom to diner & there was a perty agoing of sumer but where I cant tel we got redy to go & there Com a expres that the regerlers was a landing some said at miskit but we marcht to miskit & then we herd that thay was at Chelsy we marcht very fast we got dow[n] within a quarter of a mile of the fery & then halted & our ofisers went to louk out to place the canon thay went round by the water

while thay come in sight of the sconer when as son as the regerlers saw our men thay fired on them then the firing Begun on boath sides & fired very worm there come a man & ordered us over a nol rit into the mouths of the canon we got on to the top of the nol & the grap shot & canon bauls com so thik that we retretd back to the rode & then marcht down to the fery the regerlers shouted very much our men got the canon & plast them & gave them tow or three guns sids and the firing set in so[me] masure & there was a terrabel cry a monst the regerlers thay fired wonc & a wile all night about ten aclok the sconer run on to the wais & stuk fast there come a slup for hur relief thay left the sconur*

Sunday ye 28 this morning a bout day thay come with thare barjes to bord the sconer Curnul putnum† Com & ordered us down to the whoife & we fired so that thay retretd back to the sloup our men run down & fired the sconer & it burnt very fast the slup begun to to of in about three qurters of a our after it was sot on fire the magersene Blod up & blod out some plunder thay fired from Nodles oiland on us sun about an our hy we are retretd back to our packs & gout our Brekfust the slups drad of to Boston there was of our men wounded fore & non cild after the fier was gon down the men went & got out the plunder out of the rack [wreck] in the afternune there come down about fore hundred men to relieve us & there was of us about a hundred & twenty men of us tords night thay got tems & cared a lode of to Cambridge we staid all night

Munday ye 29 this morning we went down to the sconer & got out som more of the plunder we staed about while the afternune & then set of for Cambridg we got up to Cambridg about dusk being very much feteged

Tuesday 30 this day we did but a litl al day there wos two funerrals we her that our men tuk of a number of shep & hoses & som catl & we herd that thay had alerum from salem‡

*The battle of Chelsea, so called, brought about by the rescue of live stock that had been seized by the British.

†General Israel Putnam who was in command.

‡Caused by the appearance of three British vessels off the harbor entrance.

Wedensday ye 31 this morning it rain nothing haping
remarcabel there was won funeral som men com down
from andover

Thursday June the fust the compny preaded & our ofi-
sers treted us there was three funerals at night I was
cald on gard & went down to Charlston & staid al night
this morning I went hom from Chalston & I herd that ther
was a man hang[ed] won mansier I went down & saw
him I went hom & tuk a nap I wakt up abou nine a
Clok & there Com in a comping from roxbary to go to
Celsy there was won funeral

Saterday ye 3 this morning I did not fel well this af-
ternune there was two whipt & won drumd out of the re-
gement the scout that went to Chelsey tuk a Barge &
fore men of warsmen about three hundre Sheep & catle

Sunday 4 this forenune I went to the meting house
Isah the 1c 21 22 23 verse in the afternune we went to
Notemy to meting & herd a Sarmon preacht from Zakarah
the 14 chapt 7 verse

Munday 5 this morning we praded to pas our guns in
the afternune, this afternune the agetent ordered us of
withe fore prisoners to watertown to the meting house to
the Congres.

Tusday ye 6 this morning we preaded to pas master we
tuk ourth Cor^{ol} Putmen went down to Charlston to ex-
chang soldiers nine of our men & seven regerlers won
regerler leftenent

Wedensday ye 7 this morning three or fore of us went
to fishen to the pond tords watertown in the afternune
we preaded there was a funeral

Thursday 8 this morning we preaded & went to her
prars in the afternune there was a woman dukt & drumb
out of the regement There was a funeral

Fryday 9 this morning I was cald on gard to the town
hous there was fore under gard I stod on sentry fore
times

Saterday 10 this morning I was releived of a gard about
ten a Clok & then went hom & cukt for our two meses
tords night we was orderd out of our Chamber for the ad-
gent wanted the chamber

Sunday 11 this morning went to her prars in the forenune I staid at home in the afternune I went to her preaching on the comon he preacht from Daniel the 5 Chapter & the 23 vers after meting the agent Stevens ordered us out of our Chamber for he said that he wanted it & so we mouved up garet

Munday 12 in the forenune Amos Stevens & I went to find a rom to move to but could not get won in the afternune I preaded but felt porly

Tuesday 13 this forenune ther was a funeral a soljer beloning to Stokbridg I was not abel to train

Wednesday 13 the forenune I did not fel well walkt round town in the afternune there was a sargent & five or six men went to are the things that was got out of the scuner at Chelsy

Thursday ye 15 this forenune I did nothing at nune the agatent gave me a pas to go hom for I was not abel to do my duty I went up to ferinton & there I had his hors & his wife went with me hom & Jonathan gardner we got hom about ten aclok I staid at Brothers all night

Fryday ye 16 this morning I went to docter osgoods he gave me a puk I went hom & in the afternune I tuk it

Saterday ye 17 this day I went after my hors up to felses I herd that our men was gon on to bunkers hil to intrench & that thay shot won of our men won polord of bilrica we saw a lit tords Charlston

Sunday ye 18 this morning I went to docter osgood & there wos alaram thay sad that the regerlers had com out & we here that our men wos gon on to bunkers hil to intrench & that the regerlers wos com over & had cild a hundred of our men & wounded a grat many more in the afternune I went to Boxford meting after meting I went to town to se what nus the men was a coming back

Munday [19] this morning I went with uncal to lod a lod of Bark & then put in a botom into a bred trof at night I went to town

Tuesday 20 this morning I went up to Captain [Benjamin] varnum's to se him he was wounded in two places in his lag & then I went home

Wednesday ye 21 I staid at hom & put in a botom in to a bred trof at night I went to Amos Stevens to se him

Thursday [22] this morn I started for Cambridg about nine a Clok I met timothy Carlton at deacon barlords he wos wounded in the nec I got down to Cambridg about sunset

Fryday ye 23 This morning we had alarum that the regerlers was a landing at lechmors point we imbodyed but they did not land in the afternune we preaded

Saterday ye 24 this morning there was alarum it was caisoned by our men beting to arms about nin a Clok I was cald on gard at the geneals the regerlers fired Canon amost al day

Sunday 25 I wos releived of a gard about nine a Clok I staid at hom in the forenune in the afternune I herd preaching on the Comon there was won Comping went hom belonging to marble hed & bradford Compny

Munday 26 I staid at hom & did not pread nothing haping extrorderly

Tuesday 27 This day we did not pread I went on to the [torn] to se the regerlers & to se wh[torn] our men did on the

Wednesday 28 this morning I went to make a couch for major Poor about nun James Binton died of his wound that he received in the fight at Charlstown

Thursday 29 this morning there wos a fine raine nothing haping extrorderly

Fryday 30 this morning ther wos two whipt & won rid the woden hors I went on gard at the Canon there wos a fine shower there wos com down John Tiler & Zakeriah Chikrin from Andover

Saterday July the 1 I wos releived of a gard about nine a Clok I went on to Chil to see the fort there wos won funeral we preaded to receive the new jeneral Washington but he did not com

Sunday ye 2 this morning we preaded to receive the new jeneral it rained & we wos dismesd the jenral com in about nune there wos no meting in the afternune I went to the colridg & herd a sarmen from Psams the 71

in the morning there was a firing from roxbry the reger-
lers burnt won hous our men fired on them three tims

Munday ye 3 nothing hapeng extrorderly we preaded
three times I went up on to the hil

Tuesday ye 4 this morning we preaded very arly &
went to her prars after nune Mr Stephen Barker & his
wife Sarah & major poor wife & Jonathan Stevens wife &
Phinehas Johnsons wife thay all come down

Wednesday ye 5 this morning I was cald on gard to
the bridg there was Cornal [Thomas] gardne Buried he
died of his wounds that he received at Chalstown & won
soldier died with a fever

Thursday ye 6 this morning I was relieved of a gard
mr Barker & his compiny went hom with him Bradford
compiny com down agin in the afternune there was won
[Daniel] grifin drouded Blongin to haverhil a going in a
swimin. tord night I went to the hil with Dudley Calton

Fryday ye 7 nothing hapeng extrorderly

Saterday ye 8 this morning we had alarum about three
a Clok we ware under arms about three ours we was
disarmed we preaded in the afternune we moved to the
colej

Sunday ye 9 this morning we praded & herd a sarmon
preacht from John the 12 & no 6 vers in the afternune
we herd a sarmon from the Romans the 12 chapter & 7 8 9
vers it was very blustrin James Ingals of Methun was
burid he died of his wounds that he received at the
fight there was a flag of trus com in

Monday 10 we preaded & herd prars then I we[n]t
to worke for John Barker a making him a Chist I praded
at fore aClok

Tuesday 11 this morning I ws releived of a gard there
was five & twenty Prisners ten from mechios & fifteen
from Long oiland

Wednesday the 12 we preaded in the morning & herd
prars we preaded at fore a klok

Thursday 13 we preaded & went to her prars in the
afternune Jonathan gardner com from Andover & told us
that Cor osgood was ded

Friday 14 this morning we preaded & herd prars & I

made a tab[le] for a grog shop in the afternune I herd of my gun & it was sold for five dolers I went to the Comity of safty & got won of them to go with me & I got the gun

Saterdag 15 this morning we preaded for Prars nothing extrorderly hapned this day in the afternune we praded after prars there was a pece red that the Continental Congress put out.* after prars I was wornd on scou[t] we went down to Leachmore point we se [torn] he berges go up & down the river as son as the day brok we started for cambridg we went to the Bridg & the tide wa[s] up so that we could not git of not under half an our

Sunday 16 this forenune I staed at hom in the afternune I went on to the hil & hard Mr. Clevenland†

Munday 17 this morning we preaded for prars thay said that thare was two cared out of coleg withe the smol pox there was a fine show this afternune we praded for prars

Tuesday 18 this morning we praded for prars & we praded in the afternune & we herd that the pacit was got in from London ‡ there was a number of men was in listed to [go?] a boting

Wednesday ye 19 this morning we was praded at three a klok there was three huddred of our men went to the hil to the hemsher men to intrench with them.

Thursday 20 this day was a jenral fast I was cald on gard to the town hous I stod for won of the runing sentrys

Friday 21 I was relieved of a gard I went to worke on a Chest for myself I preaded at fore a klok we was dissmist after prars about aleven a klok we was ordered to git up & dress our selves for thay expect alarum before morning we laid down with our clos on This was a Saterdag night

Saterdag ye 22 this morning we was preaded about

*The Declaration of Causes adopted at Philadelphia, July 6, 1775.

†Rev. John Cleaveland of Chebacco Parish, Ipswich.

‡The schooner Quero, Capt. John Derby of Salem, who had been dispatched to England with the first news of the attack by the King's troops at Lexington.

half after two in the morning we was dismiss before sunrise we went hom & staid about an our & a half & then was preaded for prars we was dismiss & then was preaded at fore a klok & then was dismiss after prars

Sunday ye 23 this morning we was preaded at two aelok was dismiss before prars we went home & tuk a nap I went to meting but it was so lat that I could not here the text in the afternune I went to meting & herd a sarmon from galations the 6 chapter & the 7 8 verses it clouded up & it rained som

Munday ye 24 there was won whipt was wornd on gard at the town hous with the marlehead men there was won funeral

Tuesday 25 this morning I was releived of a gard & there was two funerals I praded in the afternune & was dismiss after prars there was a hundred of jeneral wash-intons men come in*

Wednesday [26] this morning we praded & was dismiss after prars I cukt I got for berkfust som bef staks & for diner I got a ris puden & bef & turneps at night there was won regerler desarted from them to us

Thursday 27 this morning we preaded & was dismiss after prars I went to the joiner shop to make a chest it rained in the afternune there was tow regerlers com to our men

Fryday 28 this morning I was wornd on gard to the quarter gard to the Coleg we had no prisners to gard

Saterdag ye 29 this morning I was relieved of a gard & I went to the joiners shop to finish a chest we praed at fore a klok we was dismiss

Sunday ye 30 this morning I went up to number two & herd a sermon the rifel men went down to the regerlers gard to Charlstown last night & thay cild fore & brot of two there was won mising of the rifle men

Munday 31 we was alerumd about twelve a klok we went up to the fort number two & we staid while sunrise & then we was dismiss we herd a firing wons & a while thay burnt a hous at roxbary in the afternune Jonathan Roberson & Nathan Swan & I went down to se the reger-

*Riflemen from Philadelphia, 106 in number.

lers we went down & there was a flag of truce com of a bunkers hill & they would not let us fire on them

Tuesday August 1 this morning there was thirty for Prisoners* a going to Worcester twenty two regulars & twelve Tories we started for Worcester about nine we went to Concord & staid all night we put the prisoners into jail we got our supper & set a sentry

Wednesday 2 this morning we got a drum & then set off we marched about ten miles & then went to breakfast to Wrentham in Littleton we marched to Lancaster & staid all night the townspeople stood sentry over them

Thursday ye 3 this morning we got a drum & set off we marched to Shusbury & there went to breakfast & we started & went to Worcester we marched through the town the Tories went with their hats under their arms & we returned them to the prison the Tories went in to the dungeons we got some victuals & then set off for home we went to Shusbury we staid all night

Friday 4 this morning we got our breakfast & started & through Lancaster & then we went to Littleton & staid all night we left Wrentham at Shusbury

Saturday 5 this morning we staid at Wrentham while fore a clock in the afternoon & then we started for Concord we got down to Concord about eight a clock we stopt to Concord all night

Sunday 6 this morning we started for Cambridge & we got to Cambridge about five a clock & was dismissed just as we got home there was a rumor the regulars went mistick river & burnt Wrentham in Chelsea our regiment marched & was under arms about an hour & was dismissed

Monday 7 this morning we marched & went to prayer & was dismissed after prayer Mr Asa Parker Com down to see Enoch Parker for he was sick & so bad that he could not go home we moved him to the hospital I went & watch with him

Tuesday 8 this morning they got one to take care of the sick at the hospital there was word of Capt Balards men stole a quarter of mutin out of a butchers cart the man was

*Twenty-two regulars and twelve Tory carpenters and workmen captured during an engagement near where the light house had stood.

relest by Paing for the muting & a bol of punch & was blated hom into the coleg there wo nine sik

Wednsday 9 this morning Mr Asa Parker set of for hom his son was no beter there was three Compiny of washentons men Comin in thay brought in won tory I received two dolers for my Blancit

Thursday 10 this morning I went & drad the Docters peverins [provisions] it Clouded up & rained vry fast

Fryday 11 this morning I staid at the horspital & tuck care of the sik

Saterday 12 I staid at the hospettal Asa parker wife com down to take care of Enock

Sunday 13 I went & herd Mr Landon in the afternune I went to mistick & herd Mr Osgood peter rober-son went hom out of the hospital

Munday 14 I staid at the hospittall I sold a barel of sider

Tuesday 15 this day I staid at the horspital jest at night I sold out som sider

Wednesday 16 I staid at the horspital there was two went out & two or thre com in jest at night Asa Parker com down after his son he staid al night

Thursday 17 this morning Mr Parker & wife & son set of for hom & I was dissmist from the horspital

Fryday 18 this forenune I helpt John Barker sel a barel of sider Ingals Brag com down tords night

Saterday 19 this morning there was won whipt for steling a Chese

Sunday 20 I was wørnd on gard to the bridg I stad my turn of Duty out but I did not fel well

Mundy ye 21 this morning I went to the docter & got a porsion of fisik & went & tuk it

Tuesday 22 I felt very porly at night our men was ordered to lay on there arms at night

Wednesday 23 I felt som better but did not prade Mr Steven Barker com down & several of Andover peapol com down

Thursday ye 24 this morning I felt som beter but did not prade nothing hapend extrorderly only we herd mor faverable nuse frome home I pade Mr Barker for my gun

Fryday ye 25 I staid at hom & kukt

Saterday ye 26 this morning I praded with the Com-
piny

Sunday ye 27 this morning we had alerum & was or-
dered onto winter hil I herd a sermon in the forenune
the Regerlers fird al day at our men on the ploud hil*
thay cild two of our men thay wos men Belonging to
rode oiland we wos ordered on the ploud hil at night in
the night thare wos a thunder shour com up in the night

Munday 28 this morning we wos releived of the ploud
hil about Nine aclok we got up about ten a klok after
we got hom about an our we had another alerum that the
regerlers wos a landing at Chelsey at nune we had a
lerum thay shot won of the rifle men leg of

Tusday 29 this day we wos a larumb two or three
times the regerlers fired Bums al day & all night wons &
a while

Wednesday 30 this morning it rarind very fast the
regerlers fired bums wons & a while I paid Wilam Por-
ter two Pound ten for a det of jacob tilton at Coos for
of our men praded to go to the Ploud hil

Thurseday 31 this morning it rained al day our men
praded at fore a klok & went of Down to the ploud hil

September Friday the 1 this day was loury wether I
cukt

Saterday ye 2 this morning I wos wornd on gard at
the jenuarls

Sunday ye 3 I wos releived of a gard about nine a
Clok it wos very rany al day

Munday ye 4 this day wos loury wether we Did not
prade there wos a party went to the ploud hil about nine

Tusday ye 5 this day we did not prade there wos a
tolk of som men a going to Canaday

Wednesday ye 6 this day I wos wornd on gard to the
bridg

Thursday 7 this morning I wos relf of a gard & praded
in the afternune

Fryday 8 I went to worke to make Leut Johnson a
feld bedst

*A hill in Charlestown known as "the plowed hill."

Saterday ye 9 I finisht Leut Johnsons Bedsted & preaded in the afternune

Sunday ye 10 this forenune I went to the meting hous in the afternune I went to Noting [Menotomy] meting after meting I was wornd on gard down to the ploud hil we went on a scout dow[n] within a gun shot of the Regerlers there was won rifle man desarted to the regerlers our men shot after him wons or twice

Munday 11 this morning we com of a cout about day & went on feteg At night there [wos] a rifle man stabd himself in the main gard but did not cil himself

Tuesday 12 this morning we had alerum about nine clouk we wos Dissmist about a leven a klok jed Holt Com down with a lode of spruse

Wednsday Sept 13 this day there was som People com to se me from Coos Corl Baly two sons Tords nit there was a party of men set of for Canaday*

Thursday Sept the 14 three Regerlers desarted from them to us there was a reifle man shot won of his mats & cild him

Fryday Sept the 15 this morning we started of to go to Reeding Benjamine Parker Phinihas Parker Jonathan Roberson Ephram Lasy & I set of we went as far as Mestick & then we hired two shas & three horses we rode as fur as waltons in reden & bought som tuls & then went as fur as won harts horns Beyond the meting hous we stopt at a tavern about halfway betwen redin & mestick we got hom a bout nin a Cloke

Saterday Sept 16 this forenune we wos wornd on gard Down to inmons Point to relieve som of Corl Sargents men to Pas muster we staid while tords night we com up to Capt Curers Compiny there was a funeral we at-ended it

Sunday sept 17 this day I staid at hom nothing hap-ing extrorderner

Munday Sept 18 this morning we praded for to pas muster & Past muster & wos Dissmist

Tuesday sept 19 nothing haping extrorderly Amos Stevens & I walkt over to Litle Cambridg

*The expedition against Quebec, commanded by Benedict Arnold.

Wednesday sept 20 I workt on a Chest

Thursday Sept 21 I was wornd on gard at the jenerals the Regerlers fired on our men that was intrenshin Between Prospect hil & the Ploud hil thay wounded to of our men

Fryday sept 22 I was relieved of a gard the Regerlers fired al day but did no hurt

Saterday sept 23 this day I cukt for Jonathan Rober-son & helpt Draw the pervision in the afternune our Reigement Praded I went & Drad the Bred for the Com-piny & Divided it

Sunday sept 24 this forenune I went to meting & herd mr Langdon prach the 2 of Peter 5 Chapter 10 11 verse I went to meting & herd Mr Aplton preach from timothy the six Chapter 12 vers the men in the works ware or-dered to worke a fixing of a floting Batry

Munday sept the 25 this morning I was wored on gard to the horspital there was two rifle men Beried at the horspital

Tuesday sept the 26 this morning I was releived of a gard Linsy got a furlow & went hom at Night Joshua fry com down I went & got a furlow to go hom

Wednesday sept the 27 this morning I [took] frys hors & set of for hom I went to Balards & oted I set of & got to Mrs. frys a Bout the midle of the afternune & then walkt hom

Thursday sept 28 I staid at hom in the forenune in the afternune I went up to town to By som tuls But could not find any in town I went to mothers

Fryday sept the 29 this morning I went to Haverhil & Laid out twenty shilings in tuls & Bought won Lok wich was nine shilings in the afternune I went to jos Houey & got him to set a saw & I work for him the whilst I went to se Enoch Parker he was som Beter

Saterday sept the 30 this day I made a apel Chest for granfarther

Sunday October the 1 this day I went to Andover meting & herd Mr syms at Night I went to Jonathans

Munday Oct 2 I staid at hom & fixt my tuls jest at Night I went Mr Barkers & Bout a Chas

Tuesday Oct 3 this morning I sta[r]ted with Unc John & Stephen Cobern we went to gouns & oted & got down about son two ours hy we went round on the Lins

Wednesday Octo 4 this day I went to Roxbary with uncle to se the works

Thursday Octo [5] this day it rained uncle John & Steven Cobern set of for hom

Fryday Octo 6 this morning I entered the Carpenter works I Went to worke on the floting Batry

Saterday Octo the 7 I was in lasted under Cap Polerds I workt on the Baruks in the yard

Sunday October the 8 this forenune I went to meting & herd mr Cleveland in the afternune we was ordered to go to worke we went to worke on the Baruks in the yard

Monday Octo 9 this morning we Began a frame Before the Coleg & danil peabody was our master workman

Tuesday Octo 10 this day I went to worke on the Baruks

Wednesday Octo 11 I workt on the Baruks in the yard

Thursday Octo the 12 I workt on the Baruks in the yard I Bought a set of Chisls Benjamin Parker com down

Friday Oct 13 I workt on the Baraks in the yard

Saterday Octo the 14 this day I workt on the Baruks

Sunday Octo the 15 This day I was a Bliged to worke on the Baruks

Monday Octo 16 we Begun a nue fraem nothing hap-
ing extrorderly

Tuesday Octo the 17 this morning I was ordered to fix a old Barn for the province use I workt on the Barn al day

Wednesday Octo the 18 this morning we herd the floting Batry had Bin down torde Boston & fired on Boston & split won of the Canon & Cild won man & wounded Eight more

Thursday Octo 19 we workt on the Barn a making som Dors

Fryday Octo 20 this forenune it rained & we did not worke I made a Box for John Parker in the afternune

we workt at the Barn sargent Hardy & J plats & Woodbary & I

Saturday Octo 22 this day it rained very hard al day we did not worke

Sunday Octo the 23 this morning I Left the Compiny & went to cuk for a mes in Capt Polards compiny the work men workt it was fare & plesent wether

Munday Octo the 23 this day I cukt nothing haping extrorderly

Tuesday Octo the 24 this Morning it rained I Helpt Draw the pervisions for fore Days we Drombd out won Hakit out of our Chamber

Wednesday Octo the 25 this day I cukt the man that was wounded a bord the floting Batry the man Belong to Marblehed

Thursday Octo the 26 I cukt jest at Night Raising won of the Baruks one for us belonging to our Chamber fel of the frame & hurt him selfe very bad

Fryday Octo the 27 this day I cukt & washt

Saturday Octo the 28 this Day it rained & the carpenders did not worke & I cukt

Sunday Octo 29 this forenune I Cukt in the afternune I went to winters Hil & herd uncle Stephen* preach

Munday Octo the 30 this Day I Cukt

Tuesday Octo the 31 I Cukt at Night there was som foks com down from Andover Nathan Ingals & Wilam Lasy

November the 1 1775 this morning we went round on the Hills & then com hom & went to Diner in my old Compiny

Thursday Nober 2 this day we went to Roxbary to se the works we com hom & went up to Notmy

Fryday November 3 this day I went to worke to the Hospital

Saturday Nober 4 I work at the Horspital

Sunday Nober the 5 I workt at the horspital the regerlers fired very brisk about won a cloke

Munday No the 6 I workt at the Horspital

*Rev. Stephen Peabody, born in Boxford, minister at Atkinson, N.H., and chaplain in Col. Poor's regiment, stationed at Winter Hill.

Tuesday No the 7 this day it rained very fast I workt at the Horspital

Wednesday No the 8 this day I workt on a lital fraim in the yard

Thursday Nober the 9 this day I went to worke on the Baruks a Long with Peabody about one a klok there was a brisk fireing of Canon from Prospect Hil we was son a Lerumb & herd the regorlers was a landing at Leachmors point thay Landid & tuke of som Cows & wounded three of our men won mortly wounded

Fryday Nober 10 this morning thay found three or fore Regerlers ded was found ded on the Point & som guns this fore Nune we did not worke for it rained in the afternune we workt on a Beruke afore the Colige

Saterday Nober 11 this Day it wos windy & Cold I workt on the Baruk afore the colig

Sunday Nober the 12 this day it continued cold I workt on the Baruk a fore the coleg

Munday Nober the 13 this forenune I went down to inmans point to cut som Ribs for a Baruk in the afternune I workt on the fraim

Tuesday Nober the 14 I workt on the fraim a fore the colig in the afternune we Drad our Cots & fore shilings Lawful mony

Wednesday Nober the 15 this morning it rained very fast & continued Raining all Day we Did not Work

Thursday Nober the 16 this Day I Workt on the Baruk a fore the Colig

Fryday Nober 17 this day I workt on the Baruk afore the Coleg we fraimed of won side & part of tother

Saterday Nober 18 this morning it wos very Cold I went to work on the Baruk a fore the Colig we finisht the fraem jest at Night we Drad a Beril of sider

Sunday Nober 19 this day we Lokt out som sils for a Nother Baruk a hundred & Eight fot Long & got them to gether

Munday Nober 20 this Day we raist a Baruk at Night we had a Lerum a bout Nine a Clok we herd the Regerlers was a Landing at Leachmors point But it wos nothing only the sentry wos [s]cart at the cracing of the ice

Tuesday Nover 21 this day I workt on the Baruke a fore the colig with Peabody

Wednesday Nover 22 this forenune I workt at the Baruk a Long with Peabody in the afternune I workt on a Barn to fix it to make Cartridges in at night our men went on to cobel hil to intrinsh this morning we had a lil snow about two inshes deep

Thursday Nover the 23 this day wos thanksgivin we did not worke our men com of a cobil hil jest at the Don of the Day I went & herd a sarmon at Night we had a fine super

Fryday Nover the 24 this day I went to workt to the Barn whare thay Was a making Cateriges We finisht the Barn & then Went to Workt at the gard hous to go to Cobil Hil*

Saterdag Nover the 25 I workt on the gard hous it wos worm & plesent

Sunday Nover the 26 this morning it has snod som we Workt on the gard hous but it stormed so that we left of a fore Night

Munday Nover the 27 this day we workt the gard hous

Tuesday Nover 28 we workt on the gard hous & almost finisht it Stephen Barker come down with two or three Load of Bords

Wednesday Nover the 29 this morning we finisht the gard hous & then went to worke on the Baruke a fore the colig

Thursday Nover 30 we workt on the Baruk at Night Jonathan Ober com down & we drad a beril of sider

Fryday Desember the 1 this morning we went to rol col & then got our Brefust & then Workt al Day on the Baruk

Saterdag Desem [2] this day I workt on the Baruke afore the Colig this Morning thay Brought in the morter† thay tuck in the Brig & Part the Loding

Sunday Des the 3 I workt on the Baruk it rained som in the fore nune

*A fort was being erected on Cobble hill.

†Captured by Capt. Manley off Cape Ann. See Essex Institute Hist. Colls., Vol. XLV, pp.8-9.

Munday Desember 4 this morning the Captain ordered us down to cobel hil we went to shingle

Tuesday De the 5 this Day we finisht the fraim & Leveled the sils

Wednesday De the 6 this Day we raised a Baruk a Crost the Comon the[n] went & Laid out a Nother hundred & Eight feet long

Thursday Desember the 7 this Day we Workt on the Baruk

Fryday De the 8 this forenune I Did not fel Well & Did not Work in the forenun in the afternune I workt on the Baruks along With Peabody in the afternune the melishy come Down from Andover seventy five men

Saterday Desember the 9 this Day I workt with Peabody on the Baruk afore the Colig

Sunday Deseme the 10 this morning I went to cuk the men went out to work Capt Polard Com out & said that our wages was cut down to eight penc the men al Left of Worke in the fore nune Capt Polerd com & said that we was all deesmist there was a great many of the Melishy com down

Munday December the 11 this morning Capt Polerd cam out & said if we would go to worke we should have seven pound ten a Month I cukt

Tuesday Desember the 12 this day I cukt Blancherd was turned out of the works

Wednesday Des the 13 this day I cukt Capt Polard Com & ordered in another mes into our Chamber

Thursday Des the 14 we herd that there was two or thre ships haled up against Marble hed som of our men Marcht of last Night this Day I cukt

Fryday Desem the 15 this Day I cukt in the afternune I went to Work on a Chest for my self

Saterday Desember 16 this Day I Cukt

Sunday De the 17 this morning our men went to Worke on a fort on Leachmors point the reglers fired on our men & wounded won man

Munday De the 18 this day I cukt the Regerlers continued firing Bums & Bauls but Did no hurt

Tuesday De the 19 this Day I cukt the Regerlers continued firing but did no hurt

Wednesday De the 20 this morning I got a man to cuk for me & I set of for home I got to Andover about a leven a Clok at Night I went to John Barkers to cary som things to uncle John

Thursday De the 21 this Day I fixt som bos fo r the oxen I went to Camils [Campbell ?] & Bought som Lather for Britches

Fryday De the 22 this Day I staid at hom

Saterday De the 23 I went to se John Barker at Night it snod

Sunday De the 24 this Day it snow all day

Munday De the 25 this morning I got up a little afore Day & yokt up fore oxen for uncle John & set of fo Cambridg I got to Cambridg about Dusk & then went to roxbry & got ther a litle after Eight

Tuesday De the 26 this morning I set of for Cambridg I got to Cambridg about Nune

Wednesday De the 27 this Day I cukt our men went to worke on the Bridg

Thursday De the 28 this Day I cukt

Fryday De the 29 this Day I Cukt the Wether fare & plesent

Saterday De the 30 this day I cukt Capt Davis set of with part of his men

Sunday De the 31 this Day I cukt it rained our men praded to have there arms taking away from them thay tuck my gun from me & the best of there guns

Munday january 1 1776 this Day our men vos Desmist & part of the men went of hom

Tuesday je the 2 our men all set of hom but [Ephraim] Lasy & Enock Parker Jonathan Roberson & I we had orders to go to work

Wednesday the 3 I cukt the melishe Com in

Thursday jene the 4 I cukt & workt som

Fryday je the 5 this forenune we went to rais a fram in the afternune I went with Thomas Webster & Ebin Cimbale round on the hils Jonathan roberson listed in to the work

Saterday je the 6 this morning Leut marbel & Amos Stevens com & Bracfust with us I cukt

Sunday je the 7 this morning Jonathan Roberson & I

set of for hom about fore a klok we got to mr frenshes meting in the afternune we went to mr symes meting

Munday je the 8 this Day I went to haveril & got pay for my gun

Tuesday je 9 this morning it rained I went to git my shus mended & I herd that John Philips yongest Child was Calt to Deth I went up to town & went to a traning

Wednesday je the 10 this morning I went to jediah holt to by som sider about Nune I went hom & Abraham Days Barn was burnt Down

Thursday je the 11 this morning I mad som shafts for ant Peabody I went to Dudly Carltons & Bought ten turkes & gave half a crown a pound

Fryday je the 12 this morning Jonathan Robinson & I set of for Cambridg we got to Cambridg about Dusk Col fry* was Bured this Day

Saterdag je 13 this morning I went to rol Cal & Drad provisions in the afternune I went to the hils & cukt

Sunday je the 14 this Day I cukt I went on to the hils & got Leave for som Bords to Build us a hout

Monday je the 15 this Day I got jachish to cuk for me & I went to Worke on a Little hut at Prospect hil

Tuesday je the 16 this Day I cukt & work on the hil jest at Night there was a man Com & forbid us working any longer we had a lod of sider com down by jed holt

Wednesday je the 17 this Day I went to worke on jenuarel putmans store & [Jonathan] roberson Cukt

Thursday je the 18 I workt on the store

Fryday je the 19 I workt on the store

Saterdag je the 20 this Day I workt on the store it was very cold

Sunday je the 21 I workt on the store we raisd a shed

Munday je the 22 I workt at the store

Tuesday je the 23 this Day I workt on the store

Wednesday je the 24 I workt on the store

Fryday je the 25 this Day I workt at the store

Saterdag je the 26 I workt at the store in the inside

Sunday je the 27 we went to roxbary & there was stephen farrinton cared to the hospital

*Col. James Frye of Andover, aged 66, "while in the Continental Service."

Munday je the 28 this Day I workt on the store Is-
sac Barker com from roxbary & said that Stephen farin-
ton* was ded & died with the nervis fever

Tuesday je the 29 this Day I workt on the store

Wednsday je the 30 this Day I workt on the store &
made a pare of stars

Thursday Febuary the 1 1776 this day I workt at the
store it wors very warm

Fryday fe the 2 we workt at the store on the inside

Saterday fe the 3 we was abliged to work at the store
it grew cold

Munday fe the 5 we workt on the store it continued
cold

Tuesday fe the 6 this day I workt at the store there
was three intered the works phineas Parker & perley &
ingals

Wednesday fe the 7 this Day I workt at the store on
inside Insine Barker & Isaac Com down with a Lod for
fesenton

Thursday fe the 8 this morning we went to Rol Cal
& there was a man Cild him self a drin[kin] jen there
was two men Drinkt forty fore glases won Lived thay
Belonged to the train I workt at the store

Fryday fe the 9 this Day I workt at the store thay
set a sentry over the man that cild him self & put Brown
into the pevow gard that gave the man the li[q]ur

Saterday fe the 10 this day I workt at the store the
inside a finished a rom it rained som all Day

Sunday fe the 11 this Day I workt at the store

Munday fe the 12 this Day I workt at the shop in
the fore in the afternune I workt at Number two & Laid
som flors

Tuesday fe the 13 [this Day I went after som Bordes up
to watertown but did not get any in the afternune I
went to Lecenton & got two Lods of Bords

Wednesday fe the 14 this Day I workt at the store a
making som Bunks

Thursday fe 15 this morning there was a larum the
regerlers went over to Dorchester & Burnt the farshens I
workt at the store

*Of Andover, a private in Capt. Poor's company.

Fryday fe 16 this Day I workt at the store on the Bunks

Saterday fe the 17 this Day I workt at the store Bunks

Sunday fe the 18 this Day I workt at the store it was very Cold

Munday fe the 19 this Day I workt at the store a seling up the inside & finished the seling

Tusday fe the 20 this Day I workt on the framm that was a going to Leachmors po[i]nt

Wednesday fe the 21 this Day I workt at the fraim a goin to Leachmors point

Thursday fe the 22 this forenune we workt at the fraim in the afternune it snod we finisht the fraim

Fryday fe the 23 this day we workt down to the point to a raising the fraim we raist it jist at night

Saterday fe the 24 we went Down to the point it was very present we borded & shingled

Sunday fe the 25 we had to the point & workt the in sid the regerlers Begun to in trensh aginst the point

Munday fe the 26 I workt in the shop a making Bunks

Tusday fe the 27 I workt at the shop on the Bunks

Wednesday fe the 28 I workt in the shop on the Bunks & made three at Night I went up to the hil & got my wagers It was ten pound Eighteen shilins & seven pens they tuck out the pay for my gun that 2^l 8^s.

Thursday fe the 29 this Day I workt in the shop on som forms for the jenerl & som tables

Fryday March the 1 I Workt in the shop on the Bunks I made fore it was Cold

Saterd March the 2 this Day I workt in the shop at Night our men got som morters Down to Leachmors point & split two morters & won at roxbary the regerlers fired a bum on to prospect hil

Sunday Mar the 3 I went to the point to worke they fired two bums at Night our men Cared Down the Congress* Down to Cobel Hil fired hur three tims & crakt hur

Munday March the 4 this Day we went to the point with the magersin & raist it they Did not fire all Day at Night they fired at Night but Did no hurt

*The mortar captured by Capt. Manly had been so named.

Tuesday March the 5 this Day we was a Larumb our Company praded in order to Draw guns but there was non Last Night they went on to Dochester hil to in-trench & was not melisted they fired on our men at Leachmors point & cild won man & wounded two more with a bum they fired Canon & bums at the point roxbary al night

Wensday March the 6 this Day we maid a Cofin we Drad guns Last Night

Thursday March the 7 this Day was fast we did not worke & went to meting & herd two sermons

Fryday March the 8 this Day we went Down to Leachmors point & did nothing Becaus the feteg men did not com we got hom Before Night

Saterday March the 9 this Day I workt in the shop at Night we herd our men went on to Dorchester point we herd the regerlers cild Nine or ten of our men a sunday morning

Sunday March the 10 this Day we Did not worke I went to meting in the forenune in the afternune I went on to the hils & sold my gun for ten Dolers

Munday March the 11 this Day we ware ordered not to work for thay sade the regerlers was a going of* we exersust & went up to the pond & trid our guns

Tuesday March 12 this morning it was lousy wether

Wednesday the 13 this Day we Did not worke & the ofisers said we was a goin to be Dismissd

Thursday the 14 this Day we was Dismist by our Capt

Fryday the 15 this Day I went to milton & got som paper & then went on to Dorchester hil & then back to Cambridg

Saterday March the 16 this Day Jonathan Roberson & I set of for home it rained som

Sunday March the 17 I Com hom about ten a cloke in the Afternune I went to meting to Boxford & herd mr Holihok

Mund March the 18 this Day I went up to town & got my hat Drest & then went to Deacon Chedwks to se the Boxford ofisers Chose

*The British evacuated Boston on March 17th.

Tuesday March 19 this Day I went to Bradford to Dudly Carltons & paid him for some turkes they said the Regerlers was gon all out of Bostown & Left som Canon.

Wednesday March the 20 this Day I went to town went to John Philipes & recond with him & got a pare of shus

Thursday 21 this Day I set of for Cambridg I got to Cambridg about son set they told that our people had tuck posseson of Bostown the regerlers Lie in sight

Fryday March the 22 this morning I felt very stif a traviling I went on to the hils

Saterday March the 23 this morning it snod & Clerd of before Nune me set of in order to go in to Bostown we went on to Buncers hil but Could not get a pas to go in to Bostown

Sunday March the 24 this morning Parker & I went on to the hils & tuck John Parkers Stephen Longs places in Cor Farnums regiment & in Capt Reeds Compiny it was very windy & cold,

Munday the 25 of March this Day we staid on the hils & praded with the regement

Tuesday March the 26 this Day I went to Bostown & went al over town & got out before Night

Wednesday March the 27 this Day we praded with the Regiment at Night the ships was under sale al most all of them

Thursday March the 28 this Day I staid at Cambridg & Drad pervision

Fryday March the 29 I made me a Chest at Night we had a dans

Saterday March the 30 this Day I went to Bostown & Bought me a gun & gen six Dolers for it & got Back before Night

Sunday March the 31 this forenune I went to meting In the afternune I went to meting after meting I Cared my Chest up on to the hils

Munday April the 1 1776 this morning I went to Bostown & got to Cambridg about one a Clok & there was three regiments marcht of I set of fur home a bout

three a Cloke & got to Deacon Balards & staid whilst al most Day

Tuesday April the 2 I set of from Deacon balerds & went [to] Abots & got som brandy & then went as far as farther peterses to Brecfust & got home a forenune

Wednesday April the 3 I went to Stephen Barkers & got his hos cart & went to Capt Varnums & got my Chest it was very rany

Thursday April the 4 I workt at home in the forenune in the afternune I went up to Sq Philips & tuk up a not that he had against me the hole was 16£ : 0 : 3

Fryday April the 5 this Day I workt in the Back roome I Cut out a winder & then workt on a small Desk

Saterday April the 6 this forenune I workt on the Desk in the afternune I went to Abraham Days & helpt him rais a barn

Sunday April the 7 I went to Boxford meting & herd Mr Adams it was rany

Munday April the 8 this Day I workt at hom on the Desk

Tuesday April the 9 I finisht the Deskt

Wednesday the April 10 this Day went up to Jonathan & then went to wood Chuk to spliting rails at Night I Come by Stephen Johnsons & got my gun & he charged me half a Doler

Thursday April the 11 this forenune I polisht a Desk in the afternune I went to Boxford Lecter

Fryday April the 12 this morning it rained I put on som Brases on to a Desk

Saterday April the 13 this Day I helpt uncle John swengle flax

Sunday April the 14 I went to Andover meting & herd mr syms

Munday April the 15 this morning I went to Brothers & he & I went down to Wood chuck to sharpining Posts & Rails

Tuesday April the 16 this Day it rained very hard all day in the afternune I went to Oliver Peabody

Wednesday April the 17 I went to mending som fence & a Diging som rox

Thursday April the 18 this day I went to the Long-
pore to worke on the fence

Fryday April the 19 I workt on the fence

Saterday April the 20 this Day I helpt uncle John
worke on the shas hous

June the 17 1775 what was mising & wounded in the
fight at Charlston

Mising Derious Seshons

Wounded Captain Benjamin farnum

Timothy Carlton

Spoford Ames

Joshua Wood

Samuel Fouls

Jacob Barnet

A List of the Names of the men belonging to Major
Poor Compiny that was at the taking of the Schooner*

Major Poor

Tim Carlton

Jno Chickring

Simon Ward[w]el

Wm Johnson

Jno Turner

Porter Farnum

Jonathan Garderner

Jno Johnson Ju

Jacob Tyler

Josh[ua] Johnson

James Worley [Wiley]

Mical Parkeor

John Barker

Josh Wood

James Stevens

Der[i]as Sessions

August the 24 I paid Steven Barker for the gun that
I Bought of him when I enlested 7 : 10 : 0

*At the battle of Chelsea, May 27, 1775.

A SONG

America to arms Repair
 Honour & glory beat to war
 Exert your selves with force & might
 And shue how amarican Boys can fight
 for to maintain their Charter rights
 Huzza Brave Boys

Hark how the War like trumpets sounds
 Whare there is Nought but Blood & Wounds
 The Drums a beating Colurs fling
 Canon roring toris Dieing
 these are the noble effects of War
 Huzy &c

Ye that Rain masters of the serf
 Shake of your youthful sloth & ese
 Well make the houty torys to know
 the torters thay must undergo
 When thay ingage their Mortle foe
 Huzz &c.

Display your Colours mount your guns
 Bater their Castels fier their touns
 United sons of amaricans fame
 Let not your courage tame
 Well drive the torys back again
 Huzz

Why then should be Danted at all
 sence we are igaged in such a caus
 as fiting for our rights & laws
 & dying in so just a caus
 Well prove their fulle over throu
 Huzza Brave Boys

ESSEX COUNTY NOTARIAL RECORDS,

1697 - 1768.

(Concluded from Volume XLVII, page 340.)

[201] Articles of Agreement between Monsieur Laport, merchant, and Israel Dodge, Commander of the Schooner Britannia. Said Dodge acknowledges to have sold to Monsieur Laport 121 hogsheads of good and merchantable cod fish at 18s. per Quintal to be delivered at St. Eustatius, each to pay one half for the landing of said fish, payment to be made in June next, in 300 Tierces of molasses of 60 gallons to each Tierce at current price, 220 gallons of which Laport promises to deliver to sad Dodge at Petit & Grand Canal at the current price there at time of delivery; the remaining 80 Tierces to be delivered at Point Peter, said Dodge paying the current price of molasses at the Moulle and the customary freight of molasses from the moulle to Point Peter. The balance to be paid in money to Dodge in June next, and if any part of the fish or molasses shall not prove good, abatement shall be made. Dated, at Basseterre, Guadeloupe, Mar. 21, 1767.

“If Capt. Dodge now going to St. Eustatius does not receive Vessels from me until the nine and Twentieth of this month he may unload the Cargo of Fish I have bought from him, and deliver it the thirtieth of s^d month to M^{rs} Garniere & Surgenton Merchants in St Eustatius, and he'll observe to not deliver any Fish to the Vessels unless they will give him an order from me. Bassaterre the 28 of March 1767. Laporte.”

[202] Receipt dated St. Eustatius. Apr. 4, 1767, given by Garnier & Surgenton to Capt. Israel Dodge for 121 hogsheads of salt fish belonging to Mr. Laporte at Guadeloupe, the fish good and in good order.

D^r Cap^t Archers acc^t Curr^t with Jn^o Delatour & Co.

1767

June 12 th	To Duty p ^d at the Custom House	£366.
	To Duties on 50 Tierces of Rice	75.
	To a bb ^l Beef	180.
	To so much p ^d by M ^r Mitchell	210.
	To 300 Hoops	54.
		<hr/>
		£885.
	To our draught on M ^r Admuat	1716.10
	To our draught on M ^r Mitchell	3398.10
		<hr/>
		£6000.

C^r By 50 T^s Rice @ 120 p £6000

Errors Excepted point Peter June the 12th 1767

Jn^o Delatour & Co.

Order dated Point Peter, June 12, 1767, from Jn^o Delatour on Jn^o Mitchell sr. of Roseau, to Capt. Henry Elkins for £85 : 16s : 6d for balance due to Capt. Archer. Endorsed by Henry Elkins.

[203] Note, dated Savannah, Dec. 26, 1766, given by Francis Arven & Co. to Capt. Geo. Southward "at his Return from the West Indies," in lumber £113 : 16s : ½d for value received.

"Kingstown Jamaica, Nov. y^o 27, 1767

Gentlemen : I take this opportunity to acquaint you that I arrived in 26 Days and have sold 72 Hh^{ds} of Fish @ 17/6 to Abraham Gibbs & to be paid in 6 Weeks & Gibbs pays the wharfage. I have sold 12 bb. of Herring @ 23/9 ½ bb & 11 bb of Elwives @ 24/9, there is no other Good that I have will Sell at any Rate here so I shall sayl tomorrow for Green island. I am not afraid of any Thing lying on Hand except Staves for there is a number of Vessels with Staves here & I cant sell them Here so I must make the both of Them there. nothing more at present

I remain Your Humb^lo Serv^t,

Thomas Moroney

"To Capt. R^d Derby & Co., owners of the Brig Salisbury in Salem, N. E.

Sugar from 27/ to 32/ ₤ Cwt

Boards at 4.10 ₤ M Shingles 17/6 ₤ M

Oyle is 3.15. Piements is 6½ qⁿ

Ginger is 17/6 ₤ C'

"Cap^t Dean went down the Day I came in so I did not see him & had no opportunity to write but I Judge he must know the Brig."

Bill of Exchange, dated Harbour Grace, Newfoundland, June 2, 1767, forty days' sight draft, given by John Fiott for Nicholas Fiott & Co. on De Gruchy & Le Breton, merchants, London, to W^m Lilly for £13: 13s: Endorsed by W^m Lilly to Mascoll Williams.

[204] Bill of Exchange, dated St. Johns, Newfoundland, June 6, 1767, forty days' sight draft given by Edw^d Langman on Charles Gould, Esq^r, Horse Guards, London, to W^m Lilly for £5.

Bill of Exchange, dated Gibraltar, Feb. 27, 1768, sixty days' sight draft given by R. Anderson & Co., on James Anderson, merchant, London, to Richard Derby, jr. & Co., for £326: 13s. Endorsed by Richard Derby jr. & Co. (Hasket Derby, John Prince for John Derby). Endorsed to Hamson, Barnard & Spragg by Jn^o Appleton.

Bond, dated Sept. 18, 1766, given by Charles Dickson, of Horton, Esq., Amos Sheffield of Cornwallis, mariner, and John Lockart of Horton, seaman, all Kings Co., N. S., to James Boyd of Salem, mariner, for £90, Nova Scotia currency, on condition that [205] £45 be paid on or before Sept. 18, 1767, with interest. Witness: Chantrell Collins.

Note, dated Salem, Oct. 27, 1767, given by Amos Sheffield to Sam^l Cottnam, for £86: 7s: 7 1-2d, payable May 10, 1768.

Note, dated Salem, Oct. 27, 1767, given by Silas Crane and Jon^{na} Crane to Sam^l Cottnam, Esq^r, for £59: 18s: payable May 10, 1768.

Bill of Exchange, dated St. Johns, Newfoundland, Sept. 19, 1766, forty days' sight draft given by James Stein on Mrs. Eliz^a Stein, Crown & Cushion, Cheapside,

London, to John Livingstone for £20. Endorsed by James Lawson, John Livingstone. Endorsed to Samⁿ Barton, jr., by Thomas Dean. Endorsed to Griffiths & Thomas, merchants, Bristol. by Samⁿ Barton, jr. [206] Protested, at London, Mar. 19, 1767, at request of Lane Son & Fraser of London and Elizabeth Stein refused payment for want of orders. Protested again Mar. 20, 1767 by William Tudbury, Notary.

George Southward's orders from Geo. Crowninshield. Appointed master of ship Fortune, laden and ready to sail for Savannah, Ga., to sell the cargo for rice, lumber or cash, and head the ship for the West Indies with the same, "if you find you have Stock enough for to load with Rice & you think it best then Load for Lisbon or Cadiz, but as you will be on the Spot leave it with you, but in case you load for the West Indies would have you begin to Windward & to try your Markets & where you find them best you of Course will Sell, if the Season of the Year is not too far advanced you may return back again, taking with you for Cargo what you like best for the market and proceed as before mentioned, but if you find it wont answer you may lay [207] the neat of your Stock out in molasses, cocoa, coffee or cotton, or any Thing else you think will turn out most to my advantage here at Home, as you know the Price Currant of our Market and if you should purchase light pay, then proceed for Turks island and fill the Ship with Salt & so Home & in the like manner if you go twice, you have the Liberty of purchasing and selling at any of the West India Islands where you like. You have Liberty to go from thence to any part of Carolina & any part of this Province where you think best minding to acquaint me of your proceeding by every opportunity either by Land or Sea as nigh as you can and the Price currant of the Markets of Imports and Exports of the Place you are at. * * * If you go for Lisbon apply to Mess^{rs} White Housten & Hill or if for Cadiz you may apply to Mess^{rs} Butlers minding them to sell for Cash, which you must bring with you & a Load of Salt." Dated Salem, Oct. 28, 1767. Further ordered that if he can sell

the ship for £1000 in cash, good bills with good endorsers, or for rice at a good price, to do so. Dated Salem, Oct. 31, 1767.

Invoice of above ship Fortune :

To 25 Hhd ^s of Rum Cont ^s 2777 Gall 2/7	277.14.0
15 bb ^l D ^o 461 a 2/	46. 2.0
29 1-4 Pipes Fyal Wine at £13.6.8.	390. 0.0
20 mill: Braks a 24/	24. 0.0
25 Rum Hh ^{ds} a 12/	15. 0.0
15 bb a 4/	3. 0.0
12 Bb ^s Provisions a 4/8	28.16.0
9 ^c .0.0 Bread a 22/ ⌘ C ^t	9.18.0
Sundry Charges of Loading advance Wages &c	50. 0.0
	<hr/>
	844.10
To a Note of Hand on M ^{ess} Francis Ervin & Wrannule for 113.16 Ster ^t	151.14.8
	<hr/>
	£996. 4.8

Salem, Oct. 28, 1767.

Receipt for above signed by George Southward.

[208] Protest. Nich^s Thorndike of Beverly. master of the schooner Molly, made declaration that being at Newfoundland bound for Beverly on July 2 last, W^m Lilly at Newfoundland shipped on board his said vessel 48 quintals of fish, consigned to Capt. Richard Derby of Salem, said Derby to pay said Thorndike 1s sterling ⌘ Q^t, and after he arrived on or about July 25, the fish being in good order, said Derby refused to receive the fish or pay the freight. Aug. 3, 1768. Eben^r Ellinwood, mate, and John Tuck, mariner, made oath to the same.

Power of attorney, given by Mary Browne of Boston, spinster, to Benj^a Lynde & W^m Pyncheon, both of Salem, Esq^{rs} [209] Dated Boston, Nov. 18, 1767. Witnesses : Nat Hatch, Arodi Thayer. Acknowledged before Nat. Hatch, justice of the peace.

Bond, dated Mar. 30, 1763, between Abraham Masters and Jonathan Masters, mariners, of Falmouth, N. S., and William Davison, cordwainer, and Haffield White, yeoman, of Wenham, to Samuell Lee of Manchester, gentleman,

for £133 : 6s : 8d [210] £66 : 13s : 8d to be paid on or before Mar. 30, 1764, with interest. Witnesses : Mary Lee, Sarah Allen. Receipts from Haffield White, dated Feb. 13, 1766, and Feb. 27, 1768, for 1 and 2 years' interest respectively.

Receipt, dated Salem, Oct. 26, 1767, from George Southward to Capt. Samuell Lee for a negro woman named Hazard, "which I promise to take on board the Ship Fortune on freight," consigned to said Southward for "Sails and Returns." Signed Oct. 31, 1767.

Receipt, dated Bermuda, Apr. 10, 176-, from Cornelius Hinson to Capt. David Ropes for 7 pipes of wine and a parcel of pot iron, viz : 15 kettles, 7 skillets, 12 pot for account of Richard Derby of Salem, "the produce of which I promise to remit according to order."

Receipt, dated Bermuda, Apr. 16, 1767, from W^m Place to David Ropes for one pipe of wine to be delivered to Cornelius Hinson, Esq^r.

[211] Bond, dated Sept. 2, 1760, between Samuell Selman of Marblehead, shoreman, and John Nutt of Marblehead, merchant, and Joel Smith of Marblehead, joiner, for £500. The said Selman to remove his family and effects from the dwelling house of said Nutt, where Selman now lives, by the evening of Tuesday the 9th next, leaving things in good order, paying rent due, and during the next three months to behave toward the said Nutt and Smith in a peaceable and quiet manner. Witnesses : Richard Reed, Nathan Bowen.

Power of attorney, given by Jonathan Larcome of Beverly, mariner, to Samuell Woodberry of Beverly, mariner, to act for him in the sale of one eighth part of the schooner Salle. Dated, Dec. 9, 1768. Acknowledged, at Beverly, before John Leech, justice of the peace.

[212] Power of attorney given by W^m Carlton of Salem, mariner, Jacob Crowninshield of Salem, mariner, and Hannah, his wife, John Bowditch of Salem, mariner, and Mary, his wife, owners of three fourths parts of real estate, with all appurtenances, in New Salem, Hampshire Co., whereof their father, Samuell Carlton, late of Salem, truckman, died seized, to Samuell Carlton of Salem, gen-

tleman. Eunice, wife of Samuell, and Mary, wife of William, impower said Samuell to release their rights of dower. Dated Jan. 9, 1769. Witnesses: Deborah Frye, Esther Varnum, Hannah Stone, Walter Palfray, John Shannon. Acknowledged Jan. 13, and Jan. 30, by the several parties, before Joseph Bowditch, justice of the peace.

[213] Bill of exchange, dated Halifax, thirty days' sight draft given by Andrew Fowler on Capt. Henry Elkins of Salem, to Dapt. Enoch Rust for £10 : 15s : 10d on account of John Molleaux. Protested, Mar. 6, 1769, at request of Capt. Enoch Rust of Boston, and refused by the wife of said Elkins, the husband being at sea, for want of orders.

Bill of exchange, dated Portsmouth, New England, July 22, 1768, thirty days' sight draft given by James McDonogh on Lane, Son & Fraser of London, merchants, to Samuel Curwen for £120. Endorsed to Deberdt, Burkett & Sayre of London, merchants, by Samuel Curwen. Protested, Oct. 31, 1768, in London [214], and again on Jan. 18, 1769. Witnesses: Benjamin Hammett, James Sharpe.

Bill of exchange, dated Portsmouth, N. E., Sept. 15, 1768, thirty days' sight draft given by James McDonogh on Lane, Son & Fraser of London, to Samuel Curwen for £100. Protested, Dec. 7, 1768, at request of Richard Morris of London, merchant. [215] Witnesses: William Cornasleau, Daniel Meek.

Power of attorney, given by W^m Lilly of Salem, merchant, to his wife Patience. Dated June 7, 1768. [216] Witnesses: Joseph Barnard, William Pyncheon. Acknowledged, at Salem, Apr. 25, 1769, before Peter Frye, justice of the peace. Patience Lilly appoints Thomas Phillips and Isaac Thorpe Foster, Esq^r, merchants, at Barbadoes, as substitute attorneys, Apr. 25, 1769. Witnesses: Samuell Clarke, Richard Doliber.

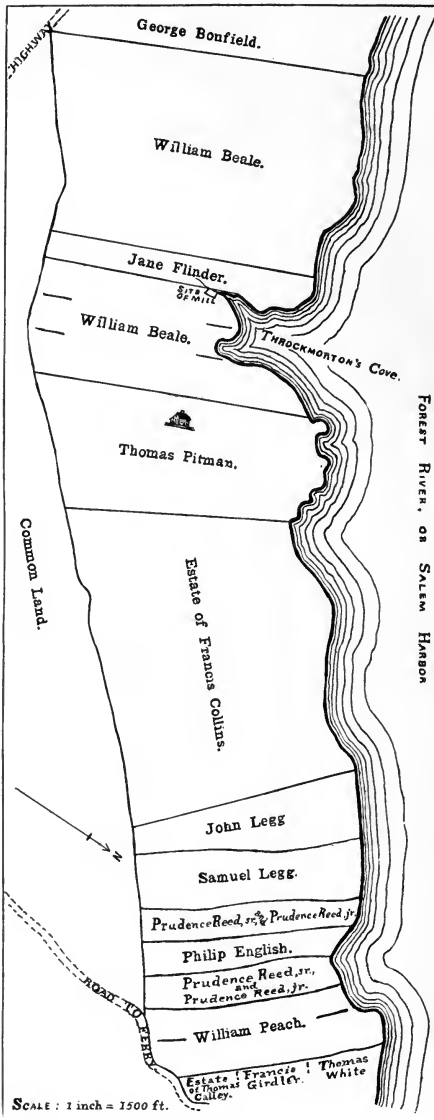
Jan. 5, 1762, S. Carrel entered a protest.

May 18, 1763, S. Carlton entered a protest.

May 20, 1763, Wormsted gave a report.

Apr. 18, 1763, Nath^l Knight entered a protest.





PLAN OF MARBLEHEAD IN THE YEAR 1700. No. 9.

MARBLEHEAD IN THE YEAR 1700. NO. 9.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THE map which accompanies this article represents that part of Marblehead lying on Forest river from the old ferry landing to a considerable distance westward of Throckmorton's cove, a strip of land about one-third of a mile in width. It connects at the western end with the map accompanying the first article of this series.

Throckmorton's cove, otherwise called Throgmorton and Frogmorton, was so called very early. John Throgmorton probably had his home here until the winter of 1635-6, when, with his pastor, Roger Williams, he fled to Rhode Island. He came to America with Williams in the ship Lyon, in 1630, and came to Salem at the time Williams was settled over the church there. He was granted land in Salem.* He was a supporter of Williams and was excommunicated with him from the Salem church. They left the colony together in the cold and deep snow of that terrible winter, carrying what things they could with them as they secretly departed on foot in the night-time. He was one of those of whom Hugh Peter wrote, that "these wholly refused to hear the church, denying it and all the churches in the Bay to be true churches, and, except two, all re-baptized."*

William Peach Lot. That part of this lot lying easterly of the dashes belonged to John Peach as early as 1658 and as late as 1678.

That part of the lot lying westerly of the dashes belonged to John Legg of Marblehead as early as 1658; and in his will, dated 16: 9: 1672, and proved July 1, 1674, he devised it to his wife Elizabeth.

*Essex Institute Historical Collections, volume II, page 10.

The entire lot belonged to William Peach as early as 1699.

Prudence Reed, sr., and Prudence Reed, jr., Lot. This lot was conveyed by Samuel Friend of Manchester, planter, for three pounds, to John Peach, jr., of Marblehead, fisherman, 3: 10: 1658.* Later, it belonged to Richard Hollingworth; and, Oct. 15, 1690, Richard Reed of Marblehead, mariner, conveyed it to his son Samuel Reed.† The father, Aug. 7, 1691, conveyed it to David Harris and William Hall of Boston, mariners, as feoffees in trust, for the benefit of Prudence Hicks of Boston, spinster, whom he was about to marry.‡ Mr. Reed died in 1693, and Samuel Reed, then of Marblehead, mariner, son of the deceased, released the lot to his step-mother, Prudence Reed, and his sister Prudence Reed Dec. 29, 1699.§ It belonged to Mrs. Reed and Prudence in 1700.

Philip English Lot. This lot belonged to William Hunter of Salem, mariner, in 1658. He removed to Boston (?), and died before March 29, 1691, when administration was granted upon his estate. His only child, Sarah Walker, widow of Samuel Walker of Boston, deceased, for seventeen pounds, conveyed the lot to Philip English of Salem, merchant, Oct. 14, 1693;|| and Mr. English owned it in 1700.

Prudence Reed, sr., and Prudence Reed, jr., Lot. This lot early belonged to Richard Hollingworth, and later to Richard Reed of Marblehead, mariner, who, Oct. 15, 1690, conveyed it to his son Samuel Reed.¶ Richard Reed, the father, Aug. 7, 1691, conveyed it to David Harris and William Hall of Boston, mariners, as feoffees in trust, for the benefit of Prudence Hicks of Boston, spinster, whom he was about to marry.** Mr. Reed died in 1693, and his son, Samuel Reed, of Marblehead, mariner, released the lot to his step-mother, Prudence Reed, and his

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 43.

†Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 402.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 13.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 248.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 202.

¶Ipswich Registry of Deeds, book 5, page 402.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 13.

sister Prudence Reed Dec. 29, 1699.* It belonged to Mrs. Reed and Miss Reed in 1700.

Samuel Legg Lot. This lot was owned by John Legg of Marblehead at the time of his death, in 1674. In his will he devised his real estate, after the decease of his widow Elizabeth, to his three sons, Samuel, John and Daniel. Daniel died without issue before March 16, 1690, when the surviving sons, Capt. Samuel Legg of Boston, mariner, and John Legg of Marblehead, merchant, divided the real estate. This lot was assigned to Samuel, who owned it in 1700.

John Legg Lot. This lot was owned by John Legg of Marblehead at the time of his death, in 1674. In his will he devised his real estate, after the decease of his widow Elizabeth, to his three sons, Samuel, John and Daniel. Daniel died without issue before March 16, 1690, when the surviving sons, Capt. Samuel Legg of Boston, mariner, and John Legg of Marblehead, merchant, divided the real estate. This lot was assigned to John, who continued to own it for many years after 1700.

Estate of Francis Collins Lot. Francis Collins owned this lot in 1657, and died, possessed of it, in 1689, when it was valued at sixty pounds. It belonged to his estate in 1700.

Thomas Pitman House. Richard Hide of Salem, carpenter, conveyed this lot, with the house and barn thereon, to Thomas Pitman of Marblehead, fisherman, Nov. 4, 1657. † Mr. Pitman died in the summer of 1694, having, in his will, devised this lot of land and the housing to his son Thomas Pitman. This estate was then appraised at one hundred and twenty pounds. Thomas Pitman, jr., died in June, 1736, at the age of ninety-four, having, in his will devised this estate to his daughter Sarah, wife of John Ingalls. How long the house was standing after this time is unknown.

William Beale Lot. That part of this lot of land which lies westerly of the western dashes was granted by the town of Salem to Henry Harwood of Salem, who sold it,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 248.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 4.

for eighteen pounds, to William Stratton (who was "master of ship of Brittow yt then vfed this contry"* in 1674) July 10, 1649.† Mr. Stratton sold it to William Payne and Richard Russell; and they immediately erected at the brook in the cove a gristmill, the first in the town of Marblehead, which had just been incorporated as a town. Robert Knight testified in Salem court, 29: 9: 1674, that the mill at Frogmorton's cove was built twenty-four or twenty-five years before.‡

William Beale of Marblehead hired the mill while it was owned by Messrs. Payne and Russell, until they sold out to Joseph Jewett of Rowley, merchant, and also after Mr. Jewett had acquired the title to it. Mr. Jewett conveyed the lot of land and corn mill with the buildings, ponds, dams, stones, utensils, implements, etc., to John Bradstreet of Marblehead June 28, 1658.§ Mr. Bradstreet died in 1660, a young man, and his real estate descended to his brother Moses Bradstreet of Ipswich and sisters Hannah, wife of Nicholas Holt of Andover, Martha, wife of William Beale of Marblehead, Mary, wife of John Kimball of Ipswich, wheelwright, Sarah, wife of Nicholas Wallis of Ipswich, and Rebecca, wife of George Bonfield of Marblehead. Mr. and Mrs. Nicholas Wallis conveyed her seventh part to George Bonfield; and Moses conveyed his seventh to Mr. Bonfield. Mr. and Mrs. Bonfield (he was then a fisherman) conveyed the two-sevenths that he had bought and the one-seventh she inherited from her brother John Bradstreet to William Beale of Marblehead, the deceased's brother-in-law, Dec. 8, 1674.|| The mill was then gone, "ye old mill place" being mentioned in the deed.

That part of the lot lying between the dashes was granted by the town of Salem to Thomas Tuck of Salem, smith, before July 5, 1658, when, for three pounds and ten shillings, he conveyed it to William Beale.¶

*Salem Quarterly Court Files, volume 24, leaf 8.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 7.

‡Salem Quarterly Court Files, volume 24, leaf 8.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 31.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 80.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 82.

That part of the lot lying easterly of the eastern dashes belonged to Mr. Beale in 1658.

Mr. Beale died, possessed of the entire lot, in the spring of 1694, having devised it in his will to his eight children, Samuel (the eldest), William, John, Aaron, Ebenezer, Martha, Elizabeth and Thomas. The daughter Elizabeth Beale conveyed her interest in the land to her brother William Beale of Marblehead, Dec. 13, 1699,* and the other heirs probably released their interest to him at about the same time. He owned the estate until the summer of 1711, when he died.

Jane Flinder Lot. This lot of land was conveyed by William Dixey of Salem to Henry Harwood of Salem, April 20, 1640.† Mr. Harwood died in the spring of 1664, having in a nuncupative will expressed, on the afternoon of the day he died, his wish that his estate should be for the use of his wife as long as she lived and then be divided between his niece Jane, wife of Richard Flinder, and his wife's daughter Elizabeth, wife of Matthew Nixon. This became the property of Mrs. Flinder, and she owned it in 1700.

William Beale Lot. This lot belonged to Richard Hollingworth in 1650; and he died possessed of it in 1654. John Gedney of Salem, vintner, and his wife Katherine, for five pounds, conveyed it to Adam Westgate of Salem, 30 : 4 : 1656.‡ Mr. Westgate was a mariner, and, for seven pounds, conveyed it to John Bradstreet of Marblehead, seaman, April 2, 1658.§ Mr. Bradstreet died in 1660, at the age of about twenty-nine, without issue, and his estate descended to his brother and sisters, Hannah, wife of Nicholas Holt of Andover, Martha, wife of William Beale of Marblehead, Mary, wife of John Kimball of Ipswich, wheelwright, Sarah, wife of Nicholas Wallis of Ipswich, Moses Bradstreet of Ipswich and Rebecca, wife of George Bonfield of Marblehead. John Kimball conveyed to William Beale of Marblehead one-seventh part

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 30, leaf 197.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 39.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 31.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 82.

of the lot March 27, 1672.* Mr. and Mrs. Nicholas Wallis conveyed her seventh part to George Bonfield; and Moses conveyed his seventh to Mr. Bonfield. Mr. and Mrs. Bonfield (he was then a fisherman) conveyed the two-sevenths that he had bought and the one-seventh she inherited from her brother John Bradstreet to Mr. Beale Dec. 8, 1674.† There is on record‡ a deed from William Beale, sr., of Marblehead, husbandman, to Robert Bennett of Marblehead, of one acre of fresh meadow in Marblehead, bounded southerly by ye mill brook, westerly by land of George Bonfield, northerly by a ditch cast up and land of the grantor and easterly by the grantor's meadow, Aug. 28, 1682.

Mr. Beale died, possessed of this lot, in the spring of 1694, having devised it in his will to his eight children, Samuel (the eldest), William, John, Aaron, Ebenezer, Martha, Elizabeth and Thomas. The daughter Elizabeth Beale conveyed her interest in the land to her brother William Beale of Marblehead Dec. 13, 1699,§ and the other heirs probably released their interest to him at about the same time. He owned the estate until the summer of 1711, when he died.

*Salem Quarterly Court Files, volume 24, leaf 5.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 80.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 128.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 30, leaf 197.

THE CUTTING-BROWNE FAMILY OF NEWBURY.*

COMPILED BY DAVID W. HOYT.

1 John Cutting, Captain and Mr., of Charlestown and Newbury, "ship-master"; married MARY ——. Coffin, in his History of Newbury, states that he was from London. He made several voyages to England and brought many passengers to this country; removed from Charlestown to Newbury about 1642, but Wyman states that he bought land in Charlestown in 1648.† He was one of the eight commissioners, all entitled to the prefix "Mr.," who were appointed by the town of Newbury in 1642 for removing from Parker river to Merrimac river; and previous to 1645 he received a grant from the town of Newbury of a farm of 200 acres. He died Nov. 20, 1659 [Nb.]. His will was dated Oct. 22, 1659, and probated March 27, 1660.‡ Widow Mary married Mr. JOHN MILLER§; and died Mar. 6, 1663-4 [Nb.]; will dated Nov. 26, 1663, probated Mar. 29, 1664; called a widow then.||
Children :

2. A SON² [JOHN²?]¶, b. probably before 1620; m. before 1641, ——. A dau. Mary^{***}, b. before 1642; m. 1st, Nov. 30, 1657 [Nb.],

*Also of Charlestown, Salem and Ipswich. The attempt is here made to separate this family from the other Brownes of those towns. We have found no descendants bearing the surname Cutting after the second generation; but there were Noyes and Moody as well as Browne descendants of later generations. All the published accounts seen by the writer have been incomplete or inaccurate. A few mistakes are corrected here, and scattered fragments brought together.

†His son (John?) may have lived in Charlestown—

‡Published in Essex Antiq., Vol. 8, p. 165.

§The Newbury list of free holders who had received grants of land, dated 1642, contains "Mr. Miller." Coffin and Pease insert "John". Savage inserts "Joseph," incorrectly, for Mary Miller was a widow in 1663, while Joseph died in 1681.

¶Published in Essex Antiq., Vol. 12, p. 33.

¶A John Cutting jr. appears on the Salem Court records, Dec., 1642. [Essex Antiq., Vol. 4, page 123.]

**Both Capt. Cutting and widow Miller called Mary Moody their *grandchild* in their wills, and her name was Cutting when married. Both called Mary Noyes their *daughter*. Probably Mary Moody's father and mother were dead in 1659, when the Cutting will was written, or they may have remained in England, for Capt. Cutting could easily have brought his granddaughter to this country on one of his voyages. If Mary Moody's father came to this country, he may have been the John jr. mentioned above, and may have lived for a short time in either Charlestown or Newbury, as Capt. Cutting owned real estate in both towns.

Samuel² Moody (Wm.¹) of Nb.; 2d, June 24, 1679 [Nb.], Daniel Lunt. She named a son Cutting Moody. A Mary Cutting was admitted to the Charlestown church, March 21, 1652 [W. Ch.]; perhaps either she or her grandmother; her mother's name is not known.

3. JUDITH², b. —; m. about 1637, 1 James¹ Browne; d. about 1650.
4. MARY², b. —; m. about 1640, Nicholas¹ Noyes of Nb. They named a son Cutting Noyes.
5. SARAH², b. about 1629; m. 1st, 1 James¹ Browne; 2d, Nov. 29, 1677, William Healy, sen., of Cambridge; perhaps 3d, Dec. 3, 1685, Hugh March, sen., of Nb.

1 James¹ Browne, of Charlestown, Newbury and Salem,* "glazier," born about 1605; married 1st, about 1637, 3 JUDITH² CUTTING (Capt. John¹), who died about 1650; 2d, about 1650-52, 5 SARAH² CUTTING (sister of Judith²), who was admitted to the Charlestown church March 14, 1652. He was of Charlestown till about 1660; then of Newbury, and of Salem as early as 1672. Coffin calls him "James Jun." to distinguish from "Mr. James Browne," who was one of the first settlers of Newbury and called "late teacher at Portsmouth," in 1656. James¹ died at Salem, Nov. 13, 1676. Will dated Jan. 29, 1674-5, probated Nov. 29, 1676. Widow Sarah married Nov. 29, 1677 [W. Ch.], WILLIAM HEALY, SEN.† of Cambridge. She was living in Feb., 1682-3. A Sarah Healy married Dec. 3, 1685 [Nb.], Hugh March, Sen., of Nb., as his third wife. Widow Sarah March died Oct. 25, 1699 [Nb.].

Children :

2. JOHN², b. Jan. 4, 1637-8 [W. Ch.], "eldest son" in 1674; m. Feb. 20, 1659-60, Mary² Woodman.
3. JAMES², b. Feb. 20, 1642-3 [W. Ch.]; bur. Aug. 8, 1648 [W. Ch.].

*This Browne family of glaziers should not be confounded with a Brown family of mariners and merchants, whose names are similar. John¹ Brown of Salem, who died in 1685, had sons, James² d. in 1675, and John² died in 1677, both of whom left descendants among whom the names were perpetuated. [See Essex Antiq., Vol. 13, pp. 147-153.]

†On the Middlesex record of deeds is a deposition of James and Hannah Browne, Feb., 1682, about Mr. William Healey's courting their mother. William Healy, sen., seems to have died in 1682 or 3, at the age of 70; date of inventory April 1, 1684, Daniel Cheever, administrator. It is stated that Widow Browne was his fifth wife.

4. JAMES², b. Aug. 19, 1647 [W. Ch.]; m. March 16, 1670, Hannah House.
5. NATHANIEL², b. Nov. 21, 1648 [W. Ch.] [by 1st wife]; d. young; not in will, 1674.
6. SARAH², b. —; m. [1st, before 1675, — Beasley; 2d, about 1682, William² Healy, jun.*?] William Healy, jun., b. 1652, is said to have lived in Cambridge, and d. there in 1689.
7. SAMUEL², b. Jan. 14, 1656-7 [W. Ch.] [by 2d wife]. By the will, 1674, he received his father's dwelling house and ground in Salem, next to lands of Samuel Pickworth and John Gedney, dec'd.
8. HANNAH OR ANNA², b. —; bp. Sept. 12, 1658 [W. Ch.]; living in 1674.
9. ABRAHAM², b. —; bp. Oct. 14, 1660 [W. Ch.]; mentioned in will, 1674. Essex Antiq. says he was living in 1682; d. Jan. 13, 1683 [Nb.].
10. MARY², b. May 25, 1663 [Nb.]; living in 1674. [See 14 Mary³.]
11. ABIGAIL², b. Oct. 24, 1665 [Nb.]; living in 1674.
12. MARTHA², b. Dec. 22, 1667 [Nb.]; mentioned in will, 1674. Essex Antiq. states that she probably m. Sept. 3, 1688, John Tappan of Andover.

2 John² Browne (*James¹*) of Newbury and Ipswich, "glazier," born 1638; married Feb. 20, 1659-60 [Nb.], MARY² WOODMAN (*Edward¹*). He removed from Newbury to Ipswich about 1663. By his father's will he seems to have received something from the estate of Henry Bright of Watertown. In 1678 he sold house and land in Ipswich, and we have found no further trace of him.

Children:

13. JUDITH², b. Dec. 3, 1660 [Nb.]; probably m. Feb. 4, 1680-1 [Nb.], Zachary² Davis (John¹) of Newbury.

*The original Browne will, 1674, probably 1674-5, reads, "daughter Sarah Beasley;" but several authorities state that this Sarah Brown m. Wm. Healy, jr., in 1682. We have not found the original authority for this statement made by Savage and others. If the "B" and the "H" could be mistaken for each other, "Healey" could easily be read "Beasley" written with the old style "s," but even then the dates do not harmonize.

Savage and Wyman give William, jr., of Hampton, when married. Another gives the mother, Sarah Brown, of Hampton. The connection of the family with Hampton is probably based upon the fact that Savage and Dow give William "Healey" of Hampton as one of those who were tried for treason in the Gove rebellion against Crandall in 1682-3. In the N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. 1, the name is printed "Ely" in Gove's letter and "Holy" in the pardon.

Wyman gives the age of the mother, Sarah "Halle," as 50 years, in 1679. Pope gives her age as 53, in 1658, which is not her age, but that of her husband, James Browne. There can be no doubt that William Healy, sen., m. Sarah Browne, sen.; but in other respects the accounts of the two Sarahs and the two Williams are badly confused and uncertain.

14. MARY³, b. March 8, 1661-2 [Nb.]; perhaps m. Dec. 8, 1680 [Nb.], Hon. William² Partridge (Wm.¹) of Portsmouth and Newbury.*
15. ELISABETH³ b. May 15, 1664 [Ip.].
16. JOHN³, b. Sept. 29, 1666 [Ip.].
17. JONATHAN³, b. Nov. 4, 1668 [Ip.]; probably m. April 6, 1694 [Ip.], Lydia Kindrick.
18. SARAH³, b. Dec. 2, 1670 [Ip.].
19. HANNAH³, b. Nov. 13, 1676 [Ip.]†

4 James² Browne (*James*¹) of Charlestown, Salem and Newbury, "glazier," born 1647; married Mar. 16, 1670, HANNAH HOUSE. He seems to have removed from Charlestown to Salem in 1673-6, and to Newbury about 1680. Currier's Newbury gives in list of Newbury freeholders, 1653, "James Browne from his Grandfather Mr. Cuttings freehold." This James was then only six years old. He died Feb. 27, 1707-8 [Nb.]. Widow Hannah died Nov. 18, 1713 [Nb.].

Children :

20. JAMES³, b. Feb. 3, 1670-1 [W. Ch.]; m. 1st, April 28, 1694‡, Mary Edwards, who d. May 5, 1700 [Nb.]; m. 2d, Jan. 2, 1701 [Nb.], Rebecca³ Kelly (John², John¹), who d. April 3, 1756 [Nb.]§ He also was a glazier; lived in Newbury;|| d. May 17, 1745 [Nb.]. The records give three children by 1st wife, b. 1696-99; seven by 2d wife, b. 1701-15. [See Essex Antiq., vol. 13, pp. 165-6, for descendants].
21. SAMUEL³, b. Dec. 3, 1672 [W. Ch.]; d. Nov. 15, 1690 [Nb.], at sea.
22. JOHN³, b. —; d. Dec. 18, 1690 [Nb.].
23. SARAH³, b. Aug. 10, 1678 [Sm.]; m. April 8, 1695 [Nb.], Richard⁴ Lowle (Percival³, Richard², Percival¹).
24. BENJAMIN³, b. March 21, 1680-1 [Nb.]; "glazier"; residence, Newbury, in 1707 and 8.
25. ABRAHAM³, b. March 17, 1682-3 [Nb.]; d. Jan. 13, 1683 [Nb.].
26. JOSEPH³, b. May 19, 1685 [Nb.]; m. Dec. 11, 1707 [Nb.], Sarah Poor; called Joseph 3d. [See Essex Antiq.].
27. HANNAH³, b. Nov. 16, 1687 [Nb.]; m. Jan. 13, 1707-8 [Nb.], John Goodridge, jr.

*10 Mary², Mary (Richard) and Mary (Francis) were all b. in Newbury about the same time as 14 Mary³, but Essex Antiq. states that Mary, dau. of Richard, m. — Elliott.

†Recorded as dau. of "John, glazier."

‡The Newbury records give James, jr., m. April 28, 1694, and James, m. April 8, 1695, both to Mary Edwards.

§She was b. April 15, 1675 [Nb.], and therefore in her 81st year, not 87th as the gravestone record was printed.

||In 1696-7 either he or his father was appointed guardian of three children of Richard Long, late of Salisbury, deceased.

ANOTHER IPSWICH FAMILY.

28 John¹ Browne of Ipswich* m. Mary —. He was in Ipswich as early as 1641; died Sept. 13, 1677 [Ip.]. Widow was living with daughter Sarah in 1679.

Children:

29. JOHN², b. 1639-43; m. 1677 [Ip.], Hannah —.
30. MARTHA², b. —; m. — Thorne; living in 1679.
31. SARAH², b. —; m. Dec. 21, 1671 [Ip.], Thomas Jacob; living in 1679.
32. NATHANIEL², b. about 1654; probably m. Dec. 16, 1673 [Ip.], Judith Perkins. Essex Antiq., Vol. 12, p. 156, gives seven children.

29 John² Browne (*John¹*) of Ipswich, "farmer" † and "house carpenter," born about 1639-43; married 1677 [Ip.], HANNAH —, who was born about 1651-2. He was called "house carpenter" in 1707 and later; and "Sen." in 1704 and later. He died April 9, 1727 [Ip.], 84 years old, or 88th year. Widow Hannah died Nov. 17, 1727 [Ip.] [Essex Antiq., Vol. 13, p. 140], in her 76th year.

Children:

33. JOHN³, b. July, 1678, "at farme" [Ip.]; living in 1714.
34. WILLIAM³, b. about 1680; "weaver"; living in 1714.
35. MARY³, b. July 8, 1685 [Ip.]; d. Oct. 25, 1686 [Ip.].
36. NATHANIEL³, b. about 1690; d. July 18, 1719 [Ip.], in his 29th year.
37. ELIZABETH³, b. about 1694; d. May 7, 1716 [Ip.], in her 22d year. ‡

*There was an Edward Browne in Ipswich as early as 1637-8, who died Feb. 9, 1659 [Ip.]. 28John1 was not the son of Edward, for Edward's son John was living in England in 1638.

†29John2 was apparently known as "farmer John" to distinguish him from 2"glazier John2." Both were of about the same age, "glazier John" probably a little the older. The petition of 29John2, in 1679 [Ips. Deeds, 4:279], shows that he married later than his younger brother Nathaniel, and apparently about the time of his father's death. The arrangement of the records here given makes a consistent consecutive record for the family of "glazier John," according with the known date of his removal from Newbury to Ipswich. It does not accord with that of Essex Antiq., Vol. 12, p. 156, and only partially with the suggestion of C. T. Libby, Essex Antiq., Vol. 13, p. 184. In 1726 there were four adult John Browns in Ipswich; and in 1774 there were seven. It is therefore very difficult to distinguish between them.

‡Essex Antiq., Vol. 12, p. 156 (No. 7), gives other children: James, Sarah, and another Mary.

NEWSPAPER ITEMS RELATING TO ESSEX
COUNTY.

(Continued from Volume XLVII, page 358.)

By a Vessel from the West-Indies we learn That Captain Stewart in a Ship who sail'd from Louisbourg last November with the above for this Place having Capt. Newell of Newbury and his Company on board, were safe arrived at Antigua.

Boston Evening Gazette, Mar. 30, 1761.

[In] A List of Vessels arrived at the Islands of Guadeloupe and Grandterre [are the following from Essex County ports]: *At Bassterre*, Captains, Tracy from Newbury; and Lee from Marblehead. *At St. Maria's*, Orne, Webb and Carrell from Salem. *At Petit Bourge*, Allen from Cape Ann; Wormstead from Marblehead. *At Point Petre*, Mason from Salem; Morrell from Newbury. *At St. Ann's*, Hynde from Marblehead; Stone from Newbury; *At Bay Mahn*, Twisden from Marblehead; Hodge from Salem; *At Port Louis*, Williams and Eden from Salem; Hooper from Marblehead; Sayward from Cape-Ann; Moody from Newbury.

[In] A List of Vessels taken by the French and carried into Martineco from the 1st of Jan. to the 15th Feb. [are the following from Essex County ports]: Schooners, Read from Marblehead. Sloops, Porter and Chipman from Salem.

Boston Evening Gazette, Mar. 30, 1761.

Last Friday the House and Barn of Lieut. Henry Eaton of Salisbury, together with his Household Furniture, Hay, &c. was consumed by Fire; also the Town Stock of Powder, which was in the Garret. It catch'd by some Sparks flying from the Chimney and lighting on the Top of the House.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 6, 1761.

THIS is to give Notice to all Persons who shall incline to settle on Cape Sable Shore at a Place call'd Pugma-Cove, lying betwixt said Cape and Cape Parfu, That they may have Grants of Lands by applying to *Joseph Proctor*, Sen'r, or to *Thomas Moon*, or their Associates at *Marblehead*.

Marblehead, March 21, 1761.

Tho. Moon.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 6, 1761.

We hear from Salem that on the 5th inst. a sad Accident happened to a Woman in that Town; as she was walking to Meeting her Ankle turned which bro't her on her Knees with such Force that the Bones of both Knees were broke about three Inches above the bend.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 13, 1761.

Now on the Stocks in Newbury, and to be Sold by *Charles Hodges*, for Treasurer's Notes or good Bills of Exchange, or any other Pay that may be agreed on, a well-built Ship, of good Dimensions, upwards of 200 Tons burthen, and may be launc'd in 15 Days.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 13, 1761.

Boston, April 13, 1761.

Province of the Massachusetts-Bay, Court of Vice Admiralty. All Persons claiming Property in the Schooner called the *Industrious Apprentice*, her Boats, Tackle, Apparel and Appurtenances, seized by *James Cockle*, Esq. Collector of his Majesty's Customs for the Port of *Salem*, in said Province, for Breach of the Acts of Trade; and also in two Chests of Tea, ten Coils of Cordage and seven Bolts of Duck, seized by the same Collector for illegal Importation, are hereby Notified to appear at a Court of Vice Admiralty, to be holden at *Boston* for said Province, on Tuesday the 21st Day of *April* instant, at Nine o'Clock before Noon, to shew Cause if they have any, why said Schooner, Appurtenances, &c. and the Articles aforesaid, should not be adjudged to remain Forfeit, pursuant to an Information filed in said Court for that Purpose.

per Curiam,

Will'm Story, D. Regist.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 20, 1761.

These are to give public Notice, to all those who have engaged to settle at *Truro* and *Onslow* in *Nova Scotia*, That the Hon. Mr. President *Belcher*, Commander in Chief of his Majesty's Province of *Nova Scotia*, hath sent the *Montague* armed Vessel, Captain *Silvanus Cobb*, with other Transports sufficient to carry them and their effects to said Places; that they will be allowed Two Tons to each Person with their Stock; Said *Cobb* may be treated with on board his Vessel at *Clark's Wharf*. The Settlers are desired to be ready by the First of *May* to embark, or as soon after as possible; and forthwith to send in their Numbers with their Stock, and all necessary Preparations will be made to receive them.

NOTICE is so given that the People are to provide themselves with Provisions for their Passage's as well as for the Time to come; and that there will be Troops ordered for their Assistance and Protection.

LETTERS and Lists may be left and further information had at Mr. *Hancock's* Store in *Boston*.

N. B. As the proper Embarkation for Mr. *McKien's* People may be at *Haverhill*, or somewhere in that River, Transports will be provided for them there, at the most convenient Place.

April 25, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, April 27, 1761.

Lost between *Newbury* & *Boston*, or in one of said Towns, *Eight Johannes* —. They were wrapt together in a Piece of Paper;—Whoever shall find them, and return them to me the Subscriber, living in *Newbury*, or to Messrs. *Edes* and *Gill* in *Boston*, shall be largely rewarded for their Trouble.

William Pearse.

Boston Evening Gazette, May 25, 1761.

An *Apothecary's Shop* is lately opened by PHILIP GODFRID KAST, a little below the *Friend's Meeting House*, opposite to the *Snow Tavern* in SALEM; where is to be had the best of *Drugs*, *Medicines* and *Spices*. Also *Allum*, *Logwood*, *Redwood*, *Copperas*, *Brimstone*, *Indigo*, &c., &c., as cheap as they can be purchase'd at *Boston*.

Boston Evening Gazette, June 8, 1761.

Newbury, June 12, 1761.

To be Sold by *Seth Plumer*, a good new Vessel, burden 112 Tons, which will make a Schooner or a Brig, now lying at the new Bridge over the River *Parker*, launched June 4, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, June 15, 1761.

LOST *Last Wednesday* between *Marblehead* and *Boston*, or in *Boston*, a printed Receipt given to *Nicholas Gordon*, Master of the *Snow Rebecca*, for Provisions and Casks, from the Victualing Office in *Plymouth* in *England*; Whoever has found the Receipt, and will bring it to *Ebenezer Lowell* in *King Street*, or the Printers hereof, or to said *Gordon* at *Marblehead*, shall have a *Dollar Reward*, and the Charges paid.

Boston Evening Gazette, June 15, 1761.

At a legal Meeting of the Proprietors of *Ipswich-Canada*, held at the House of *Mr. John Hale* in *Boxford*, on the 3d Day of *June*, 1761 Voted, 1st That *Lieut. Asa Perley* should be Moderator for said Meeting. 2d Chose *Solomon Wood* Clerk for said Meeting. 3d Voted to adjourn said Meeting to the 26th day of *August* next, at Ten o'Clock in the Forenoon, at the House of *Mr. John Hale* in said *Boxford*.

Solomon Wood, Clerk for said Meeting.

Boston Evening Gazette, June 29, 1761.

Broke out of *Newbury Goal* on Sabbath Day the 9th Instant, *Capt. Thomas Sweat* of *Newbury*, imprisoned for Debt; and one *Thomas Butler*—a Foreigner—*Sweat* had on when he went away, a green Coat, with a small yellow Cape, and is about 25 years old. *Butler* had on a blue Coat and a blue and white Chints Jacket. Whoever takes up the said prisoners, and secures them in any of His Majesty's Goals, shall have as a Reward for *Thomas Sweat*, Ten Dollars; and Five for *Thomas Butler* and all necessary Charges paid by me.

ROBERT HALE, Sheriff.

Essex, ss. *Salem*, August 10, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, Aug. 17, 1761.

[In a] List of Captures lately carried into Martineco [are the following vessels]:

Vessels	Captains' Names	Where from
Brig	Foster	Cape-Anne
Brig	Lovett	Salem
Brig	Hathorn	Salem
Schooner	Buck	Newbury

Boston Evening Gazette, Aug. 24, 1761.

Boston, August 17, 1761.

Province of the Massachusetts Bay, Court of Vice Admiralty, *To be sold by publick Auction, on the first Day of September next, at the Rival Exchange Tavern in Boston, at twelve o'Clock at Noon, pursuant to a Decree of said Court, The Schooner Samuel and Appurtenances, and two Barrels of Tobacco, seized by James Cockle, Esq.; Collector of His Majesty's Customs for the Ports of Salem and Marblehead, condemned by the same Court. Conditions to be seen at the Register's Office, and Place of Sale.*

per Curiam,

William Story, *Dep. Register.*

Boston Evening Gazette, Aug. 31, 1761.

TO BE SOLD, by Samuel Gardner, Francis and Joseph Cabot of Salem, on reasonable Terms; a Snow burthened about One hundred and seventy Tons, well built and fitted, goeth well; She has 10 Carriage and 6 Swivel Guns belonging to her.

Boston Evening Gazette, Sept. 14, 1761.

By three Men lately belonging to Captain Nicholas Tracy of Newbury, who pass'd thro' this Town on Saturday last for that Place, we learn, That they were taken 27 Days ago in Latt. 23. 00 by a Privateer Sloop of 10 Carriage Guns 3 & 4 pounders and about 120 Men, five Days after she left Martineco; which Privateer a few Days after also took a Vessel of and for Rhode Island, from Teneriffe, And that in Lat. 37 she bro't to a Vessel bound to New York that had been taken and ransom'd but on the Captain's producing his Ransom Bill, she dismissed him after putting the above Men and a Number of other Prisoners

on board ; soon after they were taken out by a Wood Boat off Gardiner's Island, and carried to Rhode Island, from whence they arrived as above. The Privateer is about 70 Tons Burthen, Burmudias built, and an extraordinary Sailor ; and was seen by the above Men nine Days ago off Long Island, who say they designed to go to Egg Harbour to Water, being in want thereof. There were several Pilots on board, well acquainted with this Coast.

Boston Evening Gazette, Sept. 14, 1761.

Lynn, September 17, 1761. This Day died here, Mrs. Lydia Henchman, the eldest Daughter of the Rev. Nathaniel Henchman, aged 21 Years, who sustained a sober and vertuous Character, and it is hoped is sleeping in Jesus.

Boston Evening Gazette, Sept. 21, 1761.

ROBERT JENKINS, In *Newbury*, Acquaints the Town and Country Traders that he has just open'd a compleat Assortment of English and Hard Ware Goods, which he will sett at a low Rate for ready Money, Wholesale and Retail. *The Assortments are as follows, Viz.:*—Blue, green, drabs & scarlet ratteens and frizes : baizes ; flannels ; red and blue duffels ; stript duffels ; blankets, quilts, coverlids ; all colours, low prized and middling broad-cloths ; plains and kerseys ; shalloons ; tammies ; plain, stript & cross bar'd camblets ; a great variety yard wide worsted stuffs ; poplins ; brunets ; prussianets ; bredaws ; pink, green and blue English silk damask ; taffaties ; all sorts mourning ; Ladies satten hats ; mens & boys fine castor & beaverit hats ; womens & mens English made shoes ; all wedths of Irish linnens ; garlets ; checks ; silk & linnen handkerchiefs ; silk mitts ; leather mitts & gloves ; a fine assortment ribbons ; shoe bindings, qualities ; garterings and ferrets ; sewing silks ; coloured threads ; womens best London made stays ; tapes, black bone lace ; capuchine silks ; a fine assortment of callicoes ; mens & womens hose and a thousand other Articles too tedious to enumerate ; the assortment is large—Black pepper ; nutmegs ; cloves ; cinnamon & mace ; starch ; raisins ; currants ; *Cheshire and Gloucester* cheese ; best prime Russia Duck ; gun powder ; all sizes shot ; bar lead ; window glass ; nails ; pewter dishes

plates and basons ; brass kettles ; tea kettles ; warming and frying pans ; English & German steel ; locks ; hinges ; hammers ; saws ; fish hooks & lines ; snuff boxes ; shoe buckles ; sleeve buttons ; thimbles, needles and pins ; jews harps ; whips ; awls and tax ; English sole leather ; razors ; pen knives ; scissars ; case knives and forks &c. *N. B.* Country shop-keepers and others may depend on being well served, as cheap as they can purchase in *Boston*. *NEWBURY*, September 23, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, Sept. 28, 1761.

To be SOLD by GEORGE DEBLOIS, Lately arrived from Birmingham, at his Shop in *SALEM*, Wholesale and Retail, a large and general Assortment of Cutlary, Braizery and Ironmongery GOODS, consisting of the following Articles, *VIZ.* All sizes brass kettles, skillets, warming pans, tea kettles, frying pans, andirons, shovel and tongs, bellows, pewter dishes, plates, basons, porringers, bed and closestool pans, tea potts, quart potts, tankards and cans, tea and table spoons, all sorts locks, hinges, thumb latches, hammers, chizels, compasses, rules, plain irons, all sizes nails, tax and braids—best gun powder and flints, bird, pigeon, duck and goose shot, bar lead, heart and club German & English steel, window glass, 8 by 6, 9 by 7, 10 by 8, a great variety newest fashion, shoe and knee buckles, sleeve buttons, coat and breast buttons, all sorts case knives and forks, pen knives, scissars, razors, hones and straps, shears, horn and ivory combs, awl blades, tax and spinell, awl hafts, best sewing, darning and knitting needles, Jews harps and other musical instruments, brass furniture for desks, London glue, all sorts of pins, wool and cotton cards, with a great variety of other articles. Black pepper, nutmegs, cloves, and other spices, fine starch, bohea tea, indigo, split pease.

N. B. He sells for ready money only, and as cheap as is sold in *Boston*.

Boston Evening Gazette, Sept. 28, 1761.

(*To be continued.*)



Jan 97



HATHORNE HILL, DANVERS
From a photograph made in 1900

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. XLVIII.

APRIL, 1912

No. 2

HATHORNE HILL IN DANVERS,
WITH SOME ACCOUNT OF MAJOR WILLIAM
HATHORNE.

BY ARTHUR H. HARRINGTON, M. D.

On February 17, 1637, there was granted to William Hathorne, land containing the hill now known as "Hathorne Hill." This land remained in the possession of the Hathorne family for twenty-five years, and next passed to the Rea family, who owned the property for eighty years. Daniel Rea, who appears to be the original Rea to come from England, came to the Plymouth Colony in 1630. In 1632, he removed to Salem, and became one of the leading men in the management of town affairs. He received a grant of one hundred and sixty acres, which he occupied and cultivated until his death, and, in 1662, he purchased Hathorne hill. He appears to have died during the same year, and left two children, a son Joshua and a daughter Bethiah. Joshua resided on Hathorne hill for a number of years, and he became the founder of a large family, which acted a conspicuous part in the affairs of the Village for several generations.

His sister, Bethiah, married Captain Lothrop, who was killed by the Indians. In 1742, the Reas disposed of the place to Nathaniel Brown, who, in 1754, disposed of it to

Eben Porter, who, in 1763, sold it to James Prince, and it remained in the hands of the Prince family for thirty-three years. The place then passed rapidly through a number of ownerships to John Dexter, who sold it in 1840 to Eben Dodge, and in 1857 it became the property of his son, Francis Dodge, who sold it to the Commonwealth of Massachusetts in 1874. In this way we have traced the ownership of this hill, from the time when the colonists derived the right of domain over its soil from the crown of England to the present day. The colonists, through the authority of their General Court, granted it to one whom they deemed a worthy person, viz : William Hathorne, and finally, over 230 years later, by authority of the same General Court, which had granted it as a gift, it was purchased for the use of the Commonwealth forever.

The eminence which we call Hathorne hill is put down upon some of the maps as "Prospect Hill," obtaining this name, doubtless, from the extensive views which may be obtained from its summit in every direction. It has, also, been familiarly designated as "Dodge's Hill," from the name of its owner, Francis Dodge.

The description of this grant, which is given in the records of the General Court, is to the effect that William Hathorne is granted land lying northwest of Salem, containing a hill, a pond and an Indian reservation. It is not improbable that many years ago, quite a number of acres lying to the northwest of this hill may have been covered with water the year round; for, within my own remembrance, the locality in question was overflowed the greater part of the year. Within a few years the drainage has been perfected, and very little water stands upon it during any part of the year. To the westward of what may have been this pond, nearly on the line between Danvers and Middleton, is to be seen today, a ridge several hundred feet long, running from a northerly to a southerly direction. It is doubtless an artificial formation, and Mr. James J. H. Gregory believes that this marked the boundaries of an Indian village. He suggests that it may have been their palisade or fortification. The highway

called Dayton street appears to have been built across this ridge, as the ridge is seen on both sides of the highway and extends southward of the highway towards the bank of the Ipswich River. Mr. Gregory states that Indian relics have been found in this immediate locality.

The hill, before any grading was done upon it, was 257 feet above mean high tide. In grading, the hill was cut down 13 feet, and the soil thus obtained was moved out upon the sides, and upon the eastern and western slopes of the hill, thus giving to the hill its present plateau-like surface. In its original shape, the hill would be described as a "whaleback" hill. Geologically, it would be considered, without doubt, a glacial drumlin. Glacial drumlins are described as having generally an axis running from the northwest to the southeast, composed of clayey soil, with more or less gravelly formation at the base, scattered over with rocky nodules, which are believed to be the detritus of the glaciers. The description of the drumlin applies, it seems to me, very aptly to Hathorne hill. The northern slope of the hill, until within a few years, was thickly strewn with these rocks and boulders. One field of these rocks is still in existence. As long as this field remains undisturbed, it will serve to show the original condition of the whole northern slope.

One has to reside upon its summit and catch the varying conditions of light and atmosphere to know all its beauties. On some bright mornings, with a cloudless sky, when the sun just raises its head from its ocean bed, it first sends its glint like a stream of gold across the waters lying before Beverly and Marblehead, while away to the south there appears a long strip of the blue ocean; then quickly freeing itself from the horizon, it pours its flood of light upon our eastern shores, and our inland waters reflect the light like mirrors. Then, in the broad day, it would be hard to find a more delightful landscape, both for its extent and beauty, than can be seen from the central tower of the hospital on a summer's day. Upon the east, are seen the islands of the harbor and the crafts of commerce and pleasure, while near by are the houses of the town and well-tilled fields, while the eye can take

in the panoramic view reaching from ten to fifty and more miles in every direction. Then, when the sun seeks the western hills and veils its face behind these summits, the light in the valley stretching across to Mt. Wachusett, takes on oftentimes a purple hue, which is truly remarkable. It is said that fifty church spires have been counted from the tower of the hospital. Harriet Preston, who, at one time, resided in the house formerly on the hill, used to signal across, it is said, by means of flags, to Gail Hamilton, who lived in Hamilton.

On the western end of the hill is an oak grove, which was planted in 1829 by Captain Andrews, a former owner. There are two large willow trees near the Nurses' Home, which, with their spreading branches, can shelter fifty people from the sun; these were also planted in 1829. The purpose in setting these out here, I am told, was to form a windbreak to protect the wood-pile. I can readily understand, from my experience, why those residing upon the hill desired to shelter themselves from the wind by such devices. The apple trees upon the southeastern slope were, I am told, also planted by Captain Andrews before 1830.

The pine grove at the foot of the hill, as you approach the hospital from the car station, has been growing since 1840, and has sown itself from a single tree, which dropped its cones giving seed for other trees and these for others, and the grove has grown from the west to the east, showing the prevailing direction of the wind in this location.

Much of interest surrounds the house which once stood upon the southern slope of the hill, not far from the present Nurses' Home. It is not possible for me to give the exact date when it was built, or by which of the owners of Hathorne hill it was erected. William Hathorne had his town residence, and he may also have had a farm residence.

In a communication to the Salem Gazette in August, 1876, signed with the initials "W. B. D.," and headed "The Old Mansion on Hathorne Hill," I find the following statement: "There are strong reasons for believing

that the house was erected before 1647 by William Hathorne, and that his son, John, one of the witchcraft judges, lived there at one time."

This farm was sold in 1662, together with what was known as the Davenport farm, containing the Davenport or Putnam house, to John Putnam, John Hathorne, Richard Hutcheson, and Daniel Rea. It would appear that Daniel Rea became the possessor of that part of the farm containing Hathorne hill at that date. Nothing is said of the house in this deed, but the correspondent, "W. B. D.," whom I have already quoted, says, referring to the Davenport and the Hathorne places: "Both are described as farms, and no doubt there were houses at both places." The assignment of "cottage rights" in 1714, shows that the house standing at that date was most likely standing before 1661. Joshua Rea and his son, Daniel Rea, lived in it in 1692. At the time the State purchased the property, the buildings comprised the house, which was a large one, and three barns. The rooms were quite low-studded, with the oak timbers of the ceiling exposed to view, and there were large fireplaces. The construction was, I should think, well adapted to the exposed situation. No boards were used outside the studding, but the spaces between the studding were filled with brick laid in clay, and the clapboards were nailed directly to the studding. Some idea of the size of the house may be gained when we state that it was sold by auction to individuals, and was divided into three parts. Two of these parts were moved to Maple street, and are now located on the righthand side as one goes from "the Plains" towards the Hospital. They are about half way between "the Plains" and the Hospital grounds. These two sections constitute today two separate houses, and belong to the Daniel Cahill property. The third section was removed to the Newburyport turnpike, where it was made into a dwelling.

At the time that Francis Dodge owned the place, there resided with him Mr. Samuel Preston and his daughter, Harriet Waters Preston, the authoress, she being the sister of Mr. Dodge's wife. It was in this house that Harriet

Preston did much of her literary work. Through the kindness of Mr. Francis Dodge, there was presented to the Hospital, an old knocker which was removed from the Hathorne Hill Mansion, and which is now upon the front door of the Nurses' Home, which building is in close proximity to the site of the old house. The knocker bears at the present time this inscription: "This knocker, age unknown, was taken from the Old Hathorne House, which stood on this Hill 250 years. Presented by Francis Dodge."

There is another very old house upon the Hospital property. It is the red building situated near the western extremity of the State grounds, and has been known in recent years as the "Old Crawford House," but it is known historically as "The Anne Putnam House." An excellent representation of this house, as it appeared until recently, is shown on page 11 of the book entitled "Danvers," published by the Danvers Mirror in 1899. It is stated that this is the identical house occupied by Sargent Thomas Putnam at the time of the witchcraft delusion. He was the father of Anne Putnam, and it was this daughter, it will be remembered, who was one of the earliest and principal accusers of the so-called witches, and who claimed to be hurt by the witches, or by their influences. It is, however, to my mind, very doubtful if this is the identical house resided in by Sargent Thomas Putnam. It is not improbable that the house which he occupied may have been upon the same site. I have recently had occasion to tear down a great portion of this house and rebuild it. I find that the timbers show evidence of having been used at some time in another building, as they nearly all showed places where they had once been mortised, as though to receive joists, and must have been in a different position in some previous structure.

On the 25th of April, 1873, an act to establish a hospital for the insane in the northeastern part of the Commonwealth was approved. A commission was appointed, who selected as a site, this hill, and the adjoining lands, containing 197 28-100 acres. The commissioners were Samuel C. Cobb, an ex-Mayor of Boston, C. C. Estey, and

Edwin Walden. This act authorizing the erection of a new hospital grew out of a petition from the city of Boston, which desired to be relieved from the burden of supporting its own insane in a local institution, while at the same time it had to pay taxes to the State for the support of insane persons in the State institutions. Mr. Nathaniel J. Bradley was chosen by the Commission as the architect, and Dr. Clarence A. Walker, who, for many years, had been at the head of the Boston Hospital for the Insane, was selected to act as medical adviser.

For twenty-five years and more, previous to the erection of the Danvers Insane Hospital, various commonwealths throughout the United States had shown the tendency to erect for their state institutions for the insane, massive, potential buildings, located upon slightly places. Something of this idea was probably present when Hathorne Hill was selected as a site for the hospital and in determining the character of the buildings. The buildings of the Danvers Insane Hospital were erected upon what is known as the Kirkbride plan, from Dr. Kirkbride, who suggested this form of construction. The buildings at the Danvers Insane Hospital consist of a centre administration building, with four blocks upon each side, arranged in echelon.

It has been variously stated that these buildings were intended to accommodate from 450 to 600 patients. It has been found, however, that we can comfortably accommodate 800, while we have housed over eleven hundred patients. It was expected that the hospital could be built for about \$650,000, but as soon as the committee entered upon their work they discovered that it was impossible to build a suitable hospital for the sum named, and they lost no time in communicating that fact to the Legislature. This was before the details of the plans for the grounds and buildings had been worked out. No contracts had been made, and a sum of \$900,000 was asked for, but as the work progressed the engineer and architect found that some things had been overlooked, and that estimates on others, made somewhat hastily before details had been fully worked out, were too low, and finally an additional appropriation of \$60,000 was asked for. When the hos-

pital was completed it had cost in round numbers, \$1,500,000.

A number of distinguished alienists and superintendents gave the completed work their hearty commendation.

Thus, this hill, together with its buildings, is now devoted by the Commonwealth to the care of such sick and suffering persons as need the protecting arm of the State to tide them over a mental storm, or to guide them, perhaps, through years of infirmity.

THE EARLY HATHORNES.

The early associations of this hill revive the life of a man whose record has heretofore existed only in a fragmentary form, and whose prominence and service in the early history of this locality and of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, have, I believe, never assumed their due importance in the minds of succeeding generations.

The members of the Hawthorne family, of whom there are records in England, are Adrian Hathorne, Wells County, Somerset, a minister of God, whose will was proved in 1577; John Hathorne, citizen and carpenter of London, whose will was proved Nov. 23, 1577; Christopher Hathorne, whose will was proved July 28, 1604; Richard Hathorne, of Burnham, a husbandman; Edmund Hathorne, of London, and William Hathorne, a citizen and barber surgeon of London, whose will was proved Oct. 16, 1582. These families were all settled near the Thames, between Windsor and Maidenhead. Some of them used the surname of Hathorne, and others Hawthorne.

William Hathorne, the first owner of Hathorne hill, was the son of William Hathorne and Sarah Hathorne, of Bynnfield, Berkshire Co., England, and was born in 1607. The name of his wife was Anne. He was married when quite young, and when twenty-three years of age he determined to come to the new country with John Winthrop, and he brought his wife with him. Hathorne did not come to Salem Village directly, but went first to Dorchester, where he resided five years. In 1635, Mr.

Hugh Peter, a minister of God, came over from England, and settled in the Salem Church. Mr. Peter is represented as a broad man, and one who interested himself in general measures. He induced several men of prominence and of healthy promise to come to Salem, and he it was who was instrumental in bringing Hathorne from Dorchester to take up his residence in Salem in 1636. On removing to Salem, William Hathorne received every favor from the town in lands; that is, he received lots and village lots, and the grant of land known as "Grant 7," containing Hathorne hill; and, from this time on, he gave his valuable services to the colony. He received, at the hands of the people, honors which testified to their trust in him, as a man of integrity and judgment, and he also bore a part in the military history of the colony. He held various town offices from 1637 to 1643, and in 1643, at the age of thirty-six, he was chosen as a representative to the General Court. Previous to 1644, the General Court consisted of the Governor, the deputy governor, the assistants, as they were called, and the deputies. It was as a deputy that Hathorne first served in the General Court.

In this year, 1644, there arose a dispute in the General Court, in which the deputies claimed that a majority vote of the whole Court, including the assistants, should rule. This dispute arose, in the first place, from a claim which a poor woman made against a man of considerable wealth and influence, relative to a pig. It was finally agreed that the two branches of the General Court, namely, the assistants and the deputies, should sit apart, and that each should have a negative upon the other, except in judicial matters, where a majority vote of the two houses was still to decide questions that should be brought before them; and this division of the General Court is the origin of our present Senate and House of Representatives. The Governor was appointed, after this division, to preside over the Court of the Assistants, and it became necessary to create a new officer to preside over the deputies. The name given to that office was that of Speaker, and the first person elected to the office, and the first person who ever filled the position of Speaker of the deputies' court,

or House of Representatives, was William Hathorne. After being elected for several terms as a deputy to the General Court, and after serving as Speaker during several sessions, he was later chosen as an assistant, and later as a councilor.

During his lifetime William Hathorne was honored with a number of special offices and commissions. Between the years 1644 and 1672 he was chosen as a federal commissioner for ten different years. The duties of the federal commissioners were to meet once or twice a year. The full commission consisted of two representatives from each of the colonies, namely, the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, Plymouth Colony, Hartford Colony, and the Connecticut Colony. This commission was one evidently of great importance to the colonies, as it was the work of the commissioners to co-ordinate the general interests of the colonies; to adjust any differences between them; and to adjust the relation of the colonists with their neighbors; as, for instance, the Dutch of New Netherlands, or the French colonists, to the north.

In "The Wonder Working Providence" I find this passage, referring to Hathorne: "The Lord was blest to furnish these, his people, with able men. We still retain goodly Captain William Hathorne, whom the Lord hast endowed with a quick apprehension, strong memory and rhetorick, and volubility of speech, which has caused people to make use of him, especially when they have had to do with foreign government."

This reference to foreign service arises from one or two instances, which I have found, and which I will cite. Messieur D'Aulney, Governor for the King of French Arcadie, a province of the then New France, seized a vessel which belonged to New England merchants, and subjected the crew to severe treatment by casting them upon an island without sufficient food, clothing and shelter. The Governor and Council of Massachusetts Bay Company remonstrated with D'Aulney by letter. He answered, as the passage reads,—“in a proud letter,” and no satisfaction was obtained. The General Court then charged William Hathorne to treat with him, and adjust the trou-

ble. This incident shows the confidence imposed in Hathorne as a safe man for an important undertaking.

Again in the Danforth papers, Vol. 8, in the Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, there is recorded that there was a special summons of the General Court in July, 1666, by the Deputy-Governor on account of the command from his Majesty, the King of England, that the colony should send five able men to England to make answer why the colony had refused the jurisdiction of certain commissioners, which the King had sent to the colony during the previous year. The King requested that two of these five men should be William Hathorne and Richard Bellingham. The Court met and spent the forenoon in prayer. Mr. Wilson, Mr. Matthew, Mr. Symonds, Mr. Whiting, Mr. Cobbitt, and Mr. Mitchell prayed. After spending one-half the day in prayer over the matter, the debate was taken up. William Hathorne figures in the debate, and, as it is stated, regards this prerogative, meaning the prerogative of the King, as not above the law, but as limited by it. The Court, out of principle, were loath to send these five men to England, and the session adjourned, without decisive action. They met again three months later, and the question was renewed. Some of them were for sending the Governor and Hathorne; others were against sending any persons, but instead, they advised that we try and appease his Majesty by sending two ships' masts, and a ship load of masts, and in case demand was made why the Governor and Hathorne did not appear, it should be explained how inconsistent it was (which is the expression used) for anyone to be forced to appear to answer in a judicial way in England. The Court then agreed to send his Majesty two large masts, 34 yards 6 in. long and 37 in. in diameter.

Some persons feared this act would precipitate the ruin of the colony. Thus, we see that this was something of a crisis, and that Hathorne was looked upon as one whose services might prove valuable; for, in the first instance, he was summoned by the King, which is evidence of his prominent position in the colony; and later, where some were for sending Hathorne with the Governor of the col-

ony to England to the King, it is evident that he was regarded as a man who could help allay the storm.

The directions of the Court in regard to sending masts to the King were carried out, and the matter appears to have ended.

In 1637, I find that William Hathorne was appointed, with others, to make a compendium abridgement of such laws as the various towns proposed for their government, as the "want of written laws had put the General Court to much and many doubts." In 1639, he was appointed to measure the bounds of Lynn, and to certify as to its position. He was appointed to levy £1000, £250 of which were to be used for the building of a house at Castle Island, and for repairing the batteries at the said island. In 1640, he, with four others, laid out the highway from Salem to Rowley, the certificate showing the route, being recorded with the General Court. In 1641, he was appointed to settle the bounds of Ipswich. In 1645, he was appointed, with others, to consider and draw up a body of laws for the County of Essex, and present to the General Court. In 1650, he was appointed with others to revise the maritime laws. In 1661, he was appointed one of a committee on preserving the Charter, "circumstances having arisen which made it expedient that there should be a diligent use of the best means for the colonists to understand their liberties and duty in order to beget due perseverance in obedience and fidelity to the authority of England."

In 1672, he was appointed with Mr. Lusher, to make a diligent inquiry into anything of moment, concerning the colony, and whatever had been collected by John Winthrop and others, and put this material into form for publication and preservation.

By virtue of his office as an assistant, he was empowered to fill all the duties of a magistrate of the law, and to hold local courts. I have found in my investigations, numerous references to his proceedings as a colonial judge. He was empowered to act in all criminal and civil cases. Besides holding court in Salem, he was appointed in various years to hold court at Portsmouth and Dover.

It is not only as a civilian and as a legislator and counselor, that William Hathorne gave his services to the public, for he was prominently connected with the military history of those days. He is mentioned as being present at the "great training" in Boston in 1639. In 1645, he was appointed captain of the military company of Salem, as successor of Captain Trask. In 1666, he was appointed to take into his care and charge, the town of Marblehead, that they might be armed and disciplined in order to be formed into a military company. I have found a note written by Mr. George A. Bodge, in which he says that Hathorne was a major before 1656; and, according to this, he was also engaged as a soldier in King Phillip's war.

There is some slight danger that the military history of William Hathorne may have been confused with that of his son of the same name, and whom I will mention later; but there is sufficient evidence to show that William Hathorne took part in several military expeditions in the course of his life.

For his valuable services Major William Hathorne received several grants of land from the General Court. He received 400 acres near Hampton, at one time, and at another, the liberty to take 300 acres of land, such as was available, wherever he chose. I find that in 1658, Block Island was divided into four parts. One part was granted to Governor Endicott, one to Richard Bellingham, Deputy Governor, one to Major General Daniel Dennison, and that Major William Hathorne, by surrendering 700 acres which had already been granted him, was given the remaining fourth of the island of Block Island in exchange. The commercial spirit and enterprise which quite likely led Hathorne to embark in the emigration to this country with John Winthrop, evidently did not leave him during his lifetime, for, we find that, with Richard Saltonstall and others, he petitioned the General Court for the right to establish a company for the purpose of trade, and to advance up into the country and establish a trading house. He was granted, with eleven others, a territory of ten miles square, forty or fifty miles

west of Springfield, for the purpose of establishing a plantation and for trade with the Indians.

Major Hathorne lived until 1681. His name appears upon many pages of the records of the General Court. He was one in whom the public and his associates evidently had confidence. In summing up the character of Major Hathorne, I will first repeat the following note which I have found. It says,—“While he was narrow and bigoted in his religious views, and arbitrary and intolerant in his administrations of affairs both of church and state, he was zealous and a thorough advocate of the personal rights of freemen against royal emissaries and agents.” In his opposition to royal emissaries and agents, possibly, there can be discerned the earliest evidence of that spirit of independence which, a hundred years later, culminated in the revolution.

He appears to have been a close friend of Governor Endicott, and, in fact, next to Endicott, he appears to have been the most distinguished of the early inhabitants of Salem; and altogether enough has been preserved of his life to show that he must have been one of the prominent leaders in the early colonial days. If he was narrow and bigoted in his religious beliefs, he was probably in that respect not different from the general tendency of his day. He is the only person of these earliest days whose name has come down to us as an orator.

If one were to ask the question, “Why are we here today living under the present conditions?” the answer would have to be found in the statement that the present social conditions of the world are the result of cause and effect, and that causes as affecting the development of a nation, and the advancement of civilization are to be traced from one age to another, and from one generation to another. We are all the result of a growth which has been social, civil, religious and commercial. Generations back, the impulses for growth in these directions, led our ancestors to seek the western hemisphere, and through struggles and various crises, from the original wilderness, has emerged our own New England.

We find, I believe, in the life of Major William Ha-

thorne, an individual illustration of the impulses of which I speak. His desire for liberty, in common with other emigrants, his desire for adventure, and his enterprise, led him to our shores. He gave his service for years to the cause of the colony. He was one of the men who nourished it through its earliest struggles; and, it was such a spirit as Hathorne evidently possessed, which we find illustrated in the lives of other emigrants of that day, which have given the impetus to our development.

The descriptive adjectives, "arbitrary," "intolerant," "zealous" taken together with the fact that Major Hathorne was a leader of men, picture to our minds, it seems to me, a character that stands forth in the early history of Salem, bold and fearless, much as the hill which bears his name, raises its rugged summit above "the Danvers Plains."

Major Hathorne died in 1681. His children were Sarah, Eleazer, Nathaniel, John, Anna, William and Elizabeth. He made his wife, Anne, sole executrix of his will, and he bequeathed all his housing, land, and orcharding lying in Salem, to his son John. His daughter, Anna, married Israel Porter. Of the four sons of Major Hathorne, two of them attained prominence in colonial history. The son, William, referred to before, was intimately connected with the military history of the times, and was engaged in many difficult undertakings against the Indians, oftentimes as the commanding officer. The son John, was nearly equally distinguished with his father, both in civil and military affairs. He was successively a captain and colonel, and he took part in the Indian wars, and in 1696, in an expedition against the Indians, was the commander-in-chief. He was a deputy to the General Court in 1683, and an assistant in 1684, and later a councilor. By virtue of his office as assistant, he was a magistrate, but when the Court of Common Pleas was established for Essex County, he was appointed one of its judges, and in 1702, he was promoted to the bench of the Superior Court.

He married Ruth, daughter of Lieutenant George Gardner. These are the direct ancestors of Nathaniel

Hawthorne, the author. It is thought that John Hathorne resided at one time upon Hathorne hill. An unfortunate circumstance in connection with John Hathorne, is that we have to remember him unhappily as one who was thoroughly carried away with the witchcraft delusion, and who is stated to be one of the most intolerant and cruel judges in the trial of the witches. John left several children, of whom the son Joseph, who married Sarah, daughter of Captain Bowditch, is in direct line to Nathaniel Hawthorne. Joseph was occupied principally with the quiet, retiring duties of the farm, and did not take that part in public affairs which his father and grandfather took before him. He died in 1762, having among other children, Daniel, who, during the Revolutionary war, was in command in several engagements, and was noted for his courage and bravery. He was the father of Nathaniel Hathorne, who was a sea captain, and who married Elizabeth Clarke Manning, and these were the parents of Nathaniel Hawthorne, the author. We note here the insertion made of the letter "w" in the surname of Nathaniel Hawthorne. The name appears among the English records written both with and without the letter "w." Thus this name "Hathorne" has been an honored one in the legislature, the judicial, and the military history of our country, and our literature has been embellished by Nathaniel Hawthorne, who is a descendant in direct line, and in the sixth generation, from Major William Hathorne, the founder of the name in America.

THE NEWHALL FAMILY OF LYNN.

BY HENRY F. WATERS.

(Continued from Volume XIX, page 60.)

384 Jonathan (*Jonathan*¹⁵⁹, *Thomas*⁷⁶, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*²), born in Leicester, 2 Nov., 1744 ; died in Leicester, 3 March, 1800. His first wife is said to have been Mehitable Marcy, born in Sturbridge, 7 Aug., 1744 ; married 12 May, 1771 ; died 11 June, 1784. Her father, Col. Moses Marcy, was one of the earliest and most important inhabitants of Sturbridge (in that part now called Southbridge). Mr. Newhall married, secondly, Mary, daughter of Capt. John Lyon of Rehoboth, Mass., 13 Jan., 1788. On receipt of the news of the march of the British to Concord and Lexington, Mr. Newhall marched down to Cambridge as corporal in a company commanded by Seth Washburn.

His son Thomas was administrator on his estate, but dying before his trust was fulfilled, his widow Eunice and her husband, Stephen Sadler continued the trust, and the balance was distributed, 2 Oct., 1805, one third to Mary Newhall, widow of the deceased and the remaining two thirds to the six children or their representatives, viz : Thomas Flagg Newhall, Mary, wife of Solomon Keyes, Lucy, Mary Ann, Hitty and William Newhall. His widow, Mary, died 29 Jan., 1821, at Warren, R. I.

Children :

- 767 MARY, b. 7 June, 1771.
- 768 ANNA, b. 7 Nov., 1772.
- 769 THOMAS FLAGG, b. —, 1776.
- 770 LUCY, b. —, 1778,
- 771 MARY ANN, b. 27 April, 1789.
- 772 HITTY, b. 6 Feb., 1791.
- 773 WILLIAM, b. 19 May, 1793.

387 Daniel (*Daniel*¹⁶³, *Daniel*⁷³, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Leicester, 1734; married Elizabeth, daughter of John Stebbins of Spencer, 17 April, 1755. In 1770, Daniel Newhall, jun., of Leicester, conveyed real estate in Leicester, his wife Elizabeth releasing dower. (Worc. Co. Deeds, B. 62, L. 402).

Children :

- 774 JAMES, b. 12 Jan., 1756; d. 29 July, 1843.
- 775 SARAH, b. 19 Oct., 1757.
- 776 DANIEL, b. 5 July, 1760; m. Lovina Baker, 4 March, 1784.
- 777 JOHN, b. 11 Dec., 1762.
- 778 ELIZABETH, b. 25 June, 1765.
- 779 LUTHER, b. —; removed to Michigan.
- 780 OLIVE, b. 3 June, 1771; m. Hugh Maxwell of Heath, Mass.
- 781 SAMUEL, b. —, 1775; d. —, 1852 in Paris, Me.
- 782 JABEZ, b. —, 1771; d. 2 April, 1858.

389 Phineas (*Daniel*¹⁶³, *Daniel*⁷³, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Leicester, 28 Sept., 1742; married Lydia Wilson of Leicester, 21 Sept., 1763. In 1766 he, then of Paxton, cordwainer, received from his father, Daniel Newhall of Leicester, gentleman, one half a house, barn, etc. in Leicester. In 1770, he received probably the other half of the house and barn, described by the father as on son Phineas' land and on the road to Hardwick. Here he seems to have lived until his death in 1808. His name occasionally appears in the records of deeds in Worcester Co., as conveying lands in Leicester, Paxton and Worcester, with his wife Lydia, releasing her dower.

The will of Phineas Newhall, Esq., of Leicester, made 9 Jan., 1808 and proved 26 Jan., 1808, mentions his wife Diana (*sic*) and children or their legal representatives, viz: Joseph Newhall, Artemas Newhall and Persis Earle, wife of Asahel Earle. He appoints his friend Henry Earle, executor. In the inventory of his personal estate, 17 Oct., 1811, he is called Colonel Phineas Newhall, Esq., of Oakham. In April, 1813 an executor's account of the estate of Phineas Newhall, late of Oakham, was presented by Nathan Heard, administrator in right of his wife.

Children :

- 783 JOSEPH, b. —, 1765.
 784 ARTEMAS, b. —, 1767.
 785 PERSIS, b. —, 1769 ; m. Asahel Earle of Leicester, 28 April, 1786.

390 Samuel (*Daniel*¹⁶³, *Daniel*⁷⁸, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Leicester, 15 Aug., 1744 ; married Anna Reed of Conway, Mass. He died 30 March, 1814.

Children :

- 786 ESTHER, b. 1 Dec., 1770.
 787 SARAH, b. 28 Feb., 1772.
 788 SAMUEL, b. 22 April, 1774.
 789 PHINEAS, b. 16 July, 1776.
 790 JAMES, b. 25 Aug., 1778.
 791 RELIEF, b. 10 Nov., 1780.
 792 NATHAN, b. 4 June, 1783.
 793 DAVID, b. 29 March, 1786.

391 Allen (*John*¹⁶⁵, *Daniel*⁷⁸, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Spencer, 3 July, 1743 ; married, 1st, 2 July, 1765, Rebecca (born 2 Jan., 1747), daughter of Samuel and Mary (Johnson) Bemis of Spencer, the mother of all his children but one. He married, 2nd, 23 Feb., 1792, Dolly, daughter of Jonas and Dolly (Wood) Bemis of Spencer, by whom he had one son, Samuel. He received his farm from his father, Capt. John Newhall, and died before his father, his will, of 3 Dec., 1792 being proved 1 Jan., 1793. He mentions wife Dolly, son Reuben, daughters Betsy, Sally and Dolly, granddaughter Anna Newhall, (the daughter of his late daughter Molly Newhall, deceased), sons John, David and Samuel and daughter Rebecca. In a codicil, made 3 Dec., 1792, he says "My father John Newhall shall have the privilege of living with my son Reuben." His widow, Dolly, was married, 4 Dec., 1794 to Daniel Hobbs of Spencer.

Children :

- 794 ESTHER, b. 24 Oct., 1765 ; d. 29 Oct., 1781.
 795 MARY, b. 30 Oct., 1767 ; d. 30 Dec., 1787.
 796 REUBEN, b. 18 March, 1770 ; m. Sarah Bemis of Spencer.

- 797 JOHN, b. 1 July, 1772; m. Abigail (Angell?) and rem. to Kentucky.
- 798 SAMUEL, b. 7 Sept., 1774; d. 29 June, 1786.
- 799 REBECCA, b. 16 Jan., 1777.
- 800 DAVID, b. 21 July, 1779.
- 801 BETSY, b. 1 Nov., 1781; m. Amos Wilson, 9 Jan., 1802.
- 802 SARAH, b. 1 June, 1783.
- 803 DOLLY, b. 2 Sept., 1785; m. Francis Adams, 15 Jan., 1806.
- 804 MEHITABLE, b. 11 June, 1787.
- 805 SAMUEL, b. 31 July, 1792.

398 Nathan (*Nathan*¹⁶⁶, *Daniel*⁷⁸, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Malden, 14 Nov., 1744, had wife Phebe* (whose surname is said to have been Featherstone).

Children, born in Malden :

- 806 PHEBE, b. 26 April, 1766.
- 807 SARAH, b. 16 Dec., 1767.
- 808 ELIZABETH, b. 21 —, 17— (from imperfect records 1769); m. Jabez Howard, 2 June, 1787 (?).
- 809 SUSANNA, b. 3 March, 1774; m. James Hitchings, 11 Nov., 1794; d. 12 Sept., 1821.
- 810 EDWARD, b. 10 March, 1776; m. 1st, Hannah Cox, 15 Sept., 1801; 2nd, Elizabeth Harnden, 5 May, 1805; and d. 28 Jan., 1848.

399 Edward (*Nathan*¹⁶⁶, *Daniel*⁷⁸, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Malden, 12 Sept., 1747, married in Lynn, Anna Hitchings, 26 Oct., 1777. He died in Malden, of bilious fever, 8 Oct., 1797, aged fifty years, leaving a farm of thirty-four acres on the east side of the road from Malden to Reading, besides other outlying lots of land in Malden, all of which were settled on his eldest son, Bernard, who gave bonds to pay his three brothers, Edward, William, Nathan and sister Tabitha. The widow Anna Newhall died of consumption, 8 May, 1806, aged fifty-one years.

Children :

- 811 NANCY, b. 16 May, 1779; d. 30 Oct., 1797, of bilious fever.
- 812 BERNARD, b. 15 Aug., 1781; m. 1st, Mary Paul Tufts, 17 April, 1803, and 2nd, Elliot Bridge, 23 July, 1820; d. 18 Apr. 1855.

*A Phebe Newhall (perhaps widow of Nathan, as above) was married 28 March, 1779 to Joseph Jenkins in Malden. On the other hand the death of Nathan Newhall, 20 Oct., 1792 is entered on Malden Records.

- 813 EDWARD, b. 9 Jan., 1784 ; m. Sarah Tufts, 16 April, 1812; d. 5 Mar., 1861.
- 814 WILLIAM, b. 10 Sept., 1786 ; m. Nancy Floyd, 19 May, 1808.
- 815 TABITHA, b. 22 Aug., 1789 ; m. Alexander Craig of Malden; d. 17 Nov., 1863.
- 816 NATHAN, b. 3 May, 1793 ; m. Nancy Townsend, 18 Feb., 1827; d. 6 June, 1832.

404 Samuel (*Joseph*⁷⁷, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Charlestown, 23 Sept., 1741; married Elizabeth —. Capt. Samuel Newhall was a merchant in Newburyport, where he died 18 Jan., 1783, having made his will 8 Dec., 1782, and codicil 19 Dec., 1782, which was presented 25 Jan., 1783. He provided for his mother Mercy, then wife of Samuel Lane, made bequests to his housekeeper, the widow Catharine Jones, to William and John Fisher, and to a Thomas Hall, a minor, whom he called a kinsman. The bulk of his property he bequeathed to his three daughters, Mercy, Mary and Elizabeth. He appointed Edward Rand his executor. Besides a large farm in Andover, he possessed a town residence in Newburyport, which, after his death, was evidently hired by Theophilus Parsons, Esq. In August, 1795, the Rev. Ebenezer Coffin of Brunswick, Cumberland Co., and his wife Mary, in her right, Cazneau Bayley of Portsmouth, N. H., merchant, and wife Elizabeth, in her right, and Mercy Newhall of Portsmouth, singlewoman, sold a portion of the Andover farm, called Rattlesnake Hill.

The Thomas Hall spoken of in the will as kinsman was placed under the guardianship of Nicholas Pike, Esq., 28 May, 1787, being then aged eighteen years and called a son of William Hall, late of Medford, deceased.

Children :

- 817 MERCY, b. 2 Sept., 1767; removed to Portsmouth, N. H.
- 818 MARY, b. 25 June, 1769; m. Rev. Ebenezer Coffin, 17 Oct., 1793.
- 819 ELIZABETH, b. 6 Feb., 1773; m. Cazneau Bayley of Portsmouth, 30 March, 1793-4.

415 Hannah (*Aaron*⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Gloucester, 25 May, 1761, was married,

4 Feb., 1779, to Asa, son of John and Eunice (Pope) Baker, of Ipswich, born 8 July, 1750. They resided in Ipswich, where Mrs. Hannah Baker died 31 Oct., 1799. Mr. Baker took as a second wife, 12 Oct., 1802, Mary Farley of Ipswich (by whom he had a daughter Elizabeth, who married Samuel Blood). He died in Ipswich, 14 May, 1813, in his sixty-third year.

Children, by first wife:

- 820 HANNAH, b. 8 Apr., 1780; d. 12 May, 1787.
 821 A son, still-born, 5 Jan., 1782.
 822 MARY, b. 25 May, 1783; d. 6 Sept., 1863; m. 2 Oct., 1802, Michael, son of Nehemiah Brown, of Ipswich.
 823 ASA, b. 13 Jan., 1785; a mariner; d. in Salem, 18 Sept., 1865.
 824 DORCAS, b. 25 July, 1786; d. in Salem, 5 April, 1822; m. William Brown (bro. to the above), 27 Dec., 1810, and had, among other children, a son Edward Brown, now of Salem, and a daughter, Dorcas Baker Brown, who became the wife of the Hon. Jas. R. Newhall.
 825 HANNAH, b. 30 Apr., 1788; d. in Salem, 31 July, 1870; m. Ammi Brown (bro. of the preceding), 28 Oct., 1814.
 826 GEORGE, b. 6 April, 1790; d. 10 Aug., 1878; m. in Providence, R. I., Edna, dau. of Isaac and Ruth Hale of Newbury, 13 Sept., 1814; and m., 2d, Mary Ann Towne, at Boston, 7 Oct., 1840.
 827 BETSY, b. 8 April, 1792.
 828 SAMUEL NEWHALL, b. 19 April, 1793; d. 9 Jan., 1879; m. 1st, Joanna Hurd, 16 April, 1818, and, 2d, Eliza Hutchins of Concord, N. H., 19 Nov., 1821.
 829 ANNA, b. 8 May, 1795; d. 28 Sept., 1797.
 830 A son, b. 11 Jan., 1797; d. 13 Feb., 1797.
 831 ANNA, b. 11 May, 1798; d. 8 Oct., 1875; m. William Brown (above named) as his second wife, 26 Apr., 1824. Her husband was lost at sea 23 Aug., 1833.

416 Thomas (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*³⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 23 Oct., 1755; married, 30 Dec., 1783, Mehitable Cheever⁶⁰⁰, born 23 July, 1762. She died 12 Jan., 1830. He died 1 Jan., 1832; and his property was distributed among his three children, Dudley S. Newhall, Sarah Wait and Edward H. Newhall.

Children:

- 832 THOMAS, b. 12 Oct., 1784; a sea captain, lost at sea in October, 1811.

- 838 SALLY, b. 7 July, 1787; d. 3 Dec., 1787, in Salem.
 834 LYMAN, b. 3 Feb., 1790; d. in infancy.
 835 SAMUEL, b. 3 May, 1792; lost at sea Oct., 1811; a mate, with his brother Thomas.
 836 DUDLEY SARGENT, b. 4 July, 1794; d., unmarried, 7 Dec., 1842, at Greenville, Ill.
 837 SARAH, b. 31 Jan., 1797; m. Wm. S. Wait, 8 May, 1820.
 838 CHARLOTTE, b. 2 Oct., 1799; d. 14 Oct., 1801, in Salem.
 839 EDWARD A. H., b. 5 Dec., 1802; went off into parts unknown many years ago.

417 Mercy (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 4 Sept., 1757; was married 29 Nov., 1779, to Abner Cheever, jr.⁵⁹⁵, brother of Mehitable⁶⁰⁰, named above. She died 15 May, 1836, aged 78 years. He died 9 Sept., 1837.

Children :

- 840 ABIJAH, b. 5 Aug., 1780; m. Hannah Tolman.
 841 SARAH, b. 14 May, 1782; d. 2 Aug., 1782.
 842 ABNER, b. 2(5) Aug., 1783; d. 17 Sept., 1800.
 843 HENRY, b. 4 Sept., 1786; d. 25 Oct., 1846, unmarried.
 844 SARAH A., b. 1 July, 1789; d. 24 Jan., 1849, unmarried.
 845 EMILY, b. 16 June, 1792; d. 5 Oct., 1855, unmarried.
 846 FREDERICK, b. 8 June, 1795; d. 23 Sept., 1875, unmarried.
 847 BELINDA, b. 15 June, 1798; m. Putnam Perley, March, 1831.
 848 ABNER, b. 21 Oct., 1801; d. 23 Aug., 1824.

418 Lydia (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 6 March, 1760; was married 11 June, 1780, to David Lewis, of Boston, born in Chelsea, 19 Feb., 1757.

Children, all except the last, born in Boston :

- 849 LOUISA, b. 1 July, 1783; d. 9 March, 1878, unmarried.
 850 DANA, b. 22 Feb., 1787; m. Sarah Cheever, 8 July, 1813.
 851 SARAH, twin, b. 18 Aug., 1791; m. Barzillai Streeter.
 852 LYDIA, twin, b. 18 Aug., 1791; d. 1 Dec., 1855, unmarried.
 853 GILBERT, b. 9 Sept., 1795; d. in Salem, 11 Sept., 1798.
 854 GILBERT, b. in Salem, 23 May, 1798; d. in Havana, 25 May, 1821, unmarried.

419 Samuel (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 6 Mar., 1762; married Rachel Johnson of Lynn. She died in November, 1801, aged 24. He died

18 Sept., 1819, in Salem. Their only son, George Ezra, in Jan., 1822, made a mortgage of some real estate in Lynn to John L. Johnson, it "being the same which my honored grandfather bought of his son Joseph Johnson, jr., and which he gave me in his will.

Child:

855 GEORGE EZRA, b. 6 Nov., 1800; d. 13 July, 1825, unmarried.

420 Sarah (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), b. — July, 1765; was married —, 1789, to Samuel Mulliken.

Children:

856 GEORGE, b. 5 Feb., 1790; d. young.

857 JOHN, b. 10 March, 1792; m. Elizabeth Smart, 1 Oct., 1823.

858 SUKEY, b. 16 April, 1795; d. young.

859 FRANCIS, b. 21 Feb., 1797; d. young.

860 SUSAN, b. 13 July, 1800.

861 CHARLES J., b. 7 Sept., 1806.

422 Albert (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 18 March, 1772; married 8 Oct., 1798, Susan Raymond of Salem. She died 28 Nov., 1836. He died 17 March, 1854.

Children:

862 EDMUND; d. at sea, unmarried.

863 GEORGE ALBERT; d. at sea, unmarried.

864 WILLIAM HENRY; d. unmarried.

865 FRANCIS E. CLAPP; d. unmarried.

866 SUSAN JANE, b. Aug., 1813; living in Portland, Me., 1878.

867 WATSON, b. Nov., 1816; m. Harriet M. Prince.

And three children who d. in infancy. The family record was destroyed in the great fire at Portland 4 July, 1806.

423 Gilbert (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 10 Oct., 1775; married 7 Oct., 1800, Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Masury) Symonds, born in Salem 28 May, 1777. He lived in Salem, where he died 15 Oct., 1863. His wife died 14 Aug., 1815.

Children :

- 868 GILBERT GRAFTON, b. 9 Aug., 1801; m. Eliza Endicott Gray.
 869 EZRA FULLER, b. 4 June, 1804; m. Janet Burrill.
 870 BENJAMIN SYMONDS, b. 22 Aug., 1806; m. Caroline M. Gray.
 871 JOSEPH, b. Oct., 1808; d. 10 Oct., 1809.
 872 JOSEPH HENRY, b. 15 Dec., 1810; d. 27 June, 1829.
 873 A child, d. in infancy.
 874 THOMAS ALBERT, b. 14 Jan., 1813; m. Jane S. Cushman.

424 Joanna (*Ezra*¹⁸⁴, *Samuel*⁸⁰, *Thomas*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 19 March, 1784, and half sister of the preceding; was married 26 Apr., 1801, to Lemuel, son of Samuel and Anne (Robinson) Payson of Dorchester, born 26 July, 1776, died 20 Sept., 1822. She died in Salem, 9 Oct., 1867.

Children :

- 875 WILLIAM HENRY, b. 11 May, 1802; lost at sea in March, 1826.
 876 EDWARD HOLDEN, b. 5 Dec., 1803; m. 3 Nov., 1827, Amelia, dau. of Capt. Wm. and Amelia (Lyon) Mellus of Machias, Me. Mr. Payson became one of the oldest bank cashiers in the State, and one of the most trusted, respected citizens of Salem. His children were: Mary Ellen (deceased); Harriet A., wife of George W. Felton of Chicago; Wm. E. (deceased); Wm. Edward, m. Marie Hoper; and Albert H. (unmarried), grad. of West Point.
 877 ALBERT LEMUEL, b. 22 Oct., 1805; m. Clara Saxton of Lockport, N. Y., 1 April, 1838.
 878 ALICE NEWHALL, b. 16 Jan., 1808; m. Hamlin Davis of Lowell Mass., 4 July, 1838.

426 Jacob (*Locker*¹⁹⁵, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in that part of Lynn now constituting the town of Saugus, 3 May, 1740; married Elizabeth Hodgkins, in Cambridge, 21 Aug., 1766; led the life of a farmer for a time in Cambridge; then returning to Lynn, he became, about 1774 (says Judge Newhall, in his revised edition of Lewis' History of Lynn), the proprietor of the ancient inn formerly known as "The Anchor Tavern," on the great Boston road, a short distance west of Saugus River, succeeding Josiah Martin as landlord. There he lived and died, keeping the tavern till 1807, and managing, be-

sides, an extensive farm of which he had become owner, partly by inheritance and in part by purchase, it being chiefly a portion of the original estate of his grandfather, Capt. Jacob Newhall, and of his great-grandfather, John Newhall, tertius, the brickmaker. Under Landlord Newhall's efficient and liberal management, this already well-known "Wayside Inn" became famous as the home of comfortable good living and generous hospitality. Well placed on the great road connecting Boston with all the larger towns and chief settlements to the northward and eastward, its hospitable doors were flung wide open to the ever increasing tide of travel that was constantly ebbing and flowing between the chief city of the Province and these outlying districts, and especially during those stormy "times that tried men's souls" in that earlier period of our landlord's rule, when all eyes were turned towards Boston and all hearts were praying for its deliverance from the armed foes that held it garrisoned, were the capacities of the house and the energies of its kindly master oftentimes severely taxed by the throngs who entered their claims for shelter or a meal. Though well skilled in the landlord's art of welcoming the coming wayfarer and by his generous cheer tempting the weary traveller to linger on his way, yet our patriotic host knew well, too, how, on occasion, to "speed the parting guest," as, on that day of Lexington and Concord fight, when the armed youth gathering from every town along the coast were hurrying up the westward road to seek their first taste of war. An ardent patriot, Landlord Newhall had substituted for the royal lion and unicorn that, under his predecessor's rule, were pictured on the signboard, the more hopeful emblem of a rising sun to catch "the passing eye." Doubtless many a pleasant joke was cracked and many a jolly tale was told within. He died 18 June, 1816, aged 76 years.

Children :

- 879 WILLIAM, b. 21 June, 1767; d. in infancy.
- 880 ELIZABETH, b. 21 May, 1768.
- 881 WILLIAM, b. 10 Dec., 1769; d. 8 Apr., 1808.
- 882 SARAH, b. 7 Aug., 1777.

- 883 LYDIA, b. 24 Dec., 1778.
 884 JACOB, b. 1 Nov., 1780.
 885 LUCY, b. 26 July, 1782.
 886 JOSEPH, b. 28 Nov., 1783.

428 Calvin (*Locker*¹⁹⁵, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn (that part now Saugus), 8 Dec., 1745; married, in Lynn, Sarah Goldthwait, 28 Sept., 1772. He was mustered into Capt. Samuel Page's company, 3 March, 1779. In 1819, he, then of Saugus, laborer, was put under guardianship, as being *non compos mentis*. He died 24 Aug., 1823, and administration on his estate was granted 18 Nov., 1823, to Henry Slade of Saugus, tobacconist, who, in the inventory, credits the estate with a sum due from the U. S. Pension Office for services in the Revolution.

Children :

- 887 EBENEZER, b. 24 May, 1773.
 888 SHADRACH, b. 16 May, 1775.
 889 AMOS, b. 5 Oct., 1780.
 890 SAMUEL, b. 4 June, 1783.
 891 LOIS, b. 26 Feb., 1786.

431 Keturah (*Jonathan*¹⁹⁹, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 12 April, 1742; married, 9 March, 1762, Ezra Hitchings of Lynn. She died 2 March, 1829.

Children :

- 892 THOMAS, b. 15 Nov., 1762.
 893 EZRA, b. 15 April, 1765; d. 26 Nov., 1829.
 894 JABEZ, b. 15 June, 1767.
 895 JOHN, b. 22 June, 1770.
 896 KETURAH, b. 30 June, 1772.
 897 LOIS, b. 4 Aug., 1774.
 898 TIMOTHY, b. 20 July, 1776; d. 2 Oct., 1793.
 899 GILBERT, b. 25 Jan., 1779.

433 Jacob (*Jonathan*¹⁹⁹, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn 22 Feb., 1744-5; married Sarah Berry of Lynn. He was a cordwainer, always lived in Lynn, and was always known as Jacob Newhall, junior.

His home was close to that of his cousin Jacob, the inn-keeper, and near the Saugus river. In 1793 he conveyed to Matthew Hawks one-half of a dwelling house, land, etc., on the westerly side of the country road near the old mills on Lynn River, and to his son, Jacob Newhall, 3d, cordwainer, the other half. This latter the son conveyed to Richard Shute a few days afterwards. In 1787, Jacob Newhall, jr. (wife Sarah) and Jonathan Newhall (wife Mary) of Lynn, cordwainers, conveyed to Benj. Phillips a parcel of land on Birch island, near land of Jacob and Daniel Newhall and John Lewis, being one-half of a lot formerly owned by their late grandfather, Jacob Newhall, deceased. He died Aug. 30, 1806, and administration on his estate was granted to his son, Jacob Newhall, jr., 13 Oct., 1806, his sureties being Abner Cheever, Esq., and James Gardner, Esq. In 1807, Isaiah Whitney of Bolton, Worcester county, and his wife Susanna, in her right, Francis Smith of Lynn and wife Lois, in her right, Edward Lockwood of Lynn and wife Love, in her right, Samuel Sargent, jr., of Lynn and wife Keturah, in her right, Mary Newhall of Malden, singlewoman, and Lydia Newhall of Lynn, singlewoman, conveyed to their brother Jacob their shares in the real estate of their late deceased father, and in 1809 Harvey Newhall, calling himself a grandson, gave a quit claim to his uncle.

Children :

- 900 SARAH, b. 2 March, 1765; m. James⁷⁴⁶ Newhall, 3d, of Lynn, 3 Oct., 1786.
 901 MARY, b. 2 June, 1767; living in Malden, unm., in 1807.
 902 SUSANNA, b. 12 Aug., 1769; m. Isaiah Whitney of Bolton, 15 Nov., 1797.
 903 JACOB, b. 27 Feb., 1772; m. Susanna Pell, 16 Dec., 1794.
 904 LOIS, b. 1 May, 1775; m. Francis Smith of Lynn, 21 May, 1793,
 905 Love, b. 3 June, 1776; m. Edward Lockwood of Lynn, 8 April, 1804; d. 1 July, 1845.
 906 KETURAH, b. 16 —, 1780; m. Samuel Sargent, jr., of Lynn, July, 1802; d. 7 June, 1839.
 907 LYDIA, b. —, unm. in 1807.
 908 REBECCA, b. 11 Aug., 1787.
 909 OLIVE, b. 1 Aug., 1789.

436 Jonathan (*Jonathan*¹⁹⁹, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), married Mary Berry of Lynn, 2 January, 1776. He and his brother Jacob Newhall united with the other co-heirs to the estate of Thomas Berry of Lynn, deceased, in acknowledgment of the receipt of their portions of said estate, 5 October, 1780. She died 14 March, 1815, aged 60.

Children :

- 910 CHARLES, b. 20 Jan., 1778.
- 911 NANCY, b. 19 March, 1780.
- 912 MARY, b. 22 Feb. 1784.
- 913 NELLY, b. 22 April, 1786.
- 914 DAVID, b. 2 Feb., 1789.
- 915 JONATHAN, b. 30 Sept., 1793.

438 Michael (*Moses*²⁰⁰, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 15 Aug., 1740; married, 1st, Susanna Hawkes, 26 April, 1762. She must have died before 9 Dec., 1764, when he published his intention of marriage with his second wife, Joanna Collins, whom he married in Lynn, 11 July, 1765. He was a cordwainer, and was a resident of Lynn, 20 Aug., 1763 when he bought of Jonathan and Elizabeth Mansfield land which he mortgaged back the same day, his (first) wife Susanna signing with him. He sold to Eleazer Richardson of Medford his estate, near land of Benj. Newhall, Esq., deceased, 10 Jan., 1769, his (second) wife Joanna releasing dower. By this time he had removed to Bolton, Co. of Worcester, having bought of Samuel Moore, 3 June, 1769, a farm which he mortgaged to James Richardson of Boston, distiller, 12 Apr., 1770, his wife Joanna releasing dower and Moses Newhall being a witness. In 1784 he appears to be residing in Lancaster, remaining there certainly as late as 1787, as shown in the Record of Deeds for Worcester Co. In 1792 he and his wife, are called residents of Leominster, where he finally ended his pilgrimage, 17 Sept., 1812. In his will of 19 Feb., 1812, proved 17 Nov., 1812, he mentions his wife Joanna, sons Daniel and Amos, two gr. ch., Henry and Sally, children of his dau. Susanna, the late wife of Joseph Leach, three

gr. ch. Benj., Betsy and Cephas, ch. of his dau. Hannah, the late wife of Benj. Houghton, and his surviving dau. Joanna, the wife of Peter Whitney. His son Daniel, he appoints executor. His land in Lancaster he had sold in 1796 and 1797. The parentage of his second wife is shown in a deed of conveyance, 12 Nov., 1801, by Michael and Joanna Newhall of Leominster, of one undivided half of the estate of Jedidiah Collins, late of Leominster, deceased, which he had devised to the said Joanna by will. Mrs. Joanna Newhall died 15 Dec., 1833, aged ninety-one years.

Children :

- 916 JEDIDIAH, b. 25 April, 1766 ; d. 18 June, 1766.
 917 SUSANNA, b. 25 July, 1767 ; d. 31 Dec., 1799 ; m. Joseph Leach of Lancaster, 24 June, 1792.
 918 HANNAH, b. 13 July, 1769 ; d. 13 July, 1794 ; m. Benj. Houghton 3rd, of Lancaster, 2 Aug., 1787.
 919 DANIEL, b. 17 April, 1771 ; m. Lettice Johnson of Leominster, 22 April, 1793.
 920 AMOS, b. 11 April, 1773 ; d. 1 Jan., 1835.
 921 JOANNA, b. 7 Sept., 1775 ; d. 2 May, 1841 ; m. Peter Whitney.

446 Moses (*Moses*²⁰⁰, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 10 Dec., 1751 ; married in Lancaster, Mass., 16 Dec., 1773, Hannah, daughter of Capt. Daniel and Mrs. Mary Robbins of Lancaster as is shown in a deed recorded in Worcester Co., Reg. of Deeds (B. 81, L. 171). He lived first in Lancaster and afterwards in Stirling, where he died 13 April, 1820. His widow died 6 Aug., 1821, aged 65. The will of Moses Newhall, cordwainer, of Stirling, made 14 March, 1820 and proved 7 Nov., 1820, mentions wife Hannah and refers to children without naming them. Daniel Newhall of Mendon, appointed executor, declined the trust and Daniel F. Maynard was appointed administrator, at request of widow and children, viz : Daniel R., Cephas, Hannah, Artemas Newhall, Samuel and Sukey Kilburn, James Newhall, John Simonds and Pliny Newhall.

Child :

- 922 DANIEL ROBBINS, b. in Stirling, 29 March, 1787 ; m. Betsey Wyman, 7 May, 1812.

449 David (*Moses*²⁰⁰, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 15 May, 1757; married, first, Sept., 1779, Elizabeth, daughter of the Rev. Thomas Goss of Bolton, Mass., who died 18 Sept., 1801. He married, second, Mrs. Mary Holman of Bolton, by whom he had one daughter, Mary. His second wife dying he married Nancy Bennett. David and his brother Moses were probably taken to Worcester county by their elder brother, Michael Newhall. Like his brothers he was a shoemaker and farmer. He lived in Bolton until 1797 when he sold his farm there and removed to Stirling, where he died 22 June, 1822.

Children :

- 923 ELIZABETH, b. 23 May, 1780 ; m. Zachary Cary of Turner, Me.
 924 THOMAS GOSS, b. 13 May, 1782 ; m. Cynthia Cary, 25 Dec., 1808 ; d. 18 Jan., 1853.
 925 FRANCIS, b. 13 Feb., 1784 ; m. Joel Kendall of Stirling.
 926 GUSTAVUS, b. 17 April, 1786 ; m. Lydia Blake, 7 April, 1811.
 927 NANCY, b. 27 March, 1789 ; m. John Deering of Paris, Me.
 928 ABIGAIL, b. 10 May, 1791 ; m. Daniel Morse of Cambridge, Mass.
 929 DAVID, b. 22 Feb., 1795 ; m. Cynthia Bragg of Keene, N. H.
 930 SUSAN, b. 2 March, 1797.
 931 SAMUEL COOTS, b. 23 Sept., 1799 ; m. Mary Bennett of Lancaster, Mass.
 932 MARY, b. 18 Oct., 1803 ; m. Charles Kittredge of Bangor, Me.

455 Nathan (*Nathan*²⁰⁶, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), married Rebecca, widow of ——— Collins of Lynn, 4 Aug., 1782.

Children :

- 933 JAMES, b. 19 July, 1789.
 934 REBECCA, b. 31 July, 1797.

456 James (*James*²⁰⁷, *Jacob*⁸⁷, *John*²², *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Malden, 17 Dec., 1756, may have been the James who married Sarah Newhall, 5 April, 1770. He was of Boston in 1779.

Children :

- 935 JAMES, b. 1 Nov., 1771 ; d. 14 Aug., 1772.
 936 JAMES, b. 26 July, 1773.
 937 SARAH, b. 22 Aug., 1775.

460 Timothy (*Jeremiah*²⁰⁸, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield 17 Nov., 1741; married in Medford, Susanna Bradshaw, 1 Nov., 1764. She died in Medford 27 May, 1776. From their descendant, the Rev. Charles Newhall.

Children :

938 TIMOTHY, b. July, 1767.

939 JOHN, b. Nov., 1769.

940 SAMUEL; m. Elizabeth Tufts.

941 SUKEY; said to have married in Canada.

461 Ezekiel (*Jeremiah*²⁰⁸, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn 1 Feb., 1743-4; married 1st (30 June, 1772), Love Mansfield⁵²⁸, daughter of Daniel and Lydia²²⁷ (Newhall) Mansfield, born in Lynn 25 April, 1751, by whom he had one son, Aaron, mentioned in his grandfather Mansfield's will. She died of consumption 12 May, 1775. He married, 2d, 20 Feb., 1777, Martha Newhall, mother of all his other children. He was a housewright and lived in Lynnfield, near Humphrey's Pond. He died 12 Dec., 1821, aged seventy-eight years (gr. st.); and administration on his estate was granted to his son James, 5 March, 1822. In 1824 it was represented that Joseph and Priscilla, children of his son Aaron, deceased, were living in the State of Maine. His son John was also out of the Commonwealth. The same year the estate was divided among the widow (Martha) and the children or their representatives, viz : James, John, Jeremiah, Martha Newhall, Roxana Newhall and Love Brown (all children), and the representatives of Aaron Newhall, deceased. Martha died single, but left a daughter, Eliza Newhall Pope, to whom she gave her whole estate, less a very small legacy to each of her brothers and sisters or their representatives. Jeremiah died without issue, and gave one-half of his furniture and apparel to his sister Roxana and her daughter, Rachel Newhall, and all the rest of his property equally to these two and Francis Solon Richardson, then living with him, a minor son of his niece, Lucinda (Brown) Richardson. This Rachel Newhall died single, 26 April, 1856. Her

mother (Roxana), who died within a year, gave everything to Joseph C. Newhall of South Danvers for life, and then to his issue by his wife Cinderilla, "now (1856) deceased." The widow, Martha Newhall, died 19 Sept., 1833, aged eighty years (gr. st.).

Children :

- 942 AARON; m. —.
- 943 DANIEL, b. 13 Nov., 1777; d. 14 Oct., 1808; m. Elizabeth⁹³⁷ Newhall 5 May, 1808.
- 944 LOVE, b. 5 March, 1780; m. Daniel Brown of —, 3 March, 1803.
- 945 JOHN, b. 5 March, 1782; m. Sally —.
- 946 MARTHA, b. 19 Nov., 1784; d. unm. 3 Oct., 1847.
- 947 JAMES, b. 9 Feb., 1787.
- 948 ROXANA, b. 19 March, 1790; d. unm. 15 March, 1857.
- 949 JEREMIAH, b. 3 Dec., 1796; d. unm. 30 Sept., 1855.

464 Oliver (*Jeremiah*²⁰⁸, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*², *Thomas*¹), born 17 August, 1749; married 5 May, 1774, Abigail Phillips.

Children :

- 949a OLIVER, b. 19 Nov., 1774.
- 949b EZEKIEL, b. 6 Jan., 1776.
- 949c DANIEL, b. 13 Nov., 1778.
- 949d SARAH, b. — Mar., 1780.
- 949e ELIZABETH, b. 9 April, 1782.
- 949f JOHN, b. 15 Dec., 1783.
- 949g MARY, b. 4 Oct., 1785.
- 949h JOSEPH, b. 15 Jan., 1787.
- 949i REBECCA, b. 1 Mar., 1789.
- 949j WILLIAM, b. 17 Jan., 1793.
- 949k SUKEY, b. 9 Feb., 1795; d. 8 July, 1797.
- 949l SUKEY, b. 4 Nov., 1799.

473 Jonathan (*Jonathan*²¹¹, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²¹, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield about 1754; married, 1st, 15 June, 1779, Susanna Upton; married, 2d, 24 March, 1795, Phebe⁷⁰¹, daughter of John and Phebe²⁸³ (Newhall) Lyndsey, born 19 July, 1753. His first wife was the mother of his children, and died 20 July, 1789. He was the residuary legatee of his father, and, as such,

inherited his father's share (the western half) of the homestead of Thomas Newhall (who died in 1738), the said house being situated on the north side of the Salem and Reading road, just east of the farm of Elisha (afterwards Matthew) Newhall, and not far from the site of the well-known Lynnfield Hotel. He died 9 Nov., 1799, aged forty-five years, and his widow was married, 28 Oct., 1803, to James Bott of Salem. Administration on the estate of Jonathan Newhall was granted 7 Jan., 1800, to John Hawks. The half of a house and land adjoining was set off to the widow for her dower 31 March, 1800. Among the items in the account of administration was "cash rec. of Mr. John Derby for his son James wages \$45." The minor children, "Amay," "Sukey" and Jonathan were placed under the guardianship of Jacob Newhall. These names suffered a "sea change," for "Amay" had been entered Naomi on the town record of births, and Sukey, Susanna. The former afterwards appeared as Amele, and finally as Amelia, while Jonathan got changed into John. The latter was a sadler in Niagara, and afterwards in Youngstown, Canada, and died 29 July, 1827.

Children :

- 950 JAMES, b. 19 Jan., 1780; d. at sea 4 Feb., 1800.
 951 NAOMI, b. 13 Oct., 1781; m. John Sullivan, 10 May, 1801 (Boston).
 952 SUSANNA, b. 9 Feb., 1783; m. 1st, Wm.(?) Teel; 2d, William Francis Brown of Charlestown.
 953 SAMUEL, b. — June, 1785; d. 7 Oct., 1786, aged 18 mos.
 954 JONATHAN, b. — Dec., 1786; d. in Salem, 6 Sept., 1788, aged 21 mos.
 955 JONATHAN, b. 9 Jan., 1789; m. Mary —.

476 William (*Amos*²¹⁵, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield, 9 Feb., 1750; married (published 12 June, 1768) Elizabeth⁴⁸³ Newhall. Mr. Newhall was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. He died in Lynnfield, 5 June, 1823, aged seventy-two years. His widow, Mrs. Elizabeth Newhall, died 9 Feb., 1839, aged ninety years. Administration was granted 7 Jan., 1845, to Israel Newhall of Stoneham on the estate of Betsey⁹⁵⁷

Newhall, who died 26 Dec., 1844. This was at request of her two sisters, Sally Pease and Anna Newhall, and the other heirs.

Children :

- 956 WILLIAM, b. 1 Oct., 1768.
 957 ELIZABETH, b. 29 Dec., 1770; died in Lynnfield, 26 Dec., 1844; m. Daniel⁹⁴⁸ Newhall, 5 May, 1808.
 958 STEPHEN, b. 3 Feb., 1773.
 959 AMOS, b. 28 Aug., 1775; m. Betsey Larrabee, 29 Nov., 1795.
 960 ISRAEL, b. 4 Nov., 1777; m. Phebe Hart.
 961 SALLY, b. 11 Aug., 1780; m. James Irvin Pease in Salem, 13 July, 1801.
 962 ABIGAIL, b. 14 Nov., 1782; d. 11 April, 1791.
 963 REBECCA, b. 16 Aug., 1785; d. 7 March, 1810.
 964 SAMUEL, b. —; said to have d. 26 Feb., 1825.
 965 ANNA, b. 3 July, 1790; m. Eliphalet Gordon.

479 Amos (*Amos*²¹⁵, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²⁸, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield 15 Aug., 1762; married, 28 Feb., 1782, Sarah Croel, in Lynn. Mr. Newhall was a mariner, and supposed to be dead before June 4th, 1816, when guardianship of his daughter Mary, then nine years old, was granted to Joseph Shed of Danvers, Esq. John Porter Newhall, nineteen years of age, was put under the guardianship of Asa T. Newhall, Esq., 2 July, 1816. The eldest son, Amos, must have died young. The next son, Asa, was a mariner, and died before 4 July, 1815, when administration on his estate was entrusted to Asa T. Newhall, Esq., who brought his account of administration into court 1 Oct., 1816. Among the items accounted for was "cash received of the agent of the privateer Kemp of Baltimore." The balance of the estate was distributed to Sally Newhall, the mother, John Porter Newhall, the brother, and Mary Newhall, the sister of the deceased. The daughter Mary, after her marriage to Mr. Tuttle, gave a discharge to her former guardian, Mr. Shed, dated at Cambridge, 25 May, 1824.

Children :

- 966 AMOS, b. 12 Aug., 1782.
 967 ASA, b. 13 Jan., 1785.
 968 JOHN PORTER, b. 11 Sept., 1796.
 969 MARY, b. 1807; m. William N. Tuttle.

481 Asa Tarbell (*Asa*²¹⁶, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield 28 June, 1779; married Judith, daughter of Col. Joshua and Eunice (Atkinson) Little of Newbury, born 1 July, 1787. Mr. Newhall was a farmer, and an important citizen of the town. He was a member of the constitutional convention of 1820, a Senator of the Commonwealth in 1826, and a Representative in 1828. He died 18 Dec., 1850. Administration on his estate was granted 31 Dec., 1850, to his sons, Joshua L. Newhall of Newbury and Thomas B. Newhall of Lynn, Esq., at the request of the widow and of Asa T. Newhall, S. Mary Newhall, and H. L. Newhall, children of the deceased. Mrs. Judith Newhall of Lynnfield died 14 March, 1864.

Children :

- 970 JOSHUA LITTLE, b. 18 May, 1808; m. Elizabeth White Preston, 10 Apr., 1832.
 971 ASA TARBELL, b. 2 Dec., 1809.
 972 THOMAS BANCROFT, b. 20 Oct., 1811.
 973 HIRAM, b. 12 Oct., 1813; d. 25 April, 1814.
 974 SALLY MARY, b. 3 May, 1815.
 975 EUNICE ATKINSON, b. 14 May, 1817; m. Henry H. Campbell.
 976 JUDITH BAILEY, b. 17 May, 1819; m. Merdock Macdonald.
 977 CAROLINE, b. 5 Oct., 1821; m. Charles Palmer.
 978 HIRAM LAFAYETTE, b. 5 Aug., 1824.
 979 ELIZABETH BAILEY, b. 23 Dec., 1828.

483 Mary (*Asa*²¹⁶, *Thomas*⁹¹, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield, 6 May, 1786, was married to Emery Moulton of Salem, 2 June, 1806. Mr. Moulton lived chiefly in Lynn, and died 13 June, 1850. Administration on his estate was granted 2 July, 1850, to his widow Mary, then of South Reading, at the request of her son, Otis S., speaking for himself and the rest of the heirs.

Children :

- 980 SALLY NEWHALL, b. in Salem, 12 July, 1807; d. 20 Sept., 1832.
 981 ASA EMERY, b. in Lynn, 13 Jan., 1809.
 982 CHARLES HENRY, b. in Salem, 23 June, 1811.
 983 OTIS SIAS, b. in Lynn, 10 Sept., 1818.
 984 LUCY JANE, b. in Lynn, 10 Oct., 1821.

(*To be continued.*)

WILLIAM AVERILL OF IPSWICH AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY GEORGE FRANCIS DOW.

1 WILLIAM AVERILL is supposed to have migrated from Broadway, Worcestershire, England, and is probably the ancestor of almost the entire family in this country. He was living at Ipswich, Mass., as early as Mar. 2, 1637, when he was granted six acres of planting ground on the further side of Muddy river. In 1638 he owned a house lot near where the County House is to-day. He was made a commoner in 1641. His will, dated July 3, 1652, and proved in court at Ipswich, Mar. 29, 1653, reads as follows:—

“ I William Auerill of Ipswich being weake in bodye but of pfect memorye doe make this my last will and testament first I doe bequeath my body to the earth to be deasently buried in the Burying place of Ipswich my spirit into the hands of my Saviour the Lord Jesus Christ. And for my outward estate being but small I doe giue vnto my children each of them being seuen in number the some of fiue shillings a peece & the rest of my estate my debts being discharged I giue vnto Abagal my wife whom I make sole execotrix of this my last will in witness heerof I haue heervnto sett my hand and seale the 3th of the 4th mo : 1652.

“ Andrew hodge,
Renold ffoster.

Will
Aveirell.”

“ Inventory of the estate of William Averill, filed 29 Mar., 1653.

It. hous: Lott & house	10—00—00
It. 10 acres of vpland ground & 6 A* meddo	10—00—00
It. 2 Kine & 2 two-yer: old	16—00—00
It. 2 shoats	01—00—00

It.	1 Iron pott—1 brass pott—1 frying pan—4 pewt platts—1 flagon—1 Iron Kettle—1 brass Kettle— 1 Copp, 1 brass pan & some othr small things	02—17—00
It.	2 Chests—1 fethr bed—1 othr bed—2 payre of sheets —2 bolster—3 pillows—2 blanketts—1 Covlid— 1 bedstead—& othr smal linnen	05—10—00
It.	2 Coats & wearing apparel	03—00—00
It.	1 warming pan	00—03—00
It.	A tub 2 pails a few books	00—10—00
	A Corslett	01—00—00
		<hr/>
	" what shee oweth	12—00—00
	Reginold fostr Andrew Hodgs Apprisers."	

His widow, Abigail, died at Ipswich shortly before Mar. 27, 1655, when the inventory of her estate was returned to court by her son William, in which is mentioned "the pequitt lot of 7 acres."

Children :

2 WILLIAM.

SARAH, probably his daughter, m. Nov. 23, 1663, John Wildes of Topsfield. She was executed as a witch on July 19, 1692.

THOMAS, probably his son, m. Dec. 8, 1657, Frances Collings, at Ipswich. He was living in Topsfield, 1663-1668, and had a daughter Sarah, born there Mar. 23, 1666-7.

JOHN, probably his son, was living in Ipswich, 1654-1656.

A child, living in 1652.

A child, living in 1652.

A child, living in 1652.

2 William Averill was a carpenter and lived in Ipswich until February, 1663 (he was a surveyor of highways at Ipswich in 1661), when he bought of Daniel Clark of Topsfield, a house and other outbuildings, together with one hundred acres of land in the eastern part of Topsfield. A depression marking the former location of the cellar of his house may yet be seen on the left-hand side of the road leading from "Springville" towards "Mile Brook bridge," just beyond the Wildes-Perley

house. This road was laid out from William Averill's house to what is now "Springville," on Mar. 19, 1666-7. Many of his descendants settled near him, and in after years an Averill neighborhood not far away became known as "The Colleges," from the fact, as the story goes, that the Averills at that time were some of the most intelligent people in the town, being prominent in town affairs and holding public office. They were cabinet-makers and subscribed to one of the three copies of a newspaper that came into the town. William Averill was selectman in 1688, and tithing man in 1682. He married, July 31, 1661, Hannah Jackson of Ipswich, who survived him and was living in Connecticut about 1735. He died April 23, 1691. His will, proved June 30, 1691, follows:—

"The last will and testament of william averell, of Topsfield, sen^r in the County of Essex in New England. I being weake in body but through gods goodness, yet of Competent understanding and memory, I Commit my body to the dust when god shall take me hence, and my Spirits unto the hands of almighty god and my most mercifull redeemer. And my outward estate as followeth, I doe will unto my Eleven children the sume of six pound a peece for the present to be pd as they are or shall come to age in such specia of moveabls as the estate consists in, not to be prised as money but as upon pay acct. And this rule to be atteaded in all other payments hereafter to be mentioned. The remainder of my estate viz. my lands & housing stock & houshold goods moveables and Imoveables, my will is to Leave it with my deare and Loveing wife, to be improved for the mutual releiff, and comfort both of herself & family I shall leave with her, or so many of them whose hearts god shall enclyne to live together with their deare mother as brethren in peace Love and unity And to be mutually helpfull in improving the Land and stock for their own & each others Lyvlihood that they may by keeping neare together be helpfull to each other in an hour of danger. My will is that if my present dwelling house shall continue in being untill after my wives decease, And also that my sone John and my

sone Nathaniel shall be then liveing that they shall have each of them Ten pounds out of the value of the house before any division be made or if either of you shall survive and not the other then his ten pound shall be his due.

“If they shall both dye before their mother Then this to be void & of non effect. My will is that after my wives decease my lands & houseing shall with the rest of my estate that shall then be in being be equally divided amongst my children that shall be then Liveing, the lands & houseing to belong equally unto my sonns. Yet soe as they shall not make Sale or conveyance unto any stranger of yr proportion, before they have proferred the same to such of yr brethren as may be willing to buy the same, who shall have one full years Liberty to purchase or refuse.

“If any shall doe contraire hereunto he shall forfault his entrest in his share of land and houseing nor shall he hold his proportion at a higher price to his brethren than the same will yeild to a stranger. It. my will is that if the land shall fall short in value that my sones have not yr due in value. What shall be wanting shall be made up out of the stock & moveables. And the like be done if stock & movables fall short. The heires of the Lands & houseing to pay every one his part. My will is that my sone Nathaniell may use the shop tooles not to make any strip nor waste or to deprive the family of the benefit of such as they shall have occasion for, while they shall continue together. I doe hereby give to my wife full power to determine what kynd of household goods shall belong to each of our daughters. And also to impart as there may be need either to sones or daughters what may be conveniently spared keeping a true acct. thereof, not exceeding what will be their proportion at the Last division. And what they shall so receive shall be accounted unto them as part of their last proportion out of my estate. (I doe not intend here the first six pounds mentioned in the former part of these Lynes.) I doe also give Liberty to my wife to allow reasonable recompense to such of our children though not yet come to age as shall approve themselves dilligent, faithfull and constant in improving

and & stock for the good of the family after they come to full age which shall be taken out of the estate or income thereof as a due debt before division be made.

"I doe further hereby make my deare & Loveing wife my full and sole executiv unto this my last will and testament during the terme of her widowhood. If she shall see cause to change her condition then my will is that she shall take two of her sones whom she shall judge to be best able and most faithfull to Joyne with her in executorship, to the end that no stranger nor sone of a stranger may be admitted into so small a Liveing to the wrong of the propper heires or any of them.

"Lastly my will is that any of my sones as they may be able may and will be helpfull unto their dear mother in what difficulties she may meet withall, and y^t they live at peace among themselves. And you will have y^e promise that the god of peace will be with you.

"For consideration hereof I have hereunto set my hand dated the 15 day of April, 1690.

William Auerell.

"As witnesses

John Wills

The marke of

Sarah o8 Wild."

Children, all born in Topsfield except the first :

3 WILLIAM, b. May 1, 1662.

4 NATHANIEL, b. Oct. 13, 1664.

5 JOHN, b. Jan. 1, 1666.

6 JOB, b. Jan. 1, 1666-7.

HANNAH, b. Dec. 18, 1667; d. unm. May 14, 1737.

7 EBENEZER, b. Oct. 14, 1669.

ISAAC, b. Jan. 26, 1671-2; d. June 11, 1680, in Topsfield.

THOMAS, b. Dec. 9, 1672; probably m. Nov. 29, 1712, Abigail Cogswell, in Ipswich; acknowledged a deed in Preston, Conn., May 30, 1724.

ABIGAIL, b. March 8, 1673-4; m., (pub. July 9, 1699) Jonathan Bishop of Beverly. Lived in Beverly until about 1708, when they removed to Rehoboth, where he died in 1752. They acknowledged a deed in Norton, Bristol county, June 2, 1721.

- EZEKIEL, b. July 24, 1675; probably d. young.
- 8 PAUL, b. June 21, 1677.
 SILAS, b. May 1, 1679; probably d. young.
- 9 ISAAC, b. Nov. 10, 1680.
 MARY, bapt. May 16, 1697; m. Feb. 16, 1709-10, Silas Titus of Rehoboth. They acknowledged a deed in Norton, June 2, 1724.

3 William Averill, born in Ipswich, May 1, 1662. Lived in Topsfield, and married Mary _____. "Widow Mary Averill died March 14, 1728-9."—*Topsfield Records*. He was admitted to membership in the church, May 24, 1685, and Mar. 11, 1688, was disciplined for intemperance and unseemly behavior in Mr. Wise's church at Ipswich. March 1, 1714/15, the selectmen of Topsfield, agreed with William Averill, jun., to sweep the meeting-house and dig graves, for which service he was to be paid 18 shillings a year and to have the use of half an acre of land "some where near among the Hills to ye Norwest of ye Meeting House," during the lifetime of himself and wife. He was also given "the benefite of ye frute of ye parsonage orchard till the Town have occasion for it."

Children, baptized in Topsfield :

ELIZABETH, bapt. April 7, 1695.

JOSEPH, bapt. March 21, 1696-7.*

MARY (?) who m. July 9, 1719, at Ipswich, Caleb Jackson of Ashford. The m. is recorded at Topsfield and Ipswich.

STEPHEN, bapt. June 6, 1701. He probably removed to Arundel, Me., with his brother Joseph, where he married and had: Phebe, Rebecca, Sarah and Samuel.

JAMES, bapt. April 11, 1703.

REBECCA, bapt. July 15, 1705.

JABEZ, bapt. June 15, 1707; m. Mary Buxton, and settled in Preston, Conn.

MOSES, bapt. Feb. 26, 1709-10.

4 Nathaniel Averill, born in Topsfield, Oct. 13, 1664. He was a carpenter and millwright, and lived in

*1723-4. Benjamin Kimball and Joseph Averill are in the military service.—*Felt's History of Ipswich*. He probably was living at Arundel, now Kennebunk, Me., in 1728, a joint-owner, with Jacob Wildes, of 450 acres of land, and a saw-mill. There he m. Jane McLellen and had 11 children, 7 of whom died with the throat distemper in 1735. He may have had a brother Samuel, who also lived at Arundel and was cast away on Mount Desert in 1747 and drowned.

Topsfield, where he owned a sawmill. Constable in 1702. He married, first, Dec. 13, 1698, Sarah Howlett. She died July 11, 1729, and he married, second, June 17, 1730, Lydia French. She died May 31, 1746, and he died April 3, 1751.

Children, born in Topsfield :

10 NATHANIEL, b. Sept. 6, 1700.

11 JACOB, b. Aug. 17, 1702.

ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 9, 1704 (bapt. July 16, 1704); m. Dec. 19, 1734, Joseph Hovey ; and was living in 1741.

SARAH, b. Feb. 9, 1706; d. unm. Dec. 26, 1784.

MIRIAM, b. July 9, 1709 ; m. Sept. 17, 1734, Joseph Neland of Topsfield ; and was living in 1741.

DANIEL, bapt. Sept. 16, 1711; d. March 6, 1716-17.

JEREMIAH, b. July 21, 1714; shopjoiner and yeoman ; lived in Topsfield ; tithingman in 1751; constable, 1759; selectman, 1762-1769; treasurer, 1776-1781; he inherited his father's dwelling house, his sister Sarah to have the west chamber so long as she remained unm., which was 33 y. after the probating of the will ; d. unm. Sept. 7, 1785.

5 John Averill, born in Topsfield, Jan. 1, 1666, was a yeoman and lived in Topsfield. He was known as "Sarg" in 1701, where he was appointed tithingman and was constable in 1711. On Feb. 1, 1692, he and his brother Nathaniel, bought of Gov. Simon Bradstreet, 200 acres of land lying between Howlett brook and Mile brook, the locality that afterwards became known as "The Colleges." The original deed is still in existence. April 7, 1735 his four children, then under age, were placed under the guardianship of John Wildes. Administration was granted on his estate Apr. 13, 1724, to widow "Anna." He married June 8, 1710, Anne* Greensleet (Greenleaf) of Topsfield and died in the winter of 1719-20. His widow was living in Topsfield in 1741, and may have removed to Andover that year.

*In the records of births of her children, the name is recorded "Hannah" and in a record of baptism it is given as "Ann."

Children, born in Topsfield :

- 12 JOHN, b. April 24, 1711.

THOMAS, b. Dec. 17, 1713 ; husbandman ; lived in Topsfield until his marriage, when he removed to Andover ; m. May 20, 1739, Sarah Neland (Kneeland) of Ipswich and had: (1) John, bp. Oct. 25, 1741; (2) Thomas, bp. Sept. 27, 1747 ; (3) Sarah, bp. Nov. 3, 1751.

EMMA, bp. May-Aug., 1715; m. Samuel Phippen, Sept. 7, 1738.

KATHERINE, bp. Apr. —, 1717; m. Dec. 22, 1736, Nathaniel Moulton of Ipswich.

- 13 EBENEZER, bapt. Oct. 1-, 1718.

ABIAL (dau.), bp. May —, 1720; posthumous; d. Aug. 1, 1736.

6 Job Averill, born in Topsfield, Jan. 1, 1666-7, was a yeoman, and lived in that part of Topsfield that was incorporated as Middleton in 1728. Was tithingman in 1708. He married Feb. 1, 1702-3, Susanna Brown of Topsfield, and died in 1730 ; his will, dated Feb. 7, 1729-30, was proved June 1, 1730. Administration was granted on her estate Dec. 16, 1732.

Children, born in Topsfield:

JOB, b. Aug. 11, 1707; husbandman ; removed from Middleton to Arundel, York county, Me., in 1734; was of Arundel in 1737, and of Sheepscot, York county, gentleman, in 1742; m. Sarah — before 1737. Had: William and Sarah both bapt. Aug. 14, 1748, at Middleton.

JUDITH, b. May 4, 1710; m. Apr. 20, 1732, Samuel Foster.

- 14 ISRAEL, b. April 21, 1713.

KEZIA, b. May 6, 1715 ; m. June 27, 1754, Jonathan Whipple of Danvers.

- 15 SAMUEL, b. June 7, 1720.

SUSANNA, bapt. Sept. —, 1722; d. Dec. 26, 1736.

EZEKIEL, b. in 1724. On Feb. 26, 1739, at the age of fourteen, he was placed under the guardianship of Francis Peabody of Middleton.

7 Ebenezer Averill, born in Topsfield, Oct. 14, 1669, was a husbandman and lived in Topsfield ; was constable in 1701 and selectman in 1704, 1705, 1707, 1708, 1710, 1713, 1715 and 1716. He married, first, Nov. 30, 1697, Susanna Hovey. She died Nov. 11, 1699, and he married, second, Dec. 31, 1700, Mehitable Foster of Ipswich. He died Dec. 22, 1717, and his wife, Mehitable

died Nov. 19, 1740. In the record of his death he is styled "Sargt". His inventory states that some of the things were reserved for "Luke the sunn of Susannah his first wife that came from Engl^d."

Children, born in Topsfield :

SUSANNAH, d. Nov. 11, 1699.

16 LUKE, b. Aug. 2, 1699.

MEHITABLE, b. Apr. 26, 170-; bapt. May 2, 1703; m. April 12, 1726, Matthew Peabody, and d. June 6, 1740.

SUSANNAH, b. July 22, 170-; bapt. July 23, 1704; d. in Topsfield, unnm. Sept. 2, 1749.

RUTH, b. June 9, 1706; d. unnm. before 1729.

HANNAH, b. Feb. 13, 1707-8; m. John Howlett of Ipswich, July 18, 1728 and was his widow in 1749.

MARY, b. Aug. 15, 1710; m. Feb. 24, 1729-30, Nathaniel Porter and d. Dec. 23, 1736.

LYDIA, b. Dec. 11, 1712; m. July 28, 1731, Daniel Gould of Topsfield, husbandman, and d. Dec. 22, 1739.

JEMIMA, b. Apr. 25, 1715; m. Feb. 14, 1737-8, John Perkins, jr., and d. March 2, 1749.

PHEBE, b. Nov. 23, 1717; m. 1st, Nov. 13, 1753, Isaac Dodge of Wenham; m. 2nd, — Brown.

8 Paul Averill, born in Topsfield, June 21, 1677, was a husbandman, and lived in that part of Topsfield incorporated as Middleton in 1728. He married, first, Mar. 27, 1706, Sarah, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Sarah (Perley) Andrews. She died Oct. 16, 1732, aged forty-seven, and he married, second, Feb. 3, 1736-7, widow Mary Simonds of Wenham. They were living in Middleton in 1747, and were dismissed Aug. 5, 1753, to the church in Killingly, Conn.

Children, born in Topsfield :

EZEKIEL, b. March 13, 1707-8.

HEPHSIBAH, b. Nov. 8, 1709; m. Dec. 13, 1733, Robert Bradford.

17 PAUL, b. Dec. 16, 1711.

SARAH, b. April 2, 1713; d. unnm. in Middleton, Jan. 20, 1736.

JOSEPH, b. Jan. 17, 1719-20; m. Feb. 14, 1743-4, Mary Symonds of Topsfield. He was then of Killingly. A Joseph Symonds m. Sarah Mansfield, Dec. 24, 1745, at Middleton, and had Dudley, bp. —, 1746. Joseph Averill, housewright, of Uxbridge in 1741, is mentioned in Essex Co. Deeds.

9 Isaac Averill, born in Topsfield, Nov. 10, 1680, married, May 16, 1709, in Rehoboth, Mass., Esther, daughter of Philip Walker, jr., of that town. Isaac Averill was "an ingenious Carpenter," and framed in Providence, R. I., the largest meeting house of his time. As a resident of Preston, Conn., he acknowledged a deed on May 30, 1724, and for many years lived in that town. Before 1748 he removed to Kent, Conn.

Children, all born in Preston, Conn. :

SAMUEL, b. —, 1715 ; m. Patience Perry at Rehoboth, Mass. He purchased of the Indians on July 20, 1749, land in Washington, Conn., where he lived and d. April 30, 1786, at 71 years.

DANIEL, b. —, 1716; d. Oct. 23, 1785, in New Preston ; m. Lucy, dau. of Edward Cogswell of Ipswich. Lived at New Preston. Miller and public man.

MOSES, b. —, 1723-4 ; d. Jan. 22, 1784, in New Preston; m. Martha, dau. of Edward Cogswell of Ipswich. Lived in what is now Washington, Conn. Captain in the militia, deacon in the church and representative in the legislature.

LUCY.

JUDITH, b. — ; d. May 18, 1774, in New Preston.

10 Capt. Nathaniel Averill, born in Topsfield, Sept. 6, 1700, was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield. Selectman in 1747, 1748. He married, Nov. 24, 1743, Hannah Wildes, and died Aug. 17, 1781. She died June 4, 1785, aged seventy-five. At the probating of his will he was styled "gentlemen." After his wife's decease his books were to be divided equally among his two children. Estate inventoried £458.14.10 and included surveying instruments, 36/.

Children, born in Topsfield:

18 **NATHANIEL**, b. April 27, 1747.

HANNAH, b. Aug. 17, 1750 ; m. Nov. 18, 1773, John Lovering, 3d, of Ipswich, husbandman; they were living in Ipswich in 1787.

11 Jacob Averill, born in Topsfield, Aug. 17, 1702, was a yeoman and lived in Topsfield. He was a tithing-man in 1736, 1742, and 1757; constable in 1746; and

selectman from 1752 to 1755. He married Priscilla, daughter of Ephraim and Mary Wildes, and died June 15 (June 14, church rds.), 1791. By his will he bequeathed to his sons Daniel and Amos, his carpenter's tools "where-soever they may be found." His wife died May 17 (May 22, church rds.), 1799, aged 94 years.

Children, born in Topsfield :

JACOB, b. Mar. 18, 1728-9; cabinet-maker and joiner; lived in Topsfield; m. Nov. 23, 1752, Hannah Bryant. He d. Sept. 14, 1807 and she d. Feb. 24, 1813. "Joanna, the widow of Jacob, struck with numb palsey in the summer of 1785, and remained dead on one side till she died."

19 DANIEL, b. Dec. 3, 1730.

DOROTHY, b. Feb. 24, 1731-2; m. Nov. 8, 1752, David Prichard. He died in 1756, in the French and Indian War, and in her father's will, dated May 30, 1791, she was given the right to occupy "the west chamber . . . till she is otherwise provided for." She d. Jan. 30, 1822.

LYDIA, b. July 2, 1735; m. Jan. 15, 1767, Richard Potter, jr., of Ipswich.

MARY, b. Aug. 1, 1739; d. unm., Oct. 5, 1826, at the almshouse.

PRISCILLA, b. July 1, 1742; d. March 29, 1781.

AMOS, b. March 25, 1747; yeoman; lived in Topsfield; soldier in the Revolution, marching to Lexington and also seeing other service; m. Nov. 6, 1774, Lydia Batchelder of Wenham and d. suddenly April 11, 1805. She d. Mar. 20, 1831, at the almshouse.

12 **John Averill**, born in Topsfield, April 24, 1711, was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1740, when he removed to Groton, Mass. In 1751, he again removed to Westminster, Vt., where he died, Sept. 2, 1797. He married, May 7, 1735, Mary Phippen. She died in Westminster, Vt., in 1809, "in the 95th year of her age."

Children :

MARY, bapt. March 14, 1735-6, Topsfield; m. — Rockwood.

ABIAL, bapt. Nov. 26, 1738, Topsfield; m. John Abby.

ASA, b. —, 1739; m. 1st, Anna Chaffee; m. 2nd, the widow of Peter Lovejoy; m. 3rd, — Nall.

THOMAS, b. —, 1745; m. Nov. 3, 1774, Elizabeth Robinson.

SAMUEL, b. —, 1746 (?); m. 1st, Molly Barnes; m. 2nd, the widow Washburn.

JOHN, b. —, 1748; m. Olive Estabrook.

ANNA, b. —, 1751; m. Peter Lovejoy. She was the first white child, born in Westminster, Vt.

AMY, m. Robert Rand.

OLIVE, m. William Martin.

13 Ebenezer Averill, baptized in Topsfield, Oct. 1-, 1718, was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield until about 1760 when he removed to Amherst, N. H., where he was living in 1771. He married, April 5, 1748; Mary Towne and she was his wife in 1771.

Children, baptized in Topsfield :

RUTH, bapt. Jan. 1, 1748-9.

EBENEZER, bapt. Dec. 22, 1751; lived in Amherst; pub. Oct. 3, 1775, to Anna Johnson of Danvers.

DAVID, bapt. April 13, 1755.

ELIJAH, bapt. May 29, 1757.

14 Israel Averill, born in Topsfield, April 21, 1713, married in Middleton, June 11, 1735, Mary Kenney. He was a husbandman and lived in Middleton until about 1752, when he removed to Topsfield and was taxed there until 1759. An Israel Averil of Pownalborough, Me., yeoman, and wife Mary, sold land in Manchester, Mass., in 1767.—*Essex Co. Deeds*.

Children:

HULDAH, bapt. —, 1736, in Middleton.

MARY, bapt. —, 1739, in Middleton; m. April 18, 1759, Archelaus Kenney.

SUSANNA, bp. —, 1742, in Middleton.

ENOCH, bp. —, 1744, in Middleton; m. Ruth Hilton of Pownalborough, Me.

DAVID, bp. —, 1747, in Middleton; m. Elizabeth Hilton, sister of the above.

RUTH, bapt. Dec. 17, 1749, in Middleton; m. in Pownalborough, Me.

EUNICE, bapt. Feb. 25, 1753, in Topsfield.

ISRAEL, bapt. June 13, 1756, in Topsfield.

15 Samuel Averill, born in Topsfield, June 7, 1720, was a blacksmith and lived in Middleton. He married, Sept. 3, 1742, Martha Clemens of Salem, and died about 1756, administration being granted on his estate, Jan. 17, 1757. She survived him, and married, secondly, Nov. 27, 1764, Michael Dwinell of Topsfield. He died Sept. 19, 1770, and she married, third, April 4, 1774, Samuel Carter of Manchester.

Children, born in Middleton:

SUSANNA, b. Aug. 8, 1743.

ELIZABETH, b. April —, 1745; probably m. Feb. 20, 1766, John Nichols of Middleton.

20 BENJAMIN, b. Jan., 1747.

EZEKIEL, b. Feb. 14, 1748.

SAMUEL, b. March 18, 1749. In 1765, he is named as a beneficiary in the will of David Balch and is mentioned as a "minor who lived with me." A short time before the making of the will his mother had m. 2d, Michael Dwinell, a cousin of David Balch's wife.

LUCY, b. Dec. 18, 1752; m. May 7, 1772, Abijah Wilkins. They removed to Amherst, N. H., where she d. before Sept. 30, 1788, when he m. 2nd, Sarah Farmer, of Manchester.

ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 10, 1754; d. Sept. 21, 1851, in Beverly; m. 1st, May 30, 1790, Samuel Carter; m. 2nd, William Tarbell.

16 Luke Averill, born in Topsfield, Aug. 2, 1699, was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. Constable in 1730; tithingman, 1739, 1756, 1760, 1765, 1769; member of school committee in 1751, was mentioned on the town records in 1756, as "Lieut." Luke Averill. In his will he gives to his widow, "half of the dwelling house from cellar to top," and annually, as long as she remains his widow, the following:—8 cords firewood, ready for the fire; 120 weight pork; 50 weight beef; 3 pecks salt; 1 bushel turnips; 1 bushel potatoes; 1-2 bushel beans; 8 bushels Indian corn; 2 bushels rye; 1 bushel winter apples; 8 lbs. sheep's wool; 15 lb. flax; 1 barrell "cyder;" 1 1-2 bushels malt; a small garden; two cows to be well kept summer and winter; use of horse to ride to meeting and elsewhere; 2 gals. molasses; 2 gals. rum, and cost and charge of doctor and nurse in case of sickness. At

the probating of his will he is styled "gentleman." He married Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Sarah Peabody; and died April 16, 1776. She died May 22, 1790, ae. 84 y.

Children, born in Topsfield :

RUTH, b. Feb. 18, 1727-8; d. Jan. 16, 1747-8.

MARY, b. July 14, 1730; d. May 1, 1737.

MOSES, b. Jan. 25, 1732-3; d. May 3, 1737.

EBENEZER, b. Jan. 18, 1735-6. (Eleser, a youth, s. Luke, d. June 8, 1747.)

MOSES, b. Aug. 12, 1738; d. July 7, 1739.

21 ISAAC, b. June 2, 1740.

ELIJAH, b. March 14, 1742-3; d. Feb. 4, 1747-8.

SUSANNAH, b. Aug. 14, 1746; m. March 31, 1772, David Towne, jr.; and d. Oct. 24, 1836.

17 Paul Averill, born in Topsfield, Dec. 16, 1711, was a husbandman, and lived in Middleton. He married April 21, 1737,* Zeruah How, and died in the winter of 1805-6, his will, dated Dec. 9, 1796, being proved Feb. 3, 1806.

Children, born in Middleton :

SARAH, b. July 26, 1738; d. Jan. 20, 1739-40.

JOHN, b. Jan. 2, 1740; m. Mary Bradford; b. 1742 in Middleton and d. Aug. 21, 1815; he d. May 21, 1815. Settled in Amherst, N. H. in 1763. Children: Naomi; Daniel; Mary, m. Benjamin Symonds; Anna, m. ——— McAllister; John; Jesse, m. and had John, who m. Clarissa Peabody of Middleton, and had one son, Nathaniel P. who d. Mar. 17, 1877 in Middleton.

22 PAUL, b. Sept. 27, 1742.

23 ELIJAH, b. April 28, 1745.

24 MARK, b. May 12, 1747.

SARAH, b. July 28, 1750; m. Daniel Stiles, Sept. 25, 1771; d. Sept. 20, 1805, in Middleton.

MARY, b. May 11, 1752; m. Feb. 14, 1771, Stephen Towne, jr. and removed to Sunderland, Vt. in 1786.

25 JOSEPH, b. Oct. 6, 1757.

18 Nathaniel Averill, born in Topsfield, April 27, 1747, was a yeoman and wheelwright, and lived in Topsfield. Soldier in the Revolution, marching to Lexington.

*He may have married, 1st, Feb. 3, 1736, at Wenham, Mary Symonds of Wenham.

Selectmen in 1780-1784. He married, first, Dec. 16, 1766, Dorothy Perkins. She died May 6, 1767 "in her 18th year," and he married, second, Oct. 1, 1776, Hannah, daughter of Ephraim and Hepsibah Wildes. He died May 17, 1811, and his wife Hannah, survived him, dying Oct. 28, 1816, aged sixty-seven.

Children, born in Topsfield :

26 NATHANIEL PERKINS, b. May 1, 1767.

27 AZARIAH, b. Feb. 11, 1778.

AMMI, b. Aug. 17, 1779; lived in Topsfield; yeoman; and d., unm. April 18, 1822. By will dated July 15, 1816, he bequeathed his entire estate to "Mehitable, the present wife of my brother Moses."

LYDIA, b. March 3, 1782; d. Nov. 27, 1859; m. Sept. 25, 1806, Ebenezer Towne of Topsfield.

DOROTHY, bapt. April 2, 1784; m. Feb. 24, 1818, Abraham Gage. Lived in Middleton, where she d. June 5, 1861.

28 MOSES, b. June 5, 1786.

19 Daniel Averill, born in Topsfield, Dec. 3, 1730, was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. He married Joanna Hood, Feb. 27, 1759; and died March 4, 1801. She died Dec. 12, 1816, "occasioned by falling into the fire."

Children, born in Topsfield :

SARAH, b. June 20, 1760; d. unm. Feb. 8, 1839, of cancer.

29 DANIEL, b. June 12, 1762.

SOLOMON, b. Sept. 1, 1765; d. April 1, 1766.

JOANNA, b. March 7, 1767; probably m. Nov. 23, 1786, Thomas Willis (Wildes?). When her father made his will in 1800 she is mentioned as the wife of "Shays."

30 SOLOMON, b. Aug. 20, 1769.

MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 16, 1774; m. Nov. 15, 1793, Silas Beckford, and d. Sept. 1, 1845.

20 Benjamin Averill* born in Middleton, Jan. 17, 1747, married, 1st, in Ipswich, Nov. 9, 1769, Sarah Blye, she died and he married, 2nd (int. Dec. 21, 1772), Mrs. Mary, widow of John Pitman, and daughter of Dr. Francis and Mary Holmes. By trade a "Leather Breeches maker." He was a soldier in the Revolution, enlisting in

*1778, John Chapman, glover, was succeeded by his apprentices, P. Rust and B. Averill.—*Felt's History of Ipswich.*

1780 for 6 months. He was 5 ft. 7 in. tall and of a light complexion. He lived in Ipswich and died about 1782.

Children by first wife :

31 BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 9, 1770, in Middleton (baptized Dec. 16, 1770 in Ipswich).

FRANCIS HOLMES. His name was afterwards changed to Francis Holmes. Lived in Boston. Married; had 4 children.

Child by second wife :

PEGGY, bp. Nov. 18, 1781, in Ipswich.

21 Lieut. Isaac Averill, born in Topsfield, June 2, 1740, was a carpenter and lived in Topsfield. In the inventory of his estate were surveying instruments, buildings and 160 ac. of land and a pew in the meeting house, \$100. Constable in 1771; selectman, 1778, 1779, 1790-1792, 1794, 1795. He was styled "Lieut." in 1791. Soldier in the Revolution, marching to Lexington. He married Dec. 22, 1761, Priscilla Peabody; and died June 23, 1816. She died Feb. 4, 1815, ae. 71 years.

Children, born in Topsfield :

32 ELIJAH, b Dec. 21, 1762.

JOSEPH, b. Oct. 28, 1764; m. Dec. 24, 1801, Eunice, dau. John and Anna Lamson. She d. Apr. 8, 1850 aged 77 years and he d. Dec. 31, 1850. Inherited his father's "French gun." Lived in Topsfield and was popularly known as "Neighbor Joe."

ISAAC, b. Aug. 2, 1767; d. Sept. 20, 1800.*

33 MOSES, bapt. Oct. 1, 1769.

PHEBE, bapt. May 3, 1772; m. (pub. March 6, 1796), John Batchelder, jr., and d. Sept. 26, 1839.

34 LUKE, bapt. Nov. 21, 1779. "It being the first Child y^e Revd Mr Breck Bp. after his ordination."—*Church Rds.*

*"DIED. At Topsfield, Sept. 20th, after a short illness, *Isaac Averill*, jun. A. M. aged 33—Candidate for the Gospel Ministry. He had received a call for settlement from the church and society in Brookfield, South parish, and had given them an affirmative answer. The 1st day of October next was assigned for his ordination. His numerous acquaintance will long remember him as a man of friendship, sobriety and virtue; and by his death the people whose choice united in him as their servant in the Lord are subjected to a very afflictive disappointment. 'O fallacem hominum spem, fragilemque fortunam.'—*Salem Gazette*, Sept. 23, 1800.

(To be continued.)

SALEM TOWN RECORDS.

TOWN MEETINGS, VOLUME II.

1659-1680.*

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 40.)

	li	s	d
By y ^e half of disburstments :	20	00	04
⌘ paid to James Browne ⌘ ord ^r 20 ^s	01	00	00
⌘ paid Leu ^t putman for vfe of his bull	01	00	00
⌘ Carting : 3 load of wood to Tho Grenes ⌘ ord ^r	00	09	00
⌘ more Paid the trefurer included in James Ruffell's grand receipt da : 28 : 1 : 78	38	02	07
	<hr/>		
	257	11	02
⌘ paid to Arth ^r Hufe for 77	02	05	09
⌘ paid Arth ^r Hufe for 78	002	00	00
⌘ 4 ^{bl} Corne d ^d Buffingtons wife	00	12	00
⌘ P ^d M ^r Higginson Sen ^r at feuerall times mone	12	00	10
⌘ an Error in the minifters rate it being Charged more y ⁿ dis	03	16	00
⌘ Seuerall abatments as p ^r Acc ^o w th his owne rates	11	08	00
⌘ Jornys to boston & transportation of pay	03	00	00
	<hr/>		
	292	13	09
⌘ payd Arthur Hewes p ^r a bill 3 : 1 : 78	002	00	00
⌘ Expences at y ^e Run linn line at his houfe	000	13	05
⌘ 2 B Rye to John Mackerill 8 ^s	000	08	00

*Copied from the original by Martha O. Howes.

24: 9	⌘ Cap ^t Price who Accepted of 9 ^{li} Vpon y ^e townes Acc ^o	009 : 00 : 00
24: 9	⌘ m ^r John Higginson who Accepted of 5 ^{li}	005 : 00 : 00
[249]	1676 Constable Henry Scerry is D ^r	li s d
18 th 2: 1676	To : y ^e ministers rate w th y ^e ou ^r plus	073 : 09 : 00
13: 9	To: his proportion of y ^e ten great payable to y ^e Country	380 : 00 : 00
	To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e Towne	038 : 04 : 00
	To : his proportion of y ^e Six rates payable to y ^e Contry	185 : 00 : 00
	To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e Towne	018 : 12 : 00
		<hr/>
		695 : 05 : 00
	*To ½ of 41 poud ^r allowed y ^e towne in disburstmts it belongs to Marston	
31 : 10 : 1677	Henry : Scerry is Cred ^r	
By :	fifty & one pounds 7 ^s 6 ^d pd Mr Higginson In money as ⌘ receipt appears w ^{ch} makes In oth ^r pay:	li s d 68 : 10 : 00
	paid to the Country Tresurer as ⌘ his receipt baring date : 2 July 1678 w ^{ch} Recait he has in his hand	334 : 18 : 11
⌘	disbursments paid on the Country Acc ^o as ⌘ his resaites & an Acc ^o on file aperes	87 : 08 : 10
⌘	Seuerall abatments to Seuerall men as p ^r Acc ^o in y ^e bagge	44 : 01 : 06
	26 : 12 : 78	
⌘	paid Jn ^o Higginson upon y ^e Townes Acc ^o	01 : 00 : 00
⌘	paid Cap ^t Price upon y ^e Country Acc ^o for disb ^r s on pore	05 : 07 : 00
⌘	paid to frances Skery for kep ^g Sara Lam- bert 75	05 : 00 : 00

*Crossed out.

⌘ abat wido: Glaz: Browne 20 ^s And Woodbery 20 ^s	02 : 00 : 00
one bill dated March 27 : 79 N ^o 379	
⌘ paid unto Maj. W ^m Hathorne 10 ^{li} ⌘ Tref ^r order	10 : 00 : 00
⌘ pd maj ^r Hathorne 10 ^{li} money ⌘ trefur ^s ord ^r w th Adv ^r	13 : 06 : 08
	<hr/> 23 : 06 : 08
all these Receipt ^{ts} in his owne hands Dated July 30 78	
⌘ p ^d m ^r W ^m Browne Jun ^r for difburstm ^{ts} vpon y ^e poore	04 : 03 : 04
⌘ p ^d m ^r Jn ^o Ruck for difburstm ^{ts} man of of warr Keatch	01 : 17 : 06
⌘ p ^d m ^r John Ruck ⌘ y ^e Trefurers Bill N ^o 249	02 : 06 : 08
Dated 2 April 79	
⌘ m ^r Tymothy Lindell for difburst ^{mt} vpon y ^e man of war	08 : 11 : 06
⌘ Cap ^t John Price for difburst ^{mt} vpon y ^e man of war w ^{ch} is his ball of them dif- burstments	3 : 00 : 06
Posted to the begining of the Booke of Constables acc ^o	
⌘ a Res of the treasur signed ⌘ Sam ^l Sew- all ⌘ order in Rate pay 9 : 15 ^s : 2 ^d : & money 4 ^{li} 10 ^s : 00 Ad ^r	15 : 15 : 02
	<hr/> 607 : 07 : 07
More p ^d by a bill of the treasur ^s to maj ^r W ^m Hathorne 11 ^{li} in money with Ad- vance	014 : 13 : 04
⌘ 3 troopers viz m ^r W ^m Browne Jn ^o Beckett & w ^m Curtice	000 : 15 : 00
⌘ abated Rich ^r Harris 50 ^s	002 : 10 : 00
	<hr/> 625 : 05 : 11

11 : 1 : 1680/81

⌘ Cap ^t George Corwin 3 ^u mony 20 ^s : p ^d Sam ^u Gardner Jun ^r	04 : 10 : 00
Posted new Booke of acc ^o 3 : 7 : 83	629 : 15 : 11
[250] 1676 : Constable : Abraham : Cole is D ^r	
18 : 2 : To : his proportion of y ^e minist ^{rs} rate w th y ^e ou ^r plus	li s d 072 : 13 : 02
13 : 9 To : his proportion of y ^e 10 great rates to y ^e Con st	380 : 00 : 00
To y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d Rates payable to y ^e Towne :	074 : 08 : 00
To : his proportion of y ^e six rates payable to y ^e Country	200 : 00 : 00
To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e Towne :	022 : 08 : 00
	<hr/>
	li 749 : 09 : 02
To y ^e ½ of 41 powder allowed to y ^e Towne for disbursm ^{ts}	1 : 11 : 00
To : Daud fogs rate you being allowed it & he paid it to you afterward	2 : 05 : 00
	<hr/>
	753 : 05 : 02
Cr ^d ⌘ his proportion of y ^e 40 ^u allowed ⌘ the Gen ^l Court or Country	28 : 00 : 00
Cred ^r as Below	550 : 03 : 03
10 : 7 : 79 these 3 bills in y ^e gen ^r rec be- low	
18 : 10 : 79 more p ^r y ^e treasur ^s bill p ^d	
Jn ^o Butlock in money 5 ^u Acc ^o 33 ^s 4 ^d	000 : 00 : 00
⌘ y ^e treas ^{rs} bill to Sarah Hathorne	000 : 00 : 00
in money 5 ^u 1-4 abated is 1-3	000 : 00 : 00
12 : 1 : 79-80 ⌘ y ^e Treas ^{rs} Bill to prificilla	
Hun rate pay 40 ^s	0 : 00 : 00
24 : 7 : 80 p ^d the treasur ^r since y ^e mort- gage as p ^r his reseits	098 : 07 : 05
	<hr/>
	648 : 10 : 08

p^r Jo Earthy vpon acc^o Estward poore 1 : 04 : 00

649 : 14 : 08

677 : 14 : 08

Aboues^d Acc^o is Cred^r

Posted to the Beginning of the Booke of Constables accounts.

Y^o Recip^t Coale has

☞ p ^d to Trefurer Hull as p ^r his receipt as Rates run :	245 : 06 : 01
☞ disbursm ^{ts} paid in the first Acc ^o s of Salem disbues	90 : 07 : 03
☞ p ^d w ^m Swetland 18 ^s Dan ^l King 15 ^s Edm ^o Groue 14 ^s	02 : 07 : 00
All this is payments to the Country	
☞ p ^d Simon Horne & Abr. Coale 12 ^s Jo ^s Horne 20 ^s	01 : 12 : 00
☞ p ^d w ^m Boudish for disburst on men of warr	06 : 07 : 06
☞ p ^d Cap ^t Price for disburst on man of warr	11 : 07 : 00
☞ p ^d Tim Lindall 16 ^s 8 ^d Jn ^o williams 22 ^s Sam ^l Gardner Jun ^r 3 ^s	02 : 01 : 08
☞ p ^d Nat Silfby for disburst on Est pore	00 : 10 : 00
☞ p ^d Abr Coale : 15 ^s 6 ^d	00 : 15 : 06
☞ p ^d Cap ^t Geo: Corwine for disburst on man of warr	12 : 15 : 00
☞ p ^d Edm ^o Bridges 15 ^s m ^r Ruck 25 ^s Rob Nowell 4 ^s	02 : 04 : 00
☞ p ^d Dan ^l Bacon 7 ^s	00 : 07 : 00
☞ p ^d Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwine for disburst on Easterne pore & the man of warr	11 : 16 : 06
☞ p ^d Cap ^t W ^m Browne for part disburst on man warr	05 : 06 : 00
☞ p ^d m ^r Edm ^o Batter p ^t disburst on Esterne pore	07 : 12 : 00
☞ p ^d Jn ^o Pickering for disburst on Easterne pore	00 : 16 : 00
☞ p ^d Doct ^r Weld for Curing Elenwoods hand	02 : 10 : 00

⌘ p ^d m ^r Jn ^o Gidny	00 : 12 : 00
⌘ p ^d Jn ^o Higginson Jun ^r in part disburst on man warr	01 : 10 : 00
	<hr/>
	406 : 02 : 06

⌘ p ^d John : Hathorne Due to him for Country disburftments for himselfe & others belonging to him	15 : 00 : 00
p ^d to y ^e towne	
p ^d to Benj felton 40 ^s p ^d m ^r Batter	02 : 0 : 0
p ^d m ^r Jn ^o Gidny 9 ^u 6 . 5 ^d m ^r Nor- ice 3 ^u 0 . 0	12 : 6 : 5
p ^d w ^m Donton ⌘ order	01 : 15 : 0
p ^d Seuerall abatments as p ^r Acc ^o in y ^e bage	44 : 09 : 4
p ^d m ^r John Higginson sen ^r as p ^r Reseip ^t 6 : 6 m ^o 79	51 : 07 : 06
p ^d y ^e adu vpon m ^r Higginsons being money	68 : 10 : 03
	17 : 02 : 6
	481 : 13 : 03
	68 : 10 : 00
	<hr/>
	550 : 03 : 03

[251] 1676 Constable Eliaz ^r Giles is D ^r	
To : his proportion of y ^e minister rate w th n s a	
y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rate	025 : 03 : 07
To y ^e ten great rates, his proportion pay- able to y ^e Country is : two hund rd & forty	
p ^{ds}	240 : 00 : 00
Y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e Towne is	027 : 18 : 00
To : his proportion of y ^e six rates payable to y ^e Country is : one hund rd twenty & five	
p ^{ds}	125 : 00 : 00
To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e Towne	012 : 16 : 08
	<hr/>
	li 430 : 18 1

This whole Acc^o of Debt & Credit is posted 40 leaves forward.

Acc^{tt} aboue is Cred^r

13 : 12 : 1677	By : money and Wood p ^d Mr Higginson as £ receipt giuen In	23 : 00 : 09
	By : allowance upon wood : ord ^r £ of y ^e selectm ⁿ	00 : 10 : 00
	By y ^e part of Disbursments p ^d to feuer ^{ll} men £ Acc ^o	53 : 04 : 10
	By p ^d to the Tresure Hull as p ^r Receipt for paym ^t of Seuerall debenters to soulders as mony 111 ^{ll} 3 ^s 9 ^d w ^{ch} w th allowance is the receipt he has in his hands	148 : 05 : 00
	By abatments of Seuerall mens rates as p ^r Acc ^o	17 : 09 : 10
	By 21 Tropers as p ^r List	05 : 05 : 00
	By Hugh Jonas for wood & 1 days worke	00 : 07 : 00
	By Elisha Keby for the vse of his Bull 76	01 : 00 : 00
	By abatment of all Jn ^o Smiths rates for 76	01 : 13 : 00
	By abatments to Jn ^o Puttman 20 ^s Jn ^o Hucheson 18 ^s	01 : 18 : 00
	By abatment to Jn ^o fuller 18 ^s Jos. Huche- son 15 ^s	01 : 13 : 00
	By abatm ^t to Rich ^d Hucheson 8 ^s Nat put- man 20 ^s	01 : 08 : 00
	By Job Swinerton Sen ^r abated for this year 76	01 : 00 : 00
	By abatments to Jn ^o Vpton for 76	01 : 10 : 00
	By : disbursm ^{ts} upon Highwayes mend ^s a pound & wood for the watch 1675	00 : 18 : 00
	By Seuerall men for worke upon high wayes as p ^r Acc ^o 1675	00 : 15 : 00
10 : 2 ^{mo} 1677	By 30 Ind Corne p ^d by Rob ^t Stone & W ^m Rufell to the Tresurer for w ^{ch} S ^d Giles has y ^e Trefurers reciat	04 : 10 : 00

264 : 07 : 05

£ paid to Cap^t Jn^o Corwin w^{ch} the full bal-
ance of all his disbursmts on Contry
man of warr & Eastrn pore alowed
6 : 1 : 78/9

14 : 17 : 00

all these receipts are in Geoyls hands

⌘ paid to Tim ^o Lindall in part of disburs- m ^{ts} man warr:	00 : 16 : 05
⌘ paid Rob ^t Stone for disburst upon man of warr	02 : 05 : 00
⌘ paid to Cap ^t Price for part disbursm ^{ts} on man of warr	16 : 00 : 00
⌘ paid to Jn ^o Higginson in part for dis- bursm ^t on man warr :	04 : 04 : 00
the receipts he has in his hands	
p ^d Jn ^o Milk : 7 ^s	00 : 07 : 00
⌘ p ^d to w ^m Randoll ⌘ ord ^r from Tresurer & his receipt	10 : 04 : 06
⌘ p ^d to Jona ^t Knights ⌘ ord ^r from trefurer & his receipt in mony 11 ^s 5 ^d is*	00 : 10 : 02½
	<hr/>
	302 : 16 : 10½

[252] 1676/7 Att a Generall Towne meeting held
y^e 12th of March 1676/7 Choasen for Selectmen for y^e
year Ensueing :

M ^r Edm: Batters :	M ^r Barthol : Gedny
Cap ^{td} Jn ^o Curwin :	Lieu ^t : Jn ^o Pickring:
M ^r : W ^m Browne Jun ^r :	John: Price:
M ^r Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r : Sen ^r	

Chosen, for Constables for y^e year Ensueing: Mr.
Joseph: Grafton: Refuseth:

M ^r Jn ^o Hawthorn	} is only to Collect y ^e rates & pforme y ^e part of y ^e Consta- bles office fully
& M ^r Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r Jun ^r	

Nathaniell: Beedle &	} are to pforme y ^e place & office of Constables In all respects Except y ^e gathering of rates
Sam ^{ll} Beedle:	

Daniell: Andrews: Chosen: Constable:

Joseph: Huchison Chosen: Constable:

Simon: Horn & W^m Frost: are Chosen Sealers of Leath-
er, for y^e year Ensueing:

The Towne haue Agreed Wth Francis Scerry to keep
Sarah: Lambart for y^e year Ensueing, upon y^e Same
tearms as formerly:

* || these 2 bills ware includd in 57^{li}: 3^s: 8^d: 10^{li}: 4. 6^d ||

Jn^o Pickring & Stephen Hascott are Chosen and appointed by y^e towne: to take a Vew of y^e Land Laid out to M^r Sam^l Gardn^r Sen^r & alsoe a Small Pe^{ll} of Land, y^t was desired & requested ꝑ Jn^o Phelps & make returne of y^e Same att y^e next Towne meeting

Jeremiah: Neal: his request is Left to y^e Selectmen to Auditt & giue acc^{tt} thereof to y^e towne

Its Voated y^t y^e Selectmen have power, to Lay out a Conueniant place for digging of Clay: for y^e Townes Vse

Voated y^t Jonothan: Pickring & Jn^o Bligh their request is Left to y^e Selectmen to Consider & make returne of y^e Same to y^e Towne

Its Left to y^e Selectmen to treat wth Some Suteable person for to keep a gramer School: & make returne to y^e towne, y^e person whome & upon w^t tearmes hee will pforme y^e Same.

[253] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 16th March: 1676/7 Being p^sant: as ꝑ margent:

	Jn ^o Price is Choasen to keep ye
M ^r Ed ^m Batters:	towne book for y ^e year Ensueing:
Cap ^{tn} Jn ^o Curwin:	Chosen for Suruayers of y ^e seuerall
M ^r W ^m Browne Junr	fences belonging to y ^e towne: as fol-
M ^r Sam ^l Gardn ^r Sen ^r	loweth: v ^s
M ^r Barthol: Gedny	For y ^e north feild: Sam ^l Gardn ^r
Jn ^o Pickring	sen ^r & Jeremi ^h r Neal:
Jn ^o Price	

For y^e south feild: Jn^o Horn Jun^r: Caleb Buff^m Jos: Prince

For y^e fences from Trasks: all wthout y^e north neck: Tho: Robbins & Jn^o Simpson:

For y^e towne: from y^e bridge to y^e Lower End of y^e towne: Joseph Horn: & Jn^o Massy: & Its ordrd y^t all fences bee made up by y^e 25th March 77.

Its Agreed by y^e Selectmen, y^t a towne meeting bee Warned, upon y^e next Lecture day, to bee upon y^e fryday following, to Consider of w^t y^e Selectmen haue done In ord^r to a gramer schoole & for all men y^t haue disburst anything for y^e towne to bring In their acc^{tt}s y^t Soe a towne rate may bee raised to defray y^e Same: & w^t Elfs may fall In

The Selectmen haue Agreed y^t y^e place on hith^r side of y^e gully on the Entry of y^e neck att y^e Lower end of y^e towne, is a Conueniant place for digging of Clay for y^e townes Vse :

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen : 18th March : 1676/7
Being p^rsant as p margent

Voated by y^e Selectmen, y^t Cap^{tn}
Mr Ed^m Batters Nicholas Maning shall bee arested to
Mr w^m Browne Jun^r y^e next County Court held att Ipswich
Mr Sam^l Gardn^r y^e Last tuseday of this Instant for y^e
Mr Barth^l Gedny y^e Last tuseday of this Instant for y^e
Jn^o Price forfeiture of his bond made to y^e Se-
lectmen y^e 28th March 1674 & M^r

Sam^l Gardn^r sen^r is appointed & Impowred to prosecute y^e same In behalf of y^e towne according to Law :

Chosen for Surueayo^{rs} of y^e highwayes for y^e year En-
sueing : M^r Nehemiah : willoughby & Joshua : Buffum :

The Selectmen haue agreed y^t y^e other Side of y^e Gully, on y^e hith^r part of y^e neck, is a Conueniant place, for Jn^o Bligh to make bricks In

Jonathan Pickring his pe||ti||tion being Considered :
The Selectmen, takeing notice of a form^r graunt, for such a place, Leaue itt to y^e towne, wheith^r they will graunt furth^r

[254] 18 : 1 : 1676/7 Leif^{tn} Neale his Land being Vewed by y^e Selectmen w^{ch} was In Exchange for a pc^{ll} of Land belonging to y^e towne, They doe Conceiue, y^t hee hath all reddey res^d Satisfaction for y^e same :

The Selectmen haueing treated wth M^r Dani^l Epps for a gramer Schoole master, hee Expresed himself Verry willing to officiate In s^d place, prouided hee may haue Suteable maintainance :

Att a Generall towne meeting held y^e 23rd March : 1676/7 Voated y^t y^e Selectmen shall receiue all acc^{ts} of disburtments for y^e towne, & make returne thereof to y^e towne :

Voated : y^t M^r W^m Browne Jun^r is desired, to pay unto M^r Jn^o Higginson Sen^r one hundrd pounds and forty Cord of Wood, for y^e year Ensueing, according to a former agreement of y^e towne & In Consideration thereof, hee

shall receive from y^e towne, according as was agreed, wth respect to M^r W^m Browne & Cap^t George Curwin In y^e Same Case

Jⁿ Bligh his request graunted for one year :

Voated y^t y^e place on this Side y^e Gully, on y^e hither part of y^e neck, Vewed by y^e Selectmen, shall bee for y^e townes Vse to digg Clay hereby prohibiting all other places In S^d neck

Voated y^t Jonothan : Pickring, hath graunted to him a Conueniant p^{oll} of Land about Hardies Coue, for himself & heires forever, to build Vefsells upon and y^e Selectmen are appointed & Impowred to Lay out y^e Same, & this to bee full Satisfaction for y^e p^rjudice done him, by Stopping up y^e riuer wth y^e Milldam. But In Case y^e aboues^d place, proues not soe Conueniant for his Vse as hee Expects, Its Left to y^e Selectmen to Vew Some other place & make returne thereof to y^e towne.

Voated : y^t Jⁿ Pickring Stephⁿ Hascott & Ed^w Flint or any two of them, shall Vew & Settle y^e fence, for y^e noarth field, att y^e brook neer W^m Robinsons house

[255] 23 : 1 : 1676-7. Its alsoe Voated y^t y^e psons before mentioned, Shall Lay out unto M^r Sam^l Gardn^r sr y^e afores^d p^{oll} of Land, taken In att y^e Corner of y^e N field by y^e brooke neer w^m Robinsons house, Con^{ts} about one quart^r of an Acre, w^{ch} y^e s^d Gardn^r is to receive In Lew of one Acre of Land, In p^t of payment of ten Achors formerly graunted him.

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen : 30th March 1677 Being p^rsant as p margent

Mr Ed^m Batt^rs
Cap^{tn} Jⁿ Curwin
Mr W^m Browne Jun^r
Mr Sam^l Gardn^r Sen^r
Barthol Gedny
L^t Jⁿ Pickring
Jⁿ Price

Choasen for a Sealer of Weights & measures for y^e year Ensueing : M^r Nehemiah Willoughby

Constable Sam^l Beedle being p^rsant whoe is appoint^d to giue him notice thereof.

is paid to
James Browne
in mony
y^e 13 : 10 : 78
for y^e yere 77

The Selectmen haue Agreed wth Tho : Roots y^t hee shall pay ten shillings In mony for y^e year Ensueing for y^e Vse of y^e Lane, y^t hee hath Inclosed belonging to y^e towne

Selectmen haueing res^d Seuerall Complaints, of Intolerable damage, done by Swine, In this towne, notwithstanding all form^r ord^{rs} made to p^ruent y^e Same, doe therefore ord^r y^t all swine y^t goe on y^e towne Comon, shall bee sufficiently yoaked & Ringed, by y^e 8th of Aprill next, on y^e penallty of twelue pence ℥ day for Euery || such || defect : & y^t all or any Such Swine, as shall from y^e time aboue mentioned, be found In any mans garden or Inclose^r not ringed & yoaked as afores^d Shall bee forfeited, one half to y^e poore of y^e towne, y^e other half to y^e psons appointed to Execute these ord^{rs} & to y^t End haue Choasen & Impowred Jacob : Pudeato^r & Richrd Maber fully to Execute y^e Same, V^s To take up all Swine y^t from time to time they Shall finde, Vnyoaked & unringed, either on y^e towne Commons or In any mans garden or Inclose^r requireing Satisfaction according to y^e aboues^d ord^r & In Case they shall att anytime receiue Information from any oth^r psons of Swine Soe trespasing, they shall forthwth repaire to s^d place & Execute their office.

The bounds of y^e Land Laid out to Jn^o Bligh to make bricks In, for one year, is as followeth v^s twelue yds deep from y^e Gully & about thirty y^{ds} Long bounded att Each Corn^r wth a Rock.

The Land Laid out, for y^e Vse of y^e towne, to digg Clay, Butts against Blighs & is bounded wth y^e Sth Est Rock of his, & all y^e Lower End wth a Small Rock below y^e Bank

[256] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 3rd of Aprill 1677 Being p^rsant as ℥ margent.

Mr Batt^s
 Cap^{tn} Curwin
 Mr Browne
 Mr S Gardn^r
 Jn^o Pickring
 Jn^o Price

Its agreed by y^e Selectmen, y^t a towne meeting shall bee warned, y^e next Lecture day, to bee upon y^e Saturday following y^e 7th of this Instant, att ten of y^e Clock In y^e morning To raise a towne rate, to defray Such Charges as are disburst for a y^e towne, & alsoe to give M^r Epps a Call for a grammer Schoolemast^r & for y^e towne to prouide a Cow keep^r & c^{tr}

Att a Generall Towne meeting held y^e 7th April 1677

Voated by y^e towne : y^t M^r Daniel Epps :
 Is Called to bee a gramer schoole master,
 for y^e towne, Soe Long as hee shall Contin-
 ue & pforme y^e S^d place In y^e towne, pro-
 uided hee may haue w^t shall bee anually allowed him not
 by a towne rate, Butt In Some oth^r Suteable way.

Goodmaⁿ : Scinn^{er} is Choasen kow keep^{er} for y^e year
 Ensueing

Voated y^t y^e Selectmen, haue y^e Same power, to trans-
 act y^e affaires of y^e Towne as they had y^e Last year

Voated. y^t y^e Islands belonging to y^e Towne
 or any other places y^t shall bee found Con-
 ueniant, By y^e Selectmen, Shall bee Lett out
 to hire, as they Can Agree, to bee Improued
 for y^e Townes Vse, for y^e Maintenance of a
 Schoolemast^{er} & c^{tr}

The psons formerly Choasen for y^e finding out any Land
 belonging to y^e Towne, taken In by any psons are now de-
 sired & appointed & Impowered thoroughly to prosecute
 & finish y^e Same

Voated y^t Manasfes Marston shall haue y^t pc^{ll} of Land,
 y^t was Vewed p Jn^o Pickring & Stephen Hascott, form-
 erly requested by Jn^o Phelps nott Exceeding forty acres,
 hee paying to y^e townes Vse fiue shillings p Acre.

Manaseth Marston has paid for aboue Said Land as fol-
 ow^{es}

9 : 5 : 78

p 1000 Clabords for y ^e towne house	04 : 00 : 00
p paid by Jn ^o Higginson to Jn ^o Skiling 4 ^{ll} 7 : 6 ^d 5 ^{lb} nayles 5 ^s : 10 ^d & halfe y ^e lay- ing out of y ^e land : 6 ^s 8 ^d	05 : 00 : 00
p S ^d Marston for halfe lay out of y ^e land if the Towne will allow of it	00 : 06 : 08
p Balance of Const ^r Marstons Const ^{rs} Acc ^o	00 : 13 : 04
	<hr/>
	10 : 00 : 00

[257] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 11th April
 1677 Being p^rsant as p margent

Mr Batters
 Cap^t Curwin
 Mr w^m Browne
 Mr Sam^l Gardner
 Mr Gedny
 Jⁿo Pickring
 Jⁿo Price

Agreed wth Walter Scinn^{er} to keep y^e Cowes or Cattle for this year, whoe is to begin y^e 16: Aprill 1677 & to End y^e 29th octob^r & In Case need require Shall provide a Sufficient Lad to affist him in y^e Same, In Consideration whereof hee is to bee allowed three shillings & Six pence ¶ head one third there of In money or butt^{er} y^e other two thirds In goods & prouisions, from y^e owners of Such Cowes or Cattle as hee keeps, & hee shall furth^{er} take Seasonable & Speedy Care, y^e Such Cowes or Cattle y^t are or shall bee att any time Lost, to Look them up & bring them home

y^e marke of
 Walt^{er} V. Scinn^{er}

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen 4th May 1677 Being p^rsant as ¶ margent

Mr Batters
 Cap^t Curwin
 Mr w^m Browne
 Mr Sam^l Gard^r
 Jⁿo Pickring
 Mr Barth Gedny

Jⁿo Bullock is Chosen appointed & Impowred to Execute all y^e Laws & orders made about horses & hee to haue half y^e fines y^t y^e Law allowes, y^e other half to bee p^d to y^e Selectmen for y^e townes Vse.

Agreed wth W^m Lord to ring y^e bell & Sweep y^e meeting house, y^e year Ensueing, for w^{ch} hee is to haue Seauen pounds, & to be freed from rates

Agreed wth Lef^t Pickring to pay him twenty shillings for y^e Vse of his bull y^e year Ensueing

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 9th May 1677 Being p^rsant as ¶ margent.

Mr Batters
 Mr w^m Browne
 Mr Sam^l Gardn^r
 Mr B. Gedny
 Jⁿo Pickring
 Jⁿo Price

Whereas there hath been Seuerall Complaints of Seuerall psons y^t doe profane y^e Sabbath, by Vnsesonable walking abroad, Euen att y^e time of publike Exercise & c^{tr}: The Selectmen haue agreed Each of them, to take their turns wth y^e Constables to walk abroad on y^e Lords day, both forenoon & afternoone, morning & Euening, to redrefs Such miscarriages as they shall att any time meet wth all

[258] 9th May 1677 The Selectmen have ordrd & appointed, y^e Constables, to Shett y^e three great doores of y^e meeting house, before y^e publique Exercise bee Ended, and not to Suffer any psons to goe forth till y^e whole Seruice bee finished: & y^e Constables are to haue warrants giuen them to prosecute this ord^r

Lef^t Jn^o Pickring is appointed & desired by y^e Selectmen to take Care to mend y^e wayes about y^e meeting house:

Att a Towne meeting 2nd June 1677 Chosen for Jury of Trialls for y^e next Court:

Mr Henry: Bartholmew
Nath: Puttnam
Israell: Porter:
Jn^o Trask:

Cap^{tn} W^m Hawthorn
Stephen: Hascott
Jn^o Cromwell

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 11th June 1677 Being p^rsant as p margent:

Mr Batters
Cap^t Curwin
Mr w^m Browne
Mr Sam^{ll} Gardnr
Mr B: Gedny
Jn^o Pickring
Jn^o Price

The Selectmen doe ord^r y^t a Towne meeting bee Warned upon y^e next Lecture day, to bee upon y^e Saturday following || att 9 of ye Clock || To raise a towne rate, to defray Such Charges as are disburst upon y^e Towne, & alsoe to giue notice, to all psons that haue disburst any thing upon y^e fortification, to bring In their acc^{ts} to y^e Comitty of millitia: y^e next thirsdays att eight of y^e Clock, Att Mr Gednies house, y^t Soe y^e Same may bee Compleated, to bring In to y^e Towne rate on Saturday follow, ing; & y^t y^e Towne may Consider Something, about ye disposall of Some strips of Land found among y^e farmes; & alsoe w^t Is necessary to bee done about y^e Land on Ryall Side, recouered from y^e Town Last Ipswich Court & for y^e Towne to Consider wheither itt may nott bee Conueniant to remoue y^e Towne house, & alsoe y^t y^e Towne may bee Enformed how far y^e Selectmen haue acted In ord^r to Settling y^e Schoolemasters maintainance.

[259] 11th 4: 1677 Its ordrd by y^e Selectmen y^t warrants bee giuen to y^e seuerall Constables to warne

y^e Seuerall psons Choasen In their seuerall wards, to haue Inspection to those families appointed them according to Law, & to attend y^e next County Court, y^e Last thirsday of this Instant month to receiue their ord^{rs} as aboues^d : y^e psons Chosen are as followeth v^s

L ^t Tho: Puttnam	W ^m Dounton
Nathan ^l Puttnam	Dauid Phipeny
Serg ^{tt} Fuller	M ^r Tim: Lendoll
Serg ^{tt} Felton	M ^r W ^m Sweetland
Good ^m Goulthite	Jn ^o Williams
Tho West	Francis Scerry
Jn ^o Tompkins sen ^r	M ^r Keaser
Tho: Gould	Jn ^o Ing son Sen ^r
Ed ^w Flint	Cristopher Babidg
Henry west	Tho: Roots
M ^r white	M ^r Joseph: Grafton
Jn ^o Marston Jun ^r	Rob ^{rt} Follett
Tho: Rix	

Att a towne meeting held: 16: June 1677 Voated y^t y^e disburstments upon y^e Seuerall fortifications giuen In to y^e Comitty of militia amounting to about two hundrd & fifty four pounds Shall bee pd by a towne rate: for w^{ch} End itt was further Voated y^t a towne rate Should bee raised amounting to about four hundrd & fifty four pounds to defray y^e aboues^d Charges as alsoe other disburstments of w^{ch} acc^{tt} was then giuen In

Voated y^t those strips of Land y^t are or shall bee found by y^e psons form^{ly} appointed, belonging to y^e towne, taken In by any pson, or y^t Lyes between any of o^r farmes, is Left wholly to y^e disposall of y^e aboues^d psons for y^e townes Vse

Voated y^t y^e selectmen are fully Impowred to prosecute an action of renew, wth respect to y^e Land recourd Last Ipswich Court, by M^r Epps from y^e town or otherwise to Agree & fully finish y^e Same In behalf of ye towne

Voated y^t y^e towne house shall bee remoued Into y^e street neer about Jn Roapes his house

[260] 14th July 1677 Constable Jn^o Hawthorn is D^r
To y^e ministers rate wth y^e ou^rplus Seaenty li s d
Six pounds eight shillings 76 : 08 : 00

31 : August : 77	To : his proportion of y ^e		
	Six rates payable to y ^e Country :	197	: 00 : 00
To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e	Towne	022	: 18 : 06
7 : Sept : 77 :	To his proportion of y ^e		
	Towne rate	169	: 14 : 00
17 : 10 th 77 :	To : his proportion of y ^e		
	three rates payable to y ^e Country :	79	: 00 : 00
To : ye ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to Town		27	: 15 : 00
			<hr/>
			"572 : 15 : 06

Posted 8 leaves forward

14 th July 77	Constable : Sam ^l Gardn ^r is D ^r		
To : y ^e ministers rate w th y ^e ou ^r plus eighty	four pounds nine shillings & 6 ^d	li	s d
		84	: 09 : 06
31 August : 1677	To his proportion of y ^e		
	six rates payable to y ^e Country : one		
	hund ^r d seauenty & nine pou ^{ds}	179	: 00 : 00
To y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e	Towne : twenty one pounds twelue		
	shillings : 6 ^d	021	: 12 : 06
17 th Decemb ^r 1677 :	To : his proportion of		
	y ^e three rates payable to y ^e Country	059	: 09 : 00
To y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e	Towne	021	: 18 : 06
7 Sep ^t : 1677	To : his proportion of y ^e		
	Towne rate	141	: 15 : 00
			<hr/>
			"508 : 04 : 06

Posted 8 leaves forward

14 th July 1677	Constables : Daniell An-		
	drewes & Joseph : Huchison Are D ^r		
	For y ^e ministers rate w th y ^e ou ^r plus y ^e	li	s d
	sum of thirty one pounds one shilling 9 ^d	31	: 01 : 09
31 : August 1677	To their proportion of		
	y ^e six rates payable to y ^e Country :		
	one hund rd thirty & four pounds	134	: 00 : 00
To : y ^e ou ^r plus In s ^d rates payable to y ^e	Towne : is twenty pounds Eleauen		
	shillings	020	: 11 : 00

17 : 10 : 1677 To their proportion of y ^o three rates payable to y ^o Country :	057 : 10 : 00
To y ^o ow ^r plus In s ^d : rates, payable to Town	019 : 05 : 6
7 : Sep ^r 1677 To : their proportion of y ^o Towne rate	118 : 14 : 00
	<hr/>
	381 : 02 : 03

Posted 15 leaves forward.

[261] Att a meeting of y^o Selectmen : 21 : August 1677 : Being P^rsant : Its agreed by y^o Selectmen y^t a towne meeting bee warned, upon y^o next Lecture day, to bee upon Saturday following, att nine of y^o Clock, for y^o Chuseing of an Eighth man or Comissioner, and Grand jury men, & alsoe to warne, all y^o Inhabitants of y^o towne to bring In an acc^{tt} of their Estates to y^o Selectmen, att M^r Gednies house y^o next munday In y^o afternoone : and to warne y^o freemen to meet upon Saturday, as Soone as y^o towne meeting shall bee Ended, to Consid^r of an ord^r from y^o generall Court, for y^o Chuseing of Comifioners.

Att a towne meeting : y^o 25th 6 : 1677 :

Jn^o Puttnam Chosen for y^o 8th man, or Comifioner, to Joyne wth y^o Selectmen to make y^o Country rate.

Chosen for y^o Grandjury for y^o year Ensuing.

L ^t Tho. Puttnam	Jeremiah Meach Sen ^r
M ^r George Keazer	Job Swinerton Jun ^r
Jn ^o Mafsy	Joseph Porter
Anthony Buxton	James Simonds

8th Sept 1677 Sam^{ll} Phippeny his wife is appointed to sett In y^o Southermost of y^o woemens pewes In y^o westt gallery of y^o meetinghouse :

Selectmen haue Agreed wth Daniell Andrews to build y^o Chimnies & to fill & Larth y^o walls of y^o Towne house alsoe to und^r pin y^o Same In Consideration of w^{ch} hee is to have y^o Sum of :

Agreed wth Jn^o Scelling to finish y^o Towne houfe: V^s to Shingle Claboard, floares, windows Stares & all other things needfull wth respect to Carpenters worke as is more Largely Expressed In y^o Agreement. In Consideration of w^{ch}

hee is to haue twenty pounds, one third mony two thirds
In goods & prouisions

[262] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen 28th 4^{mo} 1677
Being p^rsant as £ margent. Agreed wth M^r Daniell :

Mr Batt^s Epps In behalf of y^e towne, to pforme y^e
Cap^t Jn^o Curwin place of a Gramm^r Schoolemaster to y^e
Mr W^m Browne Jnr^r towne Soe Long as itt shall please God to
Mr Sam^ll Gardnr Graunt him Life, health, and ability, To
Mr Barth^l Gedny Learn & Instruct all Such Schollers as
Jn^o Price shall bee Sent to him, from any person or
psons In y^e towne, In y^e English, Latten & Greek tongue
Soe as to fitt them for y^e Vniuersity, If desired & they are
Capeable : alsoe to Vse his best Endeauer to teach them
good maners, & Instruct them In y^e principles of Christian
religion In Consideration of y^e p^rmisses, hee y^e s^d Epps shall
receiue from Euery pson, y^t Sends his Child or Children
to Schoole, y^e Sum of twenty shillings In money £ year
for Each Childe & w^t y^t falls Short of Sixty pounds £
anum In money, y^e Selectmen Ingage y^e towne shall make
up : & In Case hee shall haue more Schollers, then to make
up y^e aboues^d Sum of Sixty pounds, shall take y^e same to
himself, as alsoe y^e benefitt, of all such as shall bee sent
from other townes, hee shall alsoe haue y^e priuillidge, of
Comonidge as formerly to all Inhabitants admitted, & bee
freed from all rates, Trayning watchings, & wardings, as
hath been Customary for those of y^e Like occupation : In
wittness thereunto y^e s^d Epps hath sett his hand

Daniel Epps Jun^r

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen : y^e 8th 7 : 77 : being
p^rsant : 8th Sept 1677 The Selectmen obserueing y^e great

neglect y^t hath been of a towne ord^r
Mr Batt^s form^rly made, oblidging Euery Inhabi-
Capt Jn^o Curwin tant to gett a suteable Ladder for his
Mr W^m Browne Jnr^r house, & Considering y^e great damage
Mr Sam^ll Gardnr y^t may Acrew to y^e towne for want
Mr B. Gedny thereof : doe further ord^r y^t Euery house
L^t Jn^o Pickring houlder or Inhabitant, forthwith take
Jn^o Price

Care to prouide themselues wth a good Sufficient Ladder
for each house by y^e tenth of octob^r next, upon penallty
of ten shillings for defect thereof

Mr Barthol Gedny is desired & appointed to gett a hatch made for y^e meeting house

L^t Jno. Pickring is desired and appointed, to mend y^e ways & fill up y^e Gullies about y^e meeting house, as hee Judge need ful

[263] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e 6th Sept 1677

Being p^rsant as £ margent Know all men
 Mr Ed^m Batt^rs by these p^rsants : That whereas there hath
 Cap^t Jn^o Corwin a Controuersy arisen between M^r Danie^{ll}
 Mr W^m Browne a Controuersy arisen between M^r Danie^{ll}
 Mr Sam^{ll} Gardn^r Epps sen^r atturny to M^{rs} Elizabeth New-
 Mr Barth^{ll} Gedny man widow of M^r Antipas Newman Late
 Jn^o Price deceased, relating to a tract of Land form-
 erly graunted to Jn^o Winthrop Esqui^r on Royall Side att
 y^e salt house point : y^e original graunt on y^e towne booke
 being butt Sixteen Acres & noe other graunt of more att
 y^e place appearing upon record : yett notwithstanding y^e
 s^d Epps haueing produced Euidence of a greater tract Laid
 out by one of y^e Layersout of Land, y^t was then appointed
 by y^e towne attesting to certaine bounds, & thereupon y^e
 s^d Atturny to M^{rs} Newman afores^d molested att Law one
 Abraham : Read, whoe was actually pofesest of a small tract
 of Land about four acres more or Lefs, & had built upon
 y^e s^d Land & Improued itt seuerall years, w^{ch} Land was
 formerly graunted by y^e Towne to Henry Scerry sen^r &
 Judged to bee y^e Townes Just right soe to doe : Butt y^e
 s^d Land of Abraham : Reads, falling wthin these bounds y^t
 y^e s^d Attornies Euidences swore to of y^e first Laying out
 to y^e s^d Winthrop Esqui^r afores^d : The s^d Attorney recourd
 an action against y^e s^d Read, to y^e disposing of him out
 of y^e s^d pofesion from w^{ch} an unauoidable Controuersy
 doth arise between y^e s^d Attorney & this towne, & y^e Towne
 haueing fully Impowred y^e selectmen to act In y^e Case by
 Agreeing wth y^e s^d Attorney or otherwise : It is therefore
 mutually Agreed betweene y^e s^d Epps Attorney as afores^d
 & y^e selectmen of Salem as a full & finall Issue of all Con-
 trouersy between y^e s^d M^{rs} Newman & y^e Towne of Salem
 relating to y^e p^rmises : y^t there shall bee Laid out unto y^e
 s^d M^r Epps for y^e Vse of y^e s^d M^{rs} Newman forty & four
 Acres of Land Including y^e Sixteen Acres wee finde
 graunted to y^e s^d winthrop as part thereof : And y^e s^d Epps

Attorny as afores^d doth hereby quitt & release all Claime or p^rtence to y^e Land before mentioned pofesed by Abraham Read, & doth Engadge In y^e behalf of M^{rs} Newman her heires, Executo^{rs} administrators or afsignes y^t y^e s^d Read, shall nott bee molested In y^e Injoyment of y^e s^d Land by any pson by from or und^r y^e s^d Newman & c^{tr} and y^e Selectmen doe hereby Ingage to Lay out y^e forty & four acres of Land afores^d Conueniantly relating to y^e forme of itt for fenceing : & this to bee a full & finall Ishue of all differances relating to Each pty aboue mentioned, y^e s^d Epps Attorny afores^d accepting y^e s^d forty & four acres as full satisfaction relating to his Claime of Land In y^e place afores^d : as Witness his hand y^e day & year aboues^d :

Daniell Epps Sen

[264] Att a meeting of freemen : y^e y^e 10th octob^r 1677 Voated y^t butt one deputy shall bee Chosen, to Serue att y^e generall Court, y^e remainder of this year : & Jn^o Puttnam is Choasen to Serue as aboues^d till y^e next Court of Election.

5 : 9 : 1677 This bill bindeth vs : Daniel Welds & Jeremiah : Neale to pay or Caus to bee pd unto y^e selectmen || or || ord^r y^e summe of four pounds for y^e vse of y^e Towne as y^e Towne rates are pd att or before y^e fift of January next ensueing : v^s Doctor Welds y^e sum of ten shillings & Jeremiah Neale y^e summe of three pounds and ten shillings, for y^e true pformance whereof : wee y^e aboues^d psons, oblidge o^rselues, Executo^{rs} administrators or afsignes according to o^r proportion aboue mentioned, firmly by these p^rsants

Danil Weld
Jeremiah Neale

Selectmen prsant	Cap ^{tn} Nicholas Maning is D ^r	
Cap ^t Jn ^o Curwine	To: balls of acc ^{tt} as Constable for y ^e	
Mr W ^m Browne Junr	year 1673	
Mr Sam ^l Gardnr	Agreed by y ^e Selectmen as a finall	
Jn ^o Price	Ihsue	
y ^e summe of Six pounds & ten shillings		06 : 10 : 00
Cred ^r ₤ 1 p ^r of screws		2 : 10 : 00
₤ Docto ^r Welds		00 : 10 : 00
p ^d ₤ Cap ^t price 24 : 9 :		
79 ₤ Jeremiah Neale		03 : 10 : 00 06 : 10 : 00

Att a meeting of y^e selectmen 30th octobr 1677

Being p^rsant as ¶ mergent :

Mr Batters Agreed by y^e selectmen y^t a towne
 Mr Sam^{ll} Gardnr meeting bee warn^d y^e next Lecture
 Mr B. Gedny day, to bee upon y^e next fryday Come
 Lt Jn^o Pickring sen [n^t] att ten of y^e Clock, to Chuse
 Jn^o Price sen [n^t] att ten of y^e Clock, to Chuse
 Jurymen for y^e next County Court, y^e Last tuesday of
 nouemb^r and w^t else may fall In Alsoe y^t y^e freemen shall
 meet about two of y^e Clock y^e same day to Chuse Com-
 missioners according to a gener^l Court graunt.

Tho: Roze is abated: 15^s of his Last years rate Settled
 & pd Mr Batt^{rs} acc^{tt} of eighteen pounds: 2^s: 4^d: accepted
 Sam^{ll} Phippeny allowed for spundge staues: 6^s: Dauid
 Fogg his rates are abated for this year, and w^t is Short
 pd for y^e Last year.

[265] Att A meeting of y^e Selectmen y^e: 5th 9th 1677

Being p^rsant as ¶ Margent :

Mr Ed^m Batt^{rs} Its: Agreed by y^e Selectmen, y^t y^e
 Cap^t Jn^o Curwine watch bee foarwith discharged: And
 Mr w^m Browne Arth^r Huges is desired & appointed to
 Mr Sam^{ll} Gardnr || bee || bell man for y^e Towne as Last
 Jn^o Price || bee || bell man for y^e Towne as Last
 year, In Consideration of w^{ch} hee shall haue twelue pence
 ¶ night soe Long as hee shall Continue to pforme as
 aboues w^{ch} shall bee Vntill y^e Selectmen shall giue furth^r
 ord^r hee begun 7th 11: 1677

Mr Daniell Epps his wife is appointed to Sett In y^e
 westermost fore pew In y^e meeting house:

Att a meeting of y^e Towne 9th Nouemb^r 1677

Chosen for Jury of Trialls y^e next County Court

L ^t Jn ^o Higginson	Ed ^w Woolens
L ^t Jeremiah Neale	Jn ^o Norman
M ^r Lendoll	Francis Nurfs
Ed ^w Flint	

L^t Puttnam, refusing to serue as one of y^e Grandjury.
 It was Voated by y^e Towne y^t hee should be released

Voated, y^t there shall bee a Constant Contribution for
 y^e poore Euery Lords day, w^{ch} shall bee Comitted Into y^e
 hands of y^e Deacons, & by them decliu^{ed} to y^e Selectmen,
 or their ord^r for y^e releife of y^e poore :

Voated y^t those psons form^{ly} appointed to Vew y^e strips of Land about y^e farms shall take a Vew of y^e highway Laid out through Jacob Barnies Land, & make him Just satisfaction, for y^e Same out of some of y^e Townes Common neer adjacent

Att a meeting of y^e freemen : 9th Nouemb^r 1677

Chosen for Comifioners for y^e year Ensueing

Mr w^m Browne sen^r

Mr E^{dm} Batters

Mr Barthol : Gedny

[266] Att a meeting of y^e selectmen 25th 10th 1677
Being p^rsant as £ margent :

Mr Ed^m Batters :

Cap^t Jⁿo Curwin

Mr W^m Browne Jun^r

Mr Sam^{ll} Gardn^r sen^r

Mr Barthol : Gedny

Jⁿo Price

Acc^{tt} of disburstments upon y^e

Towne : brought In £ seuerall psons

& accepted : as followeth V^s

To : acc ^{tt} giuen In £ Richard Croad &	" " "
Jeremiah Neal : ou ^r seer of y ^e highwayes	06 : 17 : 00
To : acc ^{tt} of highwayes £ Mr J ⁿ o Hawthorne	
& Willoughby :	08 : 00 : 00
p ^d by Const ^r Hathorne To : J ⁿ o Roapes 1 ^d	
worke upo : y ^e guns	00 : 05 : 00
p ^d by constab ^l Hathorne J ⁿ o Norman, for	
timb ^r & plank	00 : 09 : 08
p ^d by const ^r Hathorne Sam ^{ll} Beedle for y ^e	
great guns	00 : 09 : 00
p ^d by const ^r Hathorne Mathew : Woodwell	
upon y ^e great guns	00 : 10 : 00
Joshua : Ray, for a Woolfe killing	01 : 10 : 00
p ^d £ bill : to Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r Francis Scerry	
for Sarah : Lambert	05 : 00 : 00
p ^d £ Mr Browne 1676 W ^m Lord for bell	
ringing :	08 : 00 : 00
for w ^{ch} hee hath a bill upon Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r w th his owne	
Mr W ^m Browne Jun ^r £ acc ^{tt}	00 : 06 : 08
P ^d p bill to y ^e Constables 12 ^{li} 16 : 7 ^d p ^d p Const Hathorne	
Mr Batters, as appeares upon Towne booke,	
w th other disburstments since	26 : 16 : 07
P ^d p bills to W ^m Lakes and Constable Gardn ^r	

Jn ^o Price, as appears upon Towne Booke w th other disburstments since	14 : 08 : 02
Pd p bill to Const ^r Hathorn	
L ^t Jn ^o Pickrin for y ^c Vse of a bull one year, plank & c ^{tr} as Ⓕ acc ^{tt}	05 : 10 : 02
pd p Flint : 8 ^{li} : 1 : 9 40 ^{li} pd p bills to Cons ^t Hawthorn & Gardn ^r giuen him a bill to Cliford in full for 14 ^{li} 17 ^s 7 ^d 14 : 17 : 7	
Cap ^t George Corwine Ⓕ balls of all acc ^{tt} s to this day made up	63 : 02 : 04
Pd p bill to Const Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r	
Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwine, to pay y ^e bell man 40 ^s w th other disburstments as Ⓕ acc ^{tt}	06 : 04 : 00
pd p bill to Jn ^o Pease 1673 & w ^t hee is D ^r upon balls when Con- stable	
Jn ^o Marston Jun ^r for work upon y ^e Cutt	01 : 00 : 00
Tho: Fuller, for killing a Woolfe	01 : 10 : 00
P ^d by const ^r Hathorne Widdow : Roapes :	04 : 07 : 00
P ^d by const ^r Hathorne Tho: Cromwell for house rent	01 : 06 : 00
Pd by bill Job Swinerton 12 : 11 : 79 1677	
Jn ^o Puttnam for his deputyship	02 : 10 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Gardn ^r Sam ^{ll} Phippeny for spundg staues	00 : 06 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Hawthorne M ^r Barthol : Gedny as Ⓕ acc ^{tt}	12 : 00 : 08
Sam ^{ll} Buxton for worke	01 : 03 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r M ^r Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r sen ^r as Ⓕ acc ^{tt}	03 : 11 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Hathorn M ^r Jn ^o Gedny sen ^r : as Ⓕ acc ^{tt}	09 : 05 : 04
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Gardn ^r Jacob Pudeato ^r for Iron worke	01 : 00 : 00
P ^d out of the rates in his Acc ^o M ^r Jn ^o Haw- thorne pd Lord for 1677	07 : 00 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Gardn ^r Good ^m Potter	00 : 07 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Cons ^t Hathorn Jn ^o Cooke	01 : 07 : 06
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r M ^r W ^m Browne Jun ^r for a bell	01 : 00 : 00

(To be continued.)

NORTHFIELDS, SALEM, IN 1700. NO. 1.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THIS is the first of a series of articles on Northfields, in Salem, before 1700. This portion of the lands of Salem was held in common by the proprietors of these fields, as were the lands of the proprietors of the Southfields. There are no records of the proprietors of the Northfields known to the writer as being in existence. The lands were divided very early, with the exception of some insignificant portions.

The way by land to the Northfields from Salem town was up Essex and Boston streets, and Main street in what is now Peabody, to the street running over the North river between what is now the Peabody Institute and the Universalist church, or to Peabody square, and then crossing the river on what is now Central street. In the early days boats were used to cross the river all along its course. A proposal was made, in 1696, to build a bridge across North river, but the town voted to defer the matter. A ferry was established by a Mr. Symonds where North street now crosses the river, between what was then Symonds' and Orne's points, about 1700. James Lindall and other proprietors of Northfields petitioned the town, May 17, 1742, for leave to build a bridge at the place where the ferry was conducted, and the request was granted June 14th.

Joseph B. Felt, in his *Annals of Salem*, wrote as follows:* "The bridge, so permitted, was to be at least eighteen feet wide, and its draw eighteen feet long. It was required to be kept in good order by the proprietors, or else forfeited to the town. Our inhabitants were to have free passage over and under it, and their vessels to

**Annals of Salem*, by Joseph B. Felt, volume I, page 306.

lay at the bridge and land goods without any expense. It was finished prior to March 12, 1744, though two years were granted for its completion. It was afterwards styled 'The great bridge.' The entire length of the causeway and bridge was eight hundred and sixty feet. Thus made, on conditions which were to meet conflicting interests in the same community, the concern could not promise long continued harmony. Soon objections arose and were repeated at different periods, that the bridge came short of what it should be. At length, the proprietors thought the public demands too extravagant and ceased the necessary outlays. The town declared the bridge forfeited, and, in 1755, conveyed it to others, except the draw and two adjoining piers. The new company took the rest with the flats, on the specifications that they would keep it in order for travelling, or, if they did not, to surrender the whole back to the town with the wharves, warehouses and other buildings erected on the premises. But this new plan did not proceed without its perplexities. On the subject of repairs, the owners did not look with the same eyes as others. Several withdrew from the partnership and their shares were sold, in 1768, by order of the town. Still difficulty did not cease. At last, the town agreed, in 1789, to widen and repair the south part of the bridge, if the remaining proprietors would do likewise as to the north part, on the condition that, after doing this, the latter be entirely excused from any other such demands. This contract was fulfilled, and so the bridge became the public property of Salem."

This was called the North bridge in 1804.

North street was very narrow and crooked in earlier times, but is now an excellent thoroughfare. It was called the highway leading from ye great bridge over ye North river into the Northfield in 1759; the country road in 1792; road from Salem to Danvers in 1810; the highway to the New mill in 1811; Main street to Danvers in 1813; and North street as early as 1836.

This article and the map on the opposite page is of that part of Northfields that lies easterly of North street, Liberty Hill avenue and Cold Spring river, and includes the Kernwood estate.

Liberty Hill avenue is a very ancient road; and was narrow and crooked in the early days. It was called the highway that runs into the lots by Marshals in 1665; the way leading to Cold Spring, so called, in 1793; road or way to Goodale's spring, so called, in 1820; Liberty Hill road in 1859; that part lying between Appleton and Sargent streets Liberty Hill avenue in 1882; and that part between North and Appleton streets Liberty Hill avenue in 1897.

Orne street was a highway as early as 1677, and was called the common highway in 1679; the way that goes to the horse pasture in 1723; road leading to Massey's point in 1748; road to Elizabeth Orne's land in 1794; road to Orne's point in 1701; Orne's street in 1809; road to the sheep pasture in 1836; and Orne street in 1842. From the eastern end of this road another road extended northerly from the northern corner of Orne and Felt streets, passing around the hill, to Melancholly cove. It crossed the road leading from Liberty Hill avenue to Shipley's cove and the lower meadow (over which the new way to Kernwood bridge passes, and which has been filled within the location of the new highway); and was called the path that leads down to ye horse pasture in 1737; the road to the horse pasture in 1754, and the road to the sheep pasture in 1791. Some traces only of this part of the old road now remain.

Appleton street was laid out in or before 1872.

Sargent street was laid out in or before 1869.

Upham street was laid out in or before 1842, and that part between Orne street and Dearborn street was called Upham street from that date. That part between Dearborn and Osborne streets was called Breed street in 1842, and Whittemore street in 1859; and the whole was called Upham street in 1874.

In 1679, there was a way from Orne street to the North river, a little easterly of the present location of Walter street. It was closed up about 1740 by the adjoining owners. Walter street was laid out in 1801 by Mrs. Lydia Walter, who then owned and divided the lot of land through which the road ran. It was called Walter's

road as late as 1809, and Walter street, from the name of the original owner, in 1810.

Orchard street was laid out in or before 1874.

Felt street was laid out Sept. 4, 1805, by agreement of Benjamin Felt, jr., blockmaker, John Skerry, yeoman, and Joseph Felt, housewright, all of Salem.* Benjamin Felt furnished a strip of land for this purpose nineteen and one-half feet wide on the northeasterly side, and John Skerry and Joseph Felt a strip on the southwesterly side eighteen and one-half feet wide. Some few called it Pine street at first, but ever since it came into existence it has generally been called Felt street. In the neighborhood, because of its shady and retired walk, it has been frequently called Lovers' lane.

Dearborn street was laid out by agreement of the owners of land over which it was located, from North street to Danvers river. This agreement was as follows:—†

Know all Men by these Presents That we the subscribers do hereby agree to open a Street of sixty feet wide in the Northfields in Salem, and that we do hereby give and quitclaim the land from our respective lots over which it passes for the said Street, and do agree to fence off the said Street each of us by our land; and it is agreed and understood that the said Street shall be opened before the first day of June next, and as follows, viz, to commence on the street leading to Danvers and on a lot of land belonging to John Barr and John Osgood, nearly opposite the house of John Skerry, and to run on a straight line towards Benjamin Felts barn as follows to pass over the lot of Barr and Osgood as to take the whole of the street from their land as far as it extends, then over land of the widow Symonds and Butman as to take the whole width of the street from that lot, then over land of B. Balch as to take the whole width of the street from his land, then across Walter Street and over land of the heirs of Stephen Osborn and the heirs of Benjamin Osgood as to take thirty feet from each of their lots, then wholly over land of the heirs of Benjamin Osgood the full width until it comes to land of John Osgood and passes the whole width over his land, then over land of the heirs Benjamin Osgood deceased the whole width, then over land of the heirs of Samuel Silsbee deceased the whole width until it comes to a Cove; and over which Cove Benjamin Felt doth hereby agree to build a bridge at his expence, and the said

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 176, leaf 240.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 203, leaf 94.

street to pass thro' land of Joseph Felt, and his land eastward of the said Cove the full width until it comes to the river,

Salem 14th March 1810.

Signed sealed and deliv^d in presence of the words 'land of Joseph Felt' was first interlined before signing

Geo: W. Felt	Amos Lamson	Jno Osgood	seal
Henry Osborn		Jno Barr	seal
Mary Osborn	Elizabeth Lamson	Benja Felt jr	seal
Benjamin Balch	Nancy Breed	Benja Osgood	seal
	Mary Symonds jr	Eliza Osborn	seal
	Thomas Symonds	Thorndike Deland	seal
	Elizabeth Symonds	Jos. Felt jr	seal
	Sally Symonds	Samuel Silsbee	seal
	Hannah Symonds	Daniel Gage	seal
	Mary Symonds	Martha Silsbee	seal
		Sarah Reed	seal
		Thomas Butman	seal
		Frederick Cumbs	seal
		Lydia Cumbs	seal

It was at first called Liberal street, because of its breadth, and frequently Generous street. It was called Dearborn street as early as 1836.

Southwick street was laid out in or before 1857.

Ives street was laid out in or before 1857.

Osborne street is quite an old thoroughfare. It was called the road to the fish flakes in 1801; Mechanics street in 1836; and Osborne street in 1869.

Harris street was laid out in or before 1872.

Foster street was laid out at about the same time as Osborne street. It was called Symonds road in 1801; Laboratory street in 1842; and Foster street in 1888.

Franklin street was laid out in or before 1836.

Greenlawn cemetery had its beginning in the use of a square acre of ground opposite Upham street, John Symonds, the owner of the land, being the first person buried there. This was in 1807.

Hart's hill was so called as early as 1697.

North river was so called because it was the river on the north side of the town, from the first settlement. In 1707, it was called ye river that runs up to Trask's mill. Danvers river was called Williston river as early as 1669;

North river in 1706 ; Porter's river in 1770 ; and Danvers river in 18—. The great cove was so called very early.

James Symonds House. This lot belonged to John Symonds very early. He died possessed of it in the late summer of 1671, having devised it to his wife Elizabeth for her life, and then absolutely to his son James Symonds of Salem, joiner. The widow evidently died before 1679, when James was in the possession of the land. He probably built the house then standing upon the lot before his father died. James Symonds died in the spring of 1714, possessed of the house, barn and land ; and his son John Symonds bought out the interests of the other heirs.

The eastern half of this lot was divided into eight strips in 1722, each strip being twenty-one feet wide and a quarter of a mile long. They were called the ribbons for many years, because of their shape.

John Blevin Lot. This lot belonged to Thomas Oliver of Salem, who died possessed of it in the autumn of 1679 ; and was then appraised at twenty-five pounds. His widow and executrix, Bridget Oliver, for forty-five pounds, conveyed it to John Blevin of Salem, yeoman, Jan. 26, 1679 80.* Mr. Blevin died, possessed of it, in the winter of 1704-5. It was then valued at fifty-five pounds.

Joseph Neale, Jeremiah Neale and Lydia Hart Lots. The first two named lots belonged to Thomas Watson as early as 1656, and the last named lot to Thomas Wilkes of Salem, shipwright, and wife Mary, Oct. 1, 1656, when they conveyed it to Thomas Hayle of Newbury.† On some part of these lots was a dwelling house before 1661.‡ John Neale, sr., of Salem became the owner of all these three lots, and died in the summer 1672, possessed of them. They were then appraised at thirty-five pounds. In his will, he devised them to his sons Joseph and Jeremiah and daughter Lydia, wife of Jonathan Hart. A division of the whole lot among the three children was

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 59.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 32.

‡See deposition of Nathaniel Felton, sr., and John Massey, sr., Jan. 15, 1699-1700, in Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 222.

made Sept. 12, 1681;* by which Joseph had the southwestern part, Jeremiah the middle and Lydia the northeastern part. Each of them possessed their respective shares in 1700.

Joshua Buffum Lot. This lot early belonged to Mark Fermaies, and widow Susannah Goose of Boston, for ten pounds, conveyed it to her cousin Joshua Buffum of Salem, yeoman, Nov. 13, 1677.† Mr. Buffum owned the lot until his decease in the autumn of 1705.

Estate of Peter Cheevers Lot. That part of this lot which lies northerly of the dashes belonged to Thomas Watson as early as 1655, and as late as 1659. Jacob Pudeator of Salem, smith, for nine pounds, fourteen shillings, six pence, conveyed it to Peter Cheevers of Salem, glover, March 20, 1679-80.‡

That part of the lot which lies southerly of the dashes belonged to Thomas Tuck and Joseph Harris of Salem June 8, 1659, when, for four pounds, they conveyed it to Thomas Hale of Salem, leather dresser.§ Thomas Hale, for four pounds and ten shillings, conveyed it to Hilliard Veren of Salem Dec. 30, 1659.|| Mr. Veren died in the winter of 1683-4, possessed of the lot, which was then valued at fifteen pounds. Samuel Williams of Salem, cooper, owned it Aug. 13, 1684, when, for sixteen pounds, he conveyed it to Mr. Cheevers and Nathaniel Silsbee of Salem, joiner.¶ Mr. Cheevers died in the summer of 1699, possessed of the lot, having devised it to his wife Mary.

Estate of Henry Skerry Lot. This lot of land belonged to widow Alice Vermaz, sometime of Salem, 3 : 6 mo: 1655, when she conveyed it to Henry Skerry of Salem, cordwainer.** He died, possessed of it, in the spring of 1697, having devised it to his wife Priscilla for her life, and then to his sons Henry and Ephraim. The lot was then appraised at twenty-five pounds.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 246.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 166.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 69.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 71.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 81.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 23.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 27.

Joshua Orne Lot. Daniel Ray owned this lot as early as 1655, and died in 1662. His daughter Rebecca married Samuel Stevens of Salem Dec. 17, 1672; and he was killed by the Indians in the battle of Bloody brook Sept. 18, 1675. He died possessed of the lot; and his daughter Sarah and her husband James Phillips of Salem, yeoman, for five pounds, conveyed it to Joshua Orne of Salem, cordwainer, June 14, 1699.* The lot belonged to Mr. Orne for many years.

Benjamin Orne Lot. This lot was probably a part of the estate of Thomas Robbins of Salem, who conveyed it to his sister's daughter Rebecca and her husband, William Pinson, for the life support of the grantor and his wife Mary, April 18, 1681.† Mr. Pinson died possessed of the lot in the summer of 1695, having in his will, devised it to his wife Rebecca. For thirty-four pounds, she conveyed it to Benjamin Orne of Salem, tailor, Aug. 10, 1695;‡ and he owned it in 1700.

John Trask Lot. John Trask owned this lot in 1695 and 1700.

John Massey Lot. This lot belonged to John Massey in 1700, and for several years thereafter.

Estate of Henry Skerry Lot. This was the property of Francis Skerry in 1682 and of Henry Skerry, sr., in 1696; and he died, possessed of it, in the spring of 1697. In his will, he devised to his wife Priscilla for her life, and then to his son John Skerry this lot, called "Hart's hill," which was then valued at five pounds. The widow of the deceased was in possession of the lot in 1700, as a part of her life interest in the estate.

John Massey Lot. This lot probably belonged to John Shipley very early, and was called Ship's lot in 1679. It belonged to Henry Skerry, jr., and John Massey in 1679. John Massey of Salem, innholder, owned it as early as 1682, when the meadow over which Kernwood avenue passes was called the lower meadow. He also owned the lot in 1700.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 66.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 113.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 48.

Mr. Massey agreed with Peter Cheever, who owned the Thomas Flint lot, that Mr. Massey should have a way to his lower meadow, and Mr. Cheever a similar right to pass to and from the cove as shown on the map.*

Francis Skerry Lot. This is probably the ten acre lot owned very early by Robert Butten of Salem, who conveyed it to Henry Skerry, sr., of Salem, cordwainer, "divers years" before July 22, 1674,† when Mr. Butten was dead. The lot belonged to Francis Skerry in 1700.

John Blevin Lot. This lot belonged to Thomas Watson in 1669. March 8, 1704-5, John Foster and Joseph Boyce, both of Salem, deposed that they had known this lot for forty years and during all that time it was owned by John Blevin, sr., of Salem.‡

Estate of Robert Stone Lot. This was called the horse pasture all through the latter half of the seventeenth century. Five-fourteenths of it belonged to Capt. George Corwin, merchant, five-fourteenths to Philip Cromwell, butcher, two-fourteenths to William Browne, sr., merchant, and two-fourteenths to Dr. George Emery, all of Salem, May 18, 1669, when Captain Corwin and Mr. Cromwell, for forty-two pounds, conveyed their interests to John Massey of Salem, husbandman.§ The pasture was then in the possession of the owners of the lesser interests. For ninety-eight pounds, Mr. Massey, having also bought the two lesser interests, conveyed the entire lot to Robert Stone of Salem, mariner, Jan. 16, 1676.||

Mr. Stone died in 1690, when this lot was valued at one hundred and thirty pounds. The estate was divided Feb. 6, 1693-4, and this lot was assigned to Robert Stone's eldest son, Samuel Stone, and a younger son Benjamin Stone, and these two owned the lot together in 1700.

Samuel Stone Lot. Robert Goodell of Salem, for eight pounds, conveyed this lot of marsh to George Corwin of Salem, merchant, Dec. 20, 1662.¶ John Beckett of Salem,

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 74.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 83.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 200.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 146.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 153.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 62.

shipwright, and wife Margaret, conveyed it to William Browne, jr., of Salem, merchant, March 25, 1663.* Mr. Browne conveyed it to Joseph Phippen of Salem July 8, 1667.† Mr. Phippen died in the summer of 1687, possessed of the lot; and his widow and executrix, Dorcas Phippen, and sons Joseph, David and Samuel Phippen, all of Salem, for ten pounds, released it to Samuel Stone of Salem, yeoman, Feb. 7, 1692.‡ The lot belonged to Mr. Stone in 1700.

John Foster Lot. This lot of marsh belonged to John Foster in 1692, and probably in 1700.

Jeremiah Neale and John Neale Lots. These lots were the westerly half of the lot of Robert Goodell of Salem, planter, who conveyed it, with an old house thereon, to his son-in-law John Smith of Salem, sow gelder, 21: 5: 1658.§ Mr. Smith conveyed the lot, the house probably being gone, to George Corwin of Salem, merchant, in or before 1662.|| It belonged to John Massey of Salem, husbandman, June 3, 1679, when he conveyed it to Jeremiah Neale, carpenter, and Peter Cheever, glover, both of Salem.¶

For Messrs. Neale and Cheever, Bartholmew Gedney, John Pickering and Francis Skerry made a division of these lots March 24, 1679-80.** The part included within these lots was assigned to Lieutenant Neale, and it belonged to him about 1700.

A strip of marsh on the western side of this lot Mr. Smith conveyed to John Neale of Salem, yeoman, April 10, 1666;†† and it apparently belonged to John Neale in 1700.

Thomas Flint Lot. That part of their lot lying westerly of the dashes was the easterly part of the lot of Robert Goodell of Salem, planter, who conveyed it to his son-in-law John Smith of Salem, sow gelder, 21: 5: 1658.‡‡ Mr.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 165.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 60.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 69.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 40.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 62.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 49.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 103.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 16.

‡‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 40.

Smith conveyed the lot to George Corwin of Salem, merchant, in or before 1662.* It belonged to John Massey of Salem, husbandman, June 3, 1679, when he conveyed it to Jeremiah Neale, carpenter, and Peter Cheever, glover, both of Salem.† For Messrs. Neale and Cheever, Bartholmew Gedney, John Pickering and Francis Skerry made a division of the lot March 24, 1679-80.‡ This part of the lot was assigned to Mr. Cheever.

That part of the lot lying easterly of the dashes belonged to John Shipley very early, and to Christopher Waller of Salem July 7, 1659, when he conveyed it to Walter Price of Salem, shopkeeper.§ John Massey owned it Aug. 1, 1682, when he conveyed it to Peter Cheever,|| who thus became the owner of the entire lot.

For twenty-seven pounds and sixteen shillings Mr. Cheever conveyed the entire lot to Quartermaster Thomas Flint of Salem, yeoman, Oct. 27, 1698.¶ Mr. Flint owned it in 1700.

Jonathan Neale and Estate of Jonathan Hart Lots. These lots originally constituted the ten-acre lots of Francis Lawes and John Luff, the latter owning his in 1659. Francis Lawes gave his lot to his grandson Jonathan Neale of Salem, cordwinder, and the Luff lot was released to Mr. Neale by the heirs of his father, John Neale. In 1682 and 1683, they were in the possession of Josiah White, and Jan. 24, 1683-4, Mr. Neale leased them, for ten years, to his brother Joseph Neale of Salem, joiner, the term to begin March 1, following.**

John Neale, son-in-law of Mr. Lawes, died, possessed of these lots, May 12, 1672, and the entire lot was then appraised at forty pounds. He devised his interest in them to his said son Jonathan Neale, who apparently conveyed a part of the premises to his brother-in-law Jonathan Hart before 1695, when the latter was deceased. That

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 62.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 49.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 103.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 64.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 36.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 73.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 11.

part belonged to Mr. Hart's estate and the remainder to Jonathan Neale in 1700.

Samuel Ebourne Lot. This lot was conveyed by Samuel Ebourne, sr., of Salem to his son Samuel Ebourne, jr., of Salem Jan. 6, 1698-9,* and it belonged to the grantee in 1700.

James Symonds Lot. That part of this lot lying westerly of the dashes was owned by John Gedney, sr., of Salem, vintner, Dec. 6, 1665, when, for love, he conveyed it to his son Bartholomew Gedney of Salem, shipwright.† Bartholomew Gedney died in 1698, possessed of this part of the lot, which was then appraised at forty pounds. His only son Samuel Gedney of Salem, chirurgion, and daughters, Hannah Grafton, wife of Joshua Grafton, widow Lydia Corwine, Bethiah Gedney and Deborah Gedney, single women, all of Salem, for sixty-four pounds, conveyed it to James Symonds of Salem, joiner, March 9, 1698-9.‡

That part of the lot lying easterly of the dashes belonged to John Symonds in 1665, and he died, possessed of it in 1671, having devised it to his son James Symonds after the death of the widow of the deceased. She died apparently before 1679.

James Symonds owned the entire lot in 1700.

John Blevin Lot. John Blevin owned this lot in 1699 and 1700.

James Symonds Lot. This lot belonged to James Symonds in 1700, having probably obtained it from his father's estate.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 192.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 9.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 308.

NEWSPAPER ITEMS RELATING TO ESSEX
COUNTY.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 96.)

Salem, October 15, 1761.

On Monday the 12th Instant, died at Newbury, and this Day was decently interred here. STEPHEN HIGGINSON, ESQ.; of this Town. He was in Commission for the Peace, and a Justice of the Court of Pleas for this County and a Member of the Hon. House of Representatives. A Gentleman of a truly amiable Character, both in private and publick Life; as he was a tender and instructive Father, a kind and loving Husband, a sincere and steady Friend, an accurate Merchant, and retained an unblemished Character, thro the whole of his Trade and Business, which was extensive. A Person of strict Virtue and Religion, but free from Shew and Ostentation, which he always abhorred. As few Persons exceeded him in useful Knowledge and Capacity to serve the Public, so he was second to No Man in the Uprightness of his Intentions, the Sincerity of his Declarations, and Integrity of his Actions. These Virtues being very conspicuous in him, rendered him a Gentleman of a rising Character, and his Death may be justly esteemed, not only a private but a public Loss.

This Day also died here, Mr. John Ropes, a noted Shop-keeper, and one of the Overseers of the Poor of this Town; a Person much respected here, for his great Probity and Goodness.

Boston Evening Gazette, Oct. 19, 1761.

We hear from Marblehead, That Mr. Jonathan Bill of Chelsea, was unhappily drowned in that Harbor, nigh to the Shoar, last Monday Morning by means of an over-loaded Boat sinking under him. He was a Person uncommonly zealous for Religion, in Consequence of which he was well

known to be often exhorting Persons to regard principally their Soul's Interest and get into a converted State, and thus prepare for the vast Solemnities of Death and Judgment ; It is somewhat observable that he should inforce those serious Truths by the Suddenness of his own Death ; thereby more solemnly warning us to be also ready.

Boston Evening Gazette, Oct. 26, 1761.

Since the account publish'd in our Last, we have heard of great Number of Barns, Trees, &c. being blown down in most Parts of the Country, by the late Storm. At Marblehead most of the Vessels were drove ashore, but none lost ; as also at Cape Ann, where one Sloop was stove to Pieces. We also hear that a coasting Sloop was lost on Salisbury Beach. There are reports of other Vessels being cast ashore, but as yet we can gain no certain Information of them.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 2, 1761.

To be Sold at public Vendue, to the highest bidder, by Thomas Cummings and Jonathan Lampson, at the dwelling house of doctor Thomas Porter, innholder in Wenham, in the county of Essex, on the second Monday in December next ensuing, at two o'clock in the afternoon—A farm in Brookfield, in the county of Worcester, belonging to the heirs of Benjamin Lamson, late of Ipswich, deceas'd, about a mile from the Rev. Mr. Forbes' meeting-house, containing about 170 acres, with two dwelling-houses, and two barns, a cyder-mill, and orcharding enough to make yearly about thirty barrels of cyder ; well accomodated for tillage, mowing, pasture and wood land, and well watered, and can cut hay to winter about twenty head of Cattle.

Ipswich, October 29, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 2, 1761.

Whereas on Sunday the 18th Inst. a man came to my house, and on Monday morning went away and left a mare with me in keeping ; and as the man has not been heard of since, it is supposed he hired the mare of some person in Boston, or in Canterbury in Connecticut government as appeared then by his conversation. Whoever has lost said Mare,

and will tell her marks, shall have her again paying the charges.

Newbury, Octob. 30, 1761. William Davenport.
Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 1, 1761.

The Beginning of last Week died at Marblehead, JOHN TASKER, Esq., one of the Members of that Town in the present General Court; and one of the Justices of the Inferior Court for the County of Essex.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 16, 1761.

Captain Hanson Meserve in a Ship belonging to Piscataqua and bound there from Antigua, was cast away last Tuesday Evening on Plumb Island, near Newbury, in a Storm at High Water. The People are all saved; but the Vessel is bilged, and most of the Cargo lost.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 16, 1761.

The Drawing of Newbury-Lottery, Number Five, being the last Class will punctually commence Drawing at the Town House there on Tuesday the 15th Day of January next, great Part of the Tickets being Sold. N. B. There is one Prize of 500 Dollars, one of 250 and 3 of 100, besides many other valuable Prizes in the above Lottery, and but two Blanks to a Prize. Tickets may be had of Messrs. Timothy Newell, William Jackson, Thomas Bromfield and Edes & Gill in Boston, and one of the Managers in Newbury.

Newbury, Nov. 6, 1761.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 16, 1761.

Ran away from Joseph Cottle of Newbury, a negro man named Daniel, a sturdy thick set fellow about 28 years of age; Had on when he went away a check shirt, brown coat and jacket and tis supposed he has changed his clothes; he has been gone six weeks. Whoever will apprehend said negro, shall have TWO DOLLARS reward, and all necessary charges paid. And all persons are cautioned against entertaining, harbouring, concealing or carrying off said negro, as they would avoid the penalty of law.

Newbury, Oct. 30, 1761.

Joseph Cottle.

Boston Evening Gazette, Nov. 6, 1761.

To be sold by JOHN HOLTON of Salem, a House and Land situate in Lynde's Street in said Salem. For further Particulars, inquire of said Holton.

Boston Evening Gazette, Dec. 14, 1761.

We hear Captain Holmes in a Schooner from Guadeloupe bound to Newbury was cast ashore on Thacher's Island the same Day [Dec. 22 ?].

By a Letter from Mr. Shubael Nicholson one of our Coasting Pilots, we have an Account that a Schooner he was in, belonging to Salem, on her Voyage from Philadelphia was cast away on the 6th Instant about 4 o'clock in the Morning, on Montock, the Eastermost End of Long Island; The Master Joseph Baker, and the Mate John Tucke, were drowned; the Pilot and the three Hands were saved; The Vessel entirely lost; but Part of the Cargo saved.

We hear one of the Transports was cast ashore on Plumb Island last Tuesday, but don't learn any Lives were lost.

Boston Evening Gazette, Dec. 28, 1761.

Last Wednesday departed this Life, in the 63d Year of his Age and 43d of his Ministry, the Rev. Mr. NATHANIEL HENCHMAN, Pastor of the first Church of Christ in *Lynn*, who during the Course of so many Years, maintained a steady Adherence to the Evangelical Doctrine, established in the Churches of Christ in New England; was always a Promoter of Peace and good Order among his Parishioners; striving always to keep them steady in the Faith once delivered to the Saints. He was a most kind and affectionate Husband, a tender Parent, a sincere Friend; The Poor have lost a Benefactor; those who wanted Counsel, a friendly Adviser; his Acquaintance a true Friend; and the World a good Man.

Boston Evening Gazette, Dec. 28, 1761.

New York, December 17. On Saturday last one Edward Chambers, in a Vessel loaded with staves from Newbury, fell overboard and was drown'd. He has left a widow and a child.

Boston Evening Gazette, Jan. 4, 1762.

Ran-away at Salem-Village on the first Instant, from William Boynton, A Negro Man belonging to Joseph Cottle of Newbury, named Daniel, a sturdy thick-set Fellow, about 28 Years of Age: Had on when he went away, a check Shirt, brown Coat and Jacket, and tis suppos'd he has changed his Cloaths: He has been gone from said Cottle about three months. Whoever will apprehend said Negro, shall have TWO DOLLARS Reward, and all necessary Charges paid. And all Persons are cautioned against entertaining, harbouring, concealing or carrying off said Negro, as they would avoid the Penalty of the Law.

WILLIAM BOYNTON.

Salem-Village, Jan. 7, 1762.

N. B. *Said Boynton took him out of Charlestown Goal, and was carrying him Home to his Master, when he run away from him at Salem-Village as above.*

Boston Gazette, Jan. 24, 1762.

Marblehead, February 4, 1762.

Last Sunday night died and Yesterday was decently interred *Joseph Blaney Esq*: of this Place. A Gentleman who faithfully discharged the Duties of and exemplary adorned every Station and Relation of Life wherein Divine Providence placed him—Pious towards God—A lover of all good Men—A tender Father—A faithful Friend—To the Poor compassionate and charitable—Tender and Careful of the Liberties of his Country both Civil and Sacred—A Magistrate zealous against Vice: truly a Terror to Evil doers, & the Delight of the Virtuous. A Man whose whole Life was spent in doing Good, and having thus fulfilled the Trust committed to him, met Death with serenity and calmness, in the 67th Year of his Age.

Boston Gazette, Feb. 15, 1762.

Just imported in Capt. *Hulme* from *London* & to be Sold By *John Prince* At his Shop in *Salem*, next door below *Mrs. Pratt's* a compleat Assortment of the freshest and best Drugs and Medicines, Spices, Perfumes, &c. &c. either in large or small Quantities, at the cheapest Rate Among which are *Jackson's Balsom of Life*, *Turlington's*

ditto, Anderson's ditto, Lockyer's ditto, Dr. Hooper's Female ditto, Bateman's pectoral drops, Betton's British Oyl, Jackson's Cordial Bitter, Stoughton's ditto, Daffy's Elixer Salutis—Smelling bottles and cases, small scales and weights, iron and marble mortars, urinal & cupping glasses, fyneries of all kinds, pots and phials of all sorts and sizes, best London lancets and cases for ditto, cartridge paper—Cinnamon, cloves, mace, nutmegs, salt petre, starch, isin glass, sago, salloop, smelts, red saunders, alum, copperas, brimstone, flour of ditto, white ware, borax—Best double distill'd Lavender, Hungary and Honey Waters, Essence Burg and Lemons Valatile, Spirit of Flower Deluce, Musk, Cevet.

Boston Gazette, Feb. 15, 1762.

THIS DAY PUBLISHED (*And Sold by the Printers hereof ;*) REMARKS on a late printed Answer to Col. Choate's Reasons of Dissent from the Judgment of a Council, in the Affair of the Rev. Mr. Bacheller of Haverhill: Wherein the Weakness, Inconsistencies and Errors of that Answer are exposed and the Author shewn to have overthrown and confounded himself, in a Variety of Ways and Instances. The whole is done with Brevity and Clearness, *By the Author of those Reasons.* To which is subjoin'd A POSTSCRIPT by another Hand, containing some Remarks on said Answer, and several Arguments establishing the affirmative Side of the Question in Dispute.

Boston Gazette, Feb. 22, 1762.

On the 7th of *February* Instant, died at *Salem*, very much lamented, of a lingering illness, the Rev. Mr. DUDLEY LEAVITT, Pastor of the First Church in that Town, and was interred very decently, the 10th following, in the Vault of the Family of *Edward Kitchen, Esq.*; and at his Desire, a vast Number of People of all Ranks attending his Funeral.—He was a faithful Preacher of the great Doctrines of the Gospel, and most carefully guarded his Flock against the Errors and Vices of the Times.

Boston Gazette, Feb. 22, 1762.

Last Wednesday Morning departed this Life, after a few Days Illness, the Rev. MR. PETER BOURS of *Marblehead*, deeply lamented by the Flock of which GOD had made him Overseer, by all his Relations and Acquaintances, and the People of that Town.

Boston Gazette, March 1, 1762.

Notice is hereby Given to all Persons licensed and permitted to sell Rum and other distilled Spirits, and Wine, within the county of *Essex*, that the 26th Instant is the time fixed by law for them to pay the excise due from them to the Government; as also for all persons that have imported, or had any of the liquors aforesaid consigned to them, either for sale or private consumption: And that attendance will be given to receive the said duties, on Friday the 26th instant at the house of Mr. *John Reed*, innholder in *Marblehead*; On Saturday the 27th Instant at the house of Mrs. *Hannah Pratt*, innholder in *Salem*; On Tuesday the 30th Instant, at the house of Mr. *William Davenport*, innholder in *Newburg*; On Wednesday the 31st instant, at the house of Mrs. *Susanna How*, innholder in *Ipswich*; on Tuesday the 6th of *April* next at the house of Mr. *Henry Abbot*, innholder in *Andover*; On Wednesday the 7th of said *April* at the house of Mrs. *Hannah Foster*, innholder in *Haverhill*; And on Tuesday the 13th of said *April*, at the house of Mr. *Joseph Tarbox*, innholder in *Gloucester*. And all persons concerned are desired to give their attendance punctually at the aforesaid times and places.

DANIEL EPES, jun. *Collector of Excise for the County aforesaid.*

Danvers, March 8, 1762.

Boston Gazette, March 15, 1762.

(*To be continued.*)

ROLL OF CAPT. SAMUEL MUDGE'S COMPANY, SALEM, 1814.

COPIED FROM THE ORIGINAL ROLL BY CAPT. NATHANIEL
GRIFFIN OF SALEM, A MEMBER OF THE COMPANY.

Observations. This company of Mass. Militia was detached for the defence of the seacoast, by order of Caleb Strong, Governor and Commander in Chief. Aug. 1, 1814. Mustered at Danvers. 2d. Marched to Salem & was reviewed and slept in the Hospital. 3. Pitched tents on winter Island. 27. A storm of rain and wind blew down most of the tents. 28. Encampment removed to Fort Lee. Sept. 1. Insp. by Major Geo. W. Hight. 24. Alarm occasioned by a boat drifting on shoar at Beverly. November 1. The detachment was inspected by Major V. Whartenby & discharged being in service three months.

	Substitute for	Residence
Capt. Sam'l Mudge, Lynn, Merchant.		
1st Lt. Asa Tapley, Danvers, Brick maker.		
2d Lt. Amos King, Danvers, Trader.		
Serg. Alonzo Lewis, Lynn, School- master,	Light Infantry,	Lynn.
“ Peter Davis, Lynn, Cordwainer	Light Infantry,	Lynn.
“ Michael Knowlton, Gloucester, Carpenter,	Moses Tarr,	Gloucester
“ David Day, Gloucester, Cord- wainer,	Daniel Rogers,	“
“ William Calley, Salem, Mariner.		
“ David Hill, Salem, Mariner.		
“ Bancroft Winchester, Salem, Mariner,		
“ Henry Ropes, Salem, Mariner.		
“ George Atwell, Lynn, Mariner.	Samuel Damon,	Lynn.
“ Philip L. Segers, Lynn, Cord- wainer,	John Procter,	“

ROLL OF CAPT. SAMUEL MUDGE'S COMPANY. 193

	Substitute for	Residence
Drummer Shadrach Ramsdell, Lynn, Cordwainer,		
Fifer Isaac Orgin, Jr., Lynn, Cord- wainer.		Lynn,
Priv. Nathl Abbot, Beverly, Mariner.		
“ Henry Alley, Lynn, Yeoman.		
“ Nath Blanchard, Lynn, Cord- wainer.		
“ Benja Brooks, Lynn, Cordwainer.		
“ John Bawes, Lynn, Cordwainer,	Shadrach Ramsdell,	Lynn.
“ John Bachelor, Beverly, Wheel- wright,	Benja Cressy,	Beverly.
“ John Brown, Danvers, Mariner,	Ezra Upton,	Danvers.
“ Daniel W. Brookhouse, Salem, Joiner.		
“ Benja W. Brookhouse, Salem, Mariner,	Newell Wilson,	Danvers.
“ John Buckman, Salem, Mariner,	Mark Woodbury,	Beverly.
“ Thomas Bright, Salem, Joiner.		
“ Elisha Bunker, Danvers, La- bourer,	James Morrison,	Danvers.
“ Chas. Chase, Lynn, Cordwainer,	Joel Runnells,	Marblehead
“ Joseph Clayton, Beverly, Mar- iner,	Geo. Robinson,	Lynn.
“ Ephm Clements, Manchester, Labourer,	John Welch,	Manchester.
“ Henry Clements, Salem, La- bourer,	Light Infantry,	Salem.
“ Isaac Collier, Salem, Ropemaker,	Meshich Pervis,	“
“ John Collier, Salem, Ropemaker,	Geo. Adams,	“
“ Nehemiah Curtis, Salem, Brick- maker,	Wm Haskel,	“
“ John Dix, Salem, Mariner,	Joseph Neal,	“
“ Enos Dodge, Andover, Yeoman.		
“ James Evans, Lynn, Cordwainer,	David Tarbox,	Lynn.
“ Caleb Frothingham, Salem. Ropemaker.		
“ Stephen A. Foster, Salem, Sailmaker.		
“ Nathl Griffin, Salem, Sailmaker.		
“ John Glidden, Salem, Joiner.		
“ John Gardner, Salem, Rope- maker.		

194 ROLL OF CAPT. SAMUEL MUDGE'S COMPANY.

	Substitute for	Residence
Priv. John Gardner, Jr., Salem, Baker,	Benj ⁿ Brown,	Salem.
" Lemeul Higbee, Salem, Mariner.		
" Thomas B. Hudson, Salem, Mariner.		
" John Henman, Salem, Mariner,		
" Robert Hodgden, Salem, Mar- iner,	John Barr,	Salem.
" Wm. Jackman, Newburyport, Mariner.		
" Benj ^m Knowlton, Beverly, Mariner.		
" Saml Lang, Danvers, Mariner,	John Perley,	Danvers.
" Benj ^m Lee, Manchester, La- bourer,	Saml Goldsmith,	Manchester.
" John Lee, Salem, Labourer,	L. Infantry,	Salem.
" N. B. Mansfield, Salem, Cord- wainer,	Levi Trask,	Danvers.
" Thomas Martin, Salem, Joiner.		
" John Masury, Beverly, Mariner,	John Bennet,	Beverly.
" John A. Mansise, Haverhill; Mariner.		
" Jeremiah McIntire, Danvers, Labourer,	Edward Munroe,	Danvers.
" John Noyes, Salem, Ropemaker,	Eben Symonds,	Salem.
" Abr ^m Noyes, Salem, Ropemaker,		
" Robert B. Osgood, Danvers, Cordwainer.		
" Elbridge Putnam, Danvers, Cordwainer.		
" James Poor, Danvers, Mariner,	Eben Upton,	Danvers.
" Benj ⁿ Quiner, Beverly, Mariner,	Jona Cressy,	Beverly.
" John M. Ramsdell, Salem, Mariner,	Nath ^l Batchelder,	Lynn.
" Joseph Richards, Salem, Baker.		
" Thos. Safford, Salem, Cooper,	Andrew Dunlap,	Salem.
" Benj ⁿ Smethurst, Salem, Rope- maker.		
" Levi Sargent, Danvers, La- bourer,	John Carr,	Danvers.
" Moses Stevens, Andover, Yeo- man,	Geo. Burns,	Andover.
" Jos. R. Steward, Beverly, Mariner.		

ROLL OF CAPT. SAMUEL MUDGE'S COMPANY. 195

	Substitute for	Residence
Priv. Joshua Twiss, Beverly, Mariner,	Jerem ^h Porter,	Beverly.
“ John Turner, Salem, Mariner.		
“ David Tabor, Salem, Mariner.		
“ Samuel Towne, Salem, La- bourer,	L. Infantry,	Salem.
“ George Wright, Salem, Mariner,	— Wilkins,	Middleton.
“ John Webb, Beverly, Carpenter.		
“ Moses Woodbury, Beverly, Mar- iner.		
“ William Wilson, Danvers, Cordwainer,	Frothingham,	Salem.

Essex Institute Manuscripts Collection.

Military MSS., 1812-1814, leaf 94.

SALEM AND MARBLEHEAD IN 1808.

The unfriendly feelings existing between Great Britain and the United States in 1807 led to preparations for defence along the Atlantic coast. Exact information as to the numbers of the militia, their proficiency, and the state of the country itself became of much importance to the British authorities and resulted in the employment of a secret agent, John Howe, the King's printer at Halifax, who was born in Boston in 1754. He proceeded as far south as Washington. His first report to the Lieutenant-General at Halifax, dated at Boston, May 5, 1808, is printed in the *American Historical Review*, Vol. XVII, pp. 77-83, and contains the following account of Salem and Marblehead :—

“I have been at Marblehead and Salem. These Towns are much divided in their politics. At Marblehead their extensive Fishery is all at a stand, and the Vessels usually employed in it, laying useless in Port. Two Companies of Militia Artillery were under Arms, the day I passed there, it being their training day. The Officers affect an imitation of the French in their Uniforms; but the general appearance of the Companies had nothing whatever about them, to excite any other than risible sensations. Several Militia Companies have paraded since my arrival in Boston: But the best of them appear to me inferior to the Militia Light Infantry Company of Halifax.

“At Salem a great number of valuable Vessels are laying at the Wharves. Business of all kinds totally suspended, and in passing the whole extent of the Margin of their harbour, I could scarcely find a seaman. They have gone among their friends in the country. Very few who have the appearance of British Seamen are to be seen either here or at Boston. This Town is filled with India goods. The Trade which Great Britain has allowed them at Calcutta, and other of our Ports in India, and their Trade with China, and the North-West Coast of America, has made them generally rich. No bankruptcies have taken place here, in consequence of the Embargo, nor are any expected. There is no Sea-Port in this State where there is a more general appearance of wealth, and where the Merchants are so completely independent.”





COLONEL DAVID MASON

1726-1795.

From the portrait belonging to Hon. David M. Little.

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. XLVIII.

JULY, 1912

No. 3

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF COL. DAVID MASON
OF SALEM, BY HIS DAUGHTER,
MRS. SUSAN SMITH.*

June, 1824.

My Dear Nephews & Nieces.

In compliance with the request that has often been made me, to put in writing some particulars of your Grandfather Mason's life and adventures, and feeling it a duty to do what is in my power to rescue from oblivion (at least among his immediate descendants) the memory of one who devoted the best part of his days to the service of his country, and to the study and improvement of a then newly discovered Science, which has since afforded such great benefits to society, I will now endeavour to state some of those facts, and circumstances, respecting his public and private Character which are faithfully recorded in my memory, as received from both my parents, as well as what has come within my own knowledge.

His ancestors came from the south of England in the year 1634, and settled in Boston, Massachusetts, where they appear for a long time to have possessed large real estates, but from causes not now known to us, but little of it fell to the share of his father, but if their houses and lands did not remain for their descendants, I hope and trust their good example and great piety will descend

*The original manuscript is now in the possession of Miss Caroline T. Bates of Ipswich, Mass.

and rest upon their latest posterity. My father, David Mason, was born in Boston, Mass., March 24, 1726. He was the eldest but one of eight children, three of whom died in infancy, not one of whose descendants by the name of Mason is now living to my knowledge. He very early discovered a great taste for books, and a thirst for learning, that led his parents to contemplate giving him a public education, and he began to prepare for it, but his father dying when he was about 14 years of age, and his mother being left with a number of children to support, the plan was relinquished, and with as good an English education as the town then afforded, he was apprenticed to Mr. Gore to learn the art of fine painting and gilding. He spent some time with him, and a Mr. Johnson, and afterwards learnt portrait painting of a Mr. Greenwood, who some years after settled in England, and who often urged him to join him in his business in that country. He made good if not great proficiency in these several branches, especially in the art of gilding, which I have often heard said was superior to anything done in the country at that day. He now entered into business for himself and was married very young to a Miss Goldthwait of Boston, who lived only one year after their marriage, and left no child. He was again married to Miss Hannah Symmes, granddaughter of Mr. Zachariah Symmes of Bradford, Mass., and daughter of Mr. Andrew Symmes of Boston, by whom he had nine children; four daughters who lived to be settled in the world, and one son who lived to the age of 43, but was never married. My father at different periods of his life continued to pursue his original profession, but never gave it that close and undivided attention which is absolutely necessary to make any line of business profitable. His mind often wandered from mere mechanical arts to seek in the scanty resources of that day more congenial employment for his enquiring mind; and which he found in the new theory of electricity which was brought forward in this country at that time by Dr. Franklin, who had been a particular friend or acquaintance in his father's family. He was 20 years older than my father and at that time lived in Philadelphia. Your grandfather entered deeply into these stud-

ies and delivered a course of experimental lectures upon electricity in Boston, and some years after, in Portsmouth, Salem, and several other towns, and there is no doubt his course of lectures were the only public ones given in New England before the revolution or I believe in any part of the country. Now it seems there was so little known, or thought, about the science in those days, that when he was delivering his lectures in Cape Ann some years afterwards, several reputable people came to the minister of the place, to enquire of him whether he did not think Captain Mason must not deal in some necromantic art to perform the wonders he did in his lectures, and it was with difficulty he could persuade them that it was all perfectly innocent and consistent with the principles of natural philosophy. I do not remember in what year, but he erected the first lightning rods in New England. In the course of his experiments he made some upon a pigeon, in the progress of which he found he had deprived him of sight. By increasing the shock he deprived him of life also, a discovery he considered of so much importance, as to induce him to make a journey to Philadelphia for the express purpose of communicating the fact to Dr. Franklin, who had not then made an experiment of the kind, with the same success, and so much was he engaged in these studies that I have heard him frequently say that nothing but the excessive sea-sickness he endured while on a voyage to New York, prevented him from going to Europe to prosecute his farther researches in that wonderful science.

At the breaking out of the French War, in 1756, his attention was turned to a military line of life, the science of which had always been one of his favorite studies, particularly the art of gunnery; and I believe it may be said without hesitation that he understood the practical part of that art better than any man in N. England at the commencement of the revolutionary war. In the beginning of the war, in 1756, he entered the Provincial army as a Lieut. or Capt. but on joining the army was attached to the British Artillery and ranked as Capt. with their troops. He commanded a battery of 6 pieces of cannon in Fort William Henry on the Mohawk river, at

the time it was taken by the French & Indians in 1757 or 8 and I have heard him say he fired the last ball there was in the fort before they surrendered, the terms of their capitulation being that they should march out of the fort with the honours of war and be protected from the Indians till they arrived at Quebeck. They felt quite safe from their savage foes, but they had only gone a short distance from the fort when the French commander broke his faith and suffered 300 Indians to attack them, and almost the whole party were either massacred or taken. My father said he should have gotten clear of them, if it had not been for his attempting to resque from them a sergeant's wife who had been a faithful nurse in the fort, whose child they had taken from her arms and dashed its head to pieces on the ground, and were leading her off. He succeeded in liberating the woman from their grasp but turned their attention towards himself. He ran and they pursued a mile or more, till crossing a log fence he stumbled and fell, and so close were they behind him that before he could rise they seized upon him as a vulture upon his prey and led him to the river, where they put him on board a boat, intending as he supposed to carry him to their own country, with no other prospect before him than that of a long captivity, separated from all he held dear in life, or perhaps subjected to a lingering and cruel death. Being however of a firm and courageous turn of mind and putting, as he said, his trust in Providence, he endeavoured to appear before them, perfectly calm and unconcerned. It appeared that one of the Indians who took him was a chief and had a son on board the boat about 14 years of age. They had stript my father of all his cloaths except his small clothes; ript the gold lace from his hat; fixd his stone sleeve buttons about his ears, and so disposed of the rest of his (wardrobe) dress.

As they were silently passing up the river, the boy expressed a desire to smoke his pipe and wished his father to go on shore that he might light it. My father observing what he wanted, made signs to them that he would light it from the sun, which he did with a burning glass

placed at the end of his own pipe stopper, that had remained in his pocket. Upon seeing what he had done they manifested considerable uneasiness in his company, evidently regarding him as possessed of some supernatural power, which he soon perceived by their actions and endeavoured to turn it to his own advantage without alarming their fears too much lest they should take a too summary way to free themselves from danger. Soon after this took place he observed a French officer walking on the shore whom he hailed in English, and to his great joy found he understood the language, which the Indians on board did not. He then entreated him to find some way to release him from his captivity and he, happening to be a man of humanity, readily undertook to barter with the Indians for the care of their prisoner. The Indians still appearing to feel strong apprehension on account of my father's supposed supernatural powers, readily consented to give him up. After quitting the boat he travel'd some distance from the river in company with the Frenchman, who advised him to conceal himself in the woods till the Indians had "scattered off," and after kindly giving him his great coat to cover his naked shoulders, left him to his fate. He then endeavoured to secure himself by crawling under some fallen trees, where he lay concealed three days and nights without any sustenance except what he derived from chewing a piece of ginseng which he had in his pocket. The circumstance of their not discovering he had such a convenience about him, tho so very silent in itself, seemed to be the means, in the hands of Providence, by which he was preserved. While he lay under the logs he could hear the Indians traversing the woods around him, and expected every hour to be hunted out of his hiding place by them or their dogs. After continuing until he was almost famished, he was obliged to quit his place of concealment to procure food. Where he first found assistance I do not remember, but recollect to hear him say, he travel'd to Albany with no other covering than the coat given him by his deliverer, which was kept in the family as a sort of relic for many years, till it was lost in the revolutionary war.

From Albany he returned to his family, and I am not certain as to his going out the next year, but so high an opinion had the British commanding officer of his military talents that about this time, without his knowledge or solicitation, he had a Capt. commission of Artillery in the British Army sent to him from England. But in room of its coming to Boston, it was sent to Philadelphia, and he was written to from authority in that city to come and receive it, but on account of my mother's extreme aversion to his being permanently connected with the Army, he did not go, and it was left on their hands. I have often heard him speak of this mistake as one of those Providential circumstances which altered the whole tenor of his future life and usefulness, as instead of finding himself at the beginning of our revolution, in the ranks of his countries enemies, he was at liberty when call'd upon, to devote all his time and talents to its service.

Amongst other events of his life he used to mention a remarkable preservation he had in the great fire in Boston. At that time he had the charge of the powder house which was on Fort Hill. The fire was fast approaching the building and there was a considerable quantity of powder in the house that was thought might be removed before the fire could reach it. He accordingly went to his house for the key, which was some distance from the fire. When my mother learnt his intention it threw her into great distress in apprehension of the danger he was going to expose himself, and after he had used many arguments to quiet her mind and had made his way out of the house, she followed him to the door entreating him not to venture upon so dangerous a step, and in the midst of her pleadings the house blew up, but without injuring as many people as might have been expected. From a calculation that was made of the time it would have taken him to have gone to his house and returned, had he persued his intention without hinderance, it was supposed he must have been in the house at the time of its blowing up. But his time was not yet come ; he had many years to travel through this wilderness world, many acts of usefulness and kindness yet to perform to his family and his fellowmen.

In the year 1763 raised he and got organized the first regular artillery company in the town of Boston, of which he was appointed Capt. I now have his commission from Gov. Bernard, dated in that year, and he was the sole means of getting the two Brass field pieces that now belong to that company, sent for from England. He held the command of the company only one year. He had at that time a particular friend by the name of Paddock, who afterwards went off as a tory, but returned. He was an ambitious, aspiring young man, qualities which may be seen made no part of my father's character. Be this as it may, his friend persuaded him, as it was an expensive affair, to give up the command to him who was a young man and could better attend to it without so much injury to his business. Accordingly he resigned it to him feeling more pleasure in gratifying his friend than in bearing sway.

In 1765, in consequence of the small pox having spread over the town the year before, all business became dull, and having a strong invitation to go to Cape Ann, now called Gloucester, he removed with his family to that place, still pursuing his studies in electricity and there delivered several courses of his lectures on that subject. But things not answering his expectations, he again removed to Salem where he commenced his revolutionary services, of which I shall now give you some details. In the summer of 1774 he was one of a committee to prevent any teas being sold or brought into the town of Salem, and I remember 2 large chests that had been smuggled into the town and taken from the owners, were brought to our house and put into my mother's chamber closet for safe keeping over night, and the next day, were taken away by the school boys and burnt in the public square, to their no small amusement. As a specimen of the spirit at that time prevailing among the female lovers of liberty, my mother was at that time in a very low state of health and could take but little nourishment excepting tea. My father fearing she must suffer much in her health if she gave it up, proposed procuring her the liberty of using it; but she said, "no, she would sooner endure any inconvenience, than it should be said, she was enjoying a privilege her

husband was employed to take from her friends and neighbours."

Early in the Autumn of this year, there was a committee of safety (so call'd) chosen by the legislature of Mass. to make private preparations for the gathering storm that they foresaw was soon to burst upon their heads. I think he was one of that committee, but am not certain. He was however from that time actively engaged in collecting military stores, wherever they could be found and Nov. 17, 1774 he was appointed by this committee, for this purpose, with the title of Engineer and a fixed salary, which I have heard him say was the first military appointment in the revolutionary War.

From this time till he was unhandsomely and I may say unjustly dismissed the service of his country, he sacrificed every concern of his own and devoted all his time and talents to the cause in which he was engaged. This it may be said was no more than many have done in the world at the present day; yet is there not much due to one exhibiting so much devotion to the good of his country at that period? It was not then the day of revolutions; he had a family to support, was surrounded by those who were watching all his movements and was liable any day to be taken up by the tory part of the government and his family deprived of their support and his protection; but these considerations had no weight with him. He went steadily, tho' silently and prudently forward, and accomplished much, considering under what circumstances he performed it. About the last of Nov. he took a journey with Gen. Lincoln to Simsbury Iron Works in Connecticut, where he engaged 4,000 cannon ball to be cast. He was gone twice the length of time he expected to be, to the no small anxiety of his family who alone knew his object, while his neighbours were constrewing his absense according to their own views and feelings. The tories said "he had absconded through just fear of the government," as it was about this time that he with some other persons had taken the brass cannon that belonged to his former company, from the place where they were stored by the British, and which was discovered some hours after by them, and he was persued by a guard of 8 men to

Charlestown ferry, but fortunately got on board before they reached the wharfe and so made his escape, but never dared venture into the town again till the British left it. The warm hearted wigs were afraid he had betrayed the cause and had gone to the British, many of which remarks his family were obliged to hear without explaining.

About this time he purchased of a Capt. Derby and the town of Salem, 17 iron cannon, as I find the payment of painting so many carriages accounted for in his memorandum book, from which I take many of these facts. Among other accoutrements wanted for these guns were flannel cartridges which must be sewed very smooth with a needle and of course done by females. My father not wishing to entrust more with the secret than was absolutely necessary, engaged my mother, tho in feeble health, to cut out 5,000 of these cartridges, and set my eldest sister and myself to make them, and I well remember being lock'd up in a chamber while at work for fear our prying mates or Neighbours should discover our employment. These were no doubt the first implements of destruction of their kind used to repel the invaders of our country. In preparing carriages for these guns my father had employ'd a Capt. Foster to do the iron work whose shop was on the North side of Danvers river, which skirts one side of the town of Salem, over which was a draw bridge. In the progress of the business he had employed an old countyman to do some curious part of the work, in whom he had great confidence but who it appears soon after betrayed his trust. About the last of Feb. a number of the carriages were done and the guns mounted, when this Man came to my father and said he wanted the pay for his work stating he was under some pressing necessity for the money. He accordingly paid him his due. This was Saturday afternoon. He went to Boston that night and gave information to Gov. Gage what was going on under my father's direction. The Governor immediately ordered a Regiment commanded by Col. Lesley to embark from the Castle and land at Marblehead, from there to march to Salem and take possession of those guns in Majesties name. Accordingly they landed about 12 oclock but my father did not

get information till 4 in the afternoon, when two of the select men call'd at his house to inform him that these troops, 300 in number, were marching into town and it was supposed their object was to take possession of his guns, which he no sooner heard than he was in a few minutes on his horse and at the place of deposit taking measures to secure them. The alarm soon spread in the town, the bells were ringing, the drums beating, and the street fill'd with people running in every direction. The troops met with some little obstruction by the people's breaking up a bridge about half a mile from the town. That however was soon repaired and they march'd into the public square, with martial music and colors flying to the great terror of the women and children, if to no others. In the mean time my father was busily engaged with a number of young men he had taken with him, in securing his guns, as he call'd them. It fortunately happened that near to these shops there was a thick oak wood lot which was covered to a considerable depth with dry leaves, and there being no snow on the ground at that time he soon had the guns dismounted and buried under these leaves and the carriages completely secured from sight. After this was effected he rode into the street where the troops had halted and found Col. Lesley conversing with a young tory lawyer who was pointing with his cane in such a direction as he knew must carry him directly to the bridge. He immediately returned to his post and with a number of others concerted a plan to defeat their project. The troops were now coming towards the bridge in full glee, while the inhabitants stood in sullen silence prepared to meet them, and at the instant Col. Lesley at the head of his troops, set his foot on the first half of the bridge, my father ordered the other half to be drawn up presenting to his astonished sight a chasm 40 feet deep (it luckily happening to be low water). On finding his progress so unexpectedly arrested, the valiant Col. stamp'd and swore, ordering the bridge to be immediately lowered, but that was all he could do as there was no one disposed to obey him but his own troops, and it was not in their power to do it. He then ordered some of his soldiers to get into some boats that lay by, and pass over and let

down the draw, but as soon as this was perceived to be their design, several young men by the name of Felt, sprang into them and with axes knocked out their bottoms. This occasioned something of a scuffle and one or two were slightly wounded, but the time not being come for open hostilities they made no further attempt to force their way. As all seemed to be at a stand not knowing what next would take place, my father mounted a ladder to the top of the draw and addressed Col. Lesley, with whom he was personally acquainted, and advised him to desist, stating to him that expresses were gone out in different directions, and in a few hours there would be 1000 men upon the ground and his men would probably be all cut to pieces, should they once fire upon the people. He replied he had orders to pass that bridge and should do it if it cost the life of every man he had, but if he would let down the draw he would pledge his word and honour, that he would pass over with his men and return without molesting either persons or property. My father then consulted with some present and advised to letting down of the bridge as he had full confidence in Col. Lesley's word. Accordingly the bridge was lowered and they marched over 20 or 30 rods and returned in the same order persuing their way back to Marblehead as rapidly as they could without running. For the failure of this enterprize Col. Lesley was tried by a court Martial and broken, but afterwards restored. In reading lately a memoir of the Rev. Dr. Barnard of Salem, I found the failure of the attempt was chiefly attributed to the influence of his advice upon Col. L. How far his advice had influence in restraining him I do not pretend to say, but this I do know, that to my father's management the credit was due and given to him at that time, of preserving the property.

After this, not venturing to collect too much in one place, he made a considerable deposit at Concord, Mass. of powder and other stores, in the securing of which he was not so fortunate, as the British getting knowledge of it from some tory, sent out a party of troops from Boston to destroy them, in which they partly succeeded, and here commenced the important contest, that after a seven years war ended in the acknowledged independance of our be-

loved country. At four o'clock on Wednesday morning, April 19, 1775, there was an express came to my father informing him of the troops being on their march to Lexington, and their object was supposed to be to get possession of the stores he had at Concord. He immediately gave Mr. Pickering, who was Col. of the Salem regiment, the same information and then went on to get his guns and whatever was in his care in readiness if they should be needed. Everything now was in the utmost confusion in the town; a great number of young men were collected but without a leader; where Col. Pickering was at this time I do not know or when he joined the party but I saw my father at 12 o'clock march out of Salem as a volunteer at the head of 4 or 500 men. They met at or near Medford, Lord Percy and his party on his return to Boston, and I have often heard him assert that if he had been left at liberty to have pursued his own way, they could have taken the whole party, but he knew the duty of a soldier too well to go contrary to orders, whatever his own knowledge or judgment might be. At 12 o'clock the same night he returned to Salem with his voice entirely gone and otherwise extremely fatigued, but by rest and good nursing he so far recovered the next day as to be able to go out and attend to sending to Cambridge part of the guns and ammunition he had prepared. He again went to Cambridge and I do not remember seeing him till after Bunker Hill battle. He applied however to the committee to send and remove his family to a place of safety. Accordingly they wrote to the selectmen to afford the family all the assistance they might need, but on coming to the house they found the family had left the town, except my eldest sister, then about eighteen, who having more courage than the rest would not leave the house till the furniture was removed. The circumstance that induced my mother to quit the town on foot for a place five miles distant, with four of her children, the youngest not five years old, was this. On Friday, the town had been in much alarm in consequence of a British vessel's coming into Marblehead and sending word to the town authorities that if they sent any supplies or rendered the rebels at Cambridge any assistance whatever, they would destroy

the town. The same message was expected at Salem thro the day, but as it did not come, towards night people seemed to be geting more calm. My Mother went out to consult with a friend on the best mode of removing her family and was returning home just after dusk when a man on horseback came on a full gallop through the street she was in, screaming as loud as possible to get the women and children out of town for the British were within a few miles of the place, and immediately disappeared under cover of the night. This, as may be supposed, threw the whole town into confusion. For our part of it, my Mother got home as soon as her fright would permit her and covering her younger children with their cloaks sallied forth into the street, intending to cross the north bridge leading to the wood I have before mentioned. The streets were now crowded with people, but as it was not known from what point the danger would proceed they knew not which way to run. Expresses were sent off in every direction for intelligence, and some gentlemen more cool than the rest, used all their rhetoric to calm the fear of the people and so far succeeded as to persuade the women and children to retire to their homes, which they the more willingly did after several of the messengers had returned without discovering anything to justify the alarm. It was singular that this alarm was simultaneously given in a number of other places in Mass. and Connecticut, and I have heard a Lady say, in speaking of those times, that she was as much frightened in Conn. as we were in Salem, but I have never heard that this person or his object was discovered. My mother, with others, returned to her home and towards morning we were persuaded to lie down, which we did with our clothes on, and I remember not daring to take my shoes off till the next Monday night, altho five miles from the town, and half a mile from the public road. I mention this to give some idea of the undefinable fears and apprehensions of those days.

Your Gfather was not in the battle of Bunker Hill, but was in a very dangerous situation somewhere in or near Charlestown.

When the Army was organized at Cambridge, he used

all his influence to get Gen. Knox appointed to the command of the Artillery, knowing him to be enterprising and warmly attached to the cause of liberty. My father thought he would be more popular with the young men who then wished to draw into the service than if commanded by one as old as himself, he being near 50, and Knox 28. There was likewise two other men who would of rights stand candidates with him for the office, who were not men of such energy. One of them had commanded at the Castle some years and the other had been in the French war. But consulting the general good, he put his own pretensions and theirs out of the question and succeeded in getting Knox appointed. This circumstance I understand is noted in a biography of Gen. Knox and his exertion acknowledged. He still gave way to another young man who it was thought would make a popular officer and took up himself with a Lieut. Col. commission, while the one who had commanded at the Castle would not accept any other appointment and never joined the Army. These were the motives by which he was governed. When I have said to him, in after life, why did you keep in the background and let others come over your head, when from your early exertions and knowledge of military affairs you were so justly entitled to a higher rank? the answer he always gave me was, the good of the cause required it. And upon these principles did he act until the close of his public life. As an instance of his good will to Knox, he lent him his folio military dictionary with plates, by Chambers, which he had some time before sent to London for and for which I think I have heard him say he paid ten guineas. This valuable book he kept through the war, and to this day, although my father frequently requested him to return it to him, but he always said he could not get along without it and another could not then be procured in the country.

There was nothing particular that took place respecting him that I recollect from this time till March, 1776, when it was determined to dispossess the British by bombarding the town of Boston, for which purpose strong batteries and other works were erected on Dorchester heights op-

posite the town. Sometime before this there had been taken by a Capt. Manly, a British vessel of war on board of which was found a 13 inch mortar, and tho found to be cracked was transported to Cambridge and considered to be a great acquisition. Some even thought the fate of the war depended on it, or at least the town, which however the first opinion might appear the last was in a degree true. My father commanded the battery in which this piece of ordinance was placed, and [was] ordered by Gen. Washington to make every exertion to fire the town, and however grievous, as he said it was, to his feelings to direct the instrument which was to destroy the place of his fathers sepulchres, there was no alternative, and with a heavy heart he pointed the piece to throw a shell into the old south meeting house as being the most central part of the town. But the elevation being too high, passed just over the steeple. He then lowered the piece so that the next should lodge directly in the roof. But instead of this intention being effected, at the next loading the mortar burst, three men were killed, and my father badly wounded in the leg by being struck with a large piece of the metal. The same accident occurred the same night at several other places, and the town was thus Providentially kept from distruction at that time. This took place about the 8 of March, and on Sunday the 17, the Gov. and all the troops, with the tories, embark'd on board their ships and were on their way to the Castle by ten o'clock in the morning. This you may suppose was a day of rejoicing with all in that part of the country, though not without strong fears and apprehension that it was only a feint and they would soon return. But to show that it was not by our own skill or resources that we were delivered from so powerful an enemy, but by the mercy of that wonder-working Providence who has the heart of all men in his hand and can turn them whithersoever he pleases, I will copy a return (the original being now in my hands) that was made to my father a few days after the enemy left Boston, of all the ammunition that was in the principle magazine on Prospect Hill :—

Prospect Hill, March 23, 1776.

A return of the Ammunition in the Magazine.

4 half barrels of powder, & two quarter do. full,
and one quarter do. almost out.

paper cartridges for 24 pd	53
flannel do for 22 pd	18
paper do for 12 pd	9
cannister shot for 24 pd	28
small cannister shot for 6 pd	26
nineteen boxes buck shot	
Musket cartridges	49,336

My father was at this time wholly confined to his tent on the above named hill, my Mother attending him till he was able to be removed to Lexington, where his family then resided. When it was concluded to break up the encampment at Cambridge, and move the Army on to New York, there were many who did not like to leave their families to go so far from home, and drew off from the Army, but my father was not one of this sort and gave his word to Gen. Washington that he would follow him to New York as soon as he was able to ride. Accordingly, as soon as he was able to sit upon a horse, he took his departure for that place, leaving his family under peculiarly distressing circumstances by reason of his son (and he was supposed an only one, a lad of 15, who had been with him all the time he was at Cambridge) being dangerously sick and not expected to live, and though he partially recovered he never saw him again, as he died a few months after of consumption.

The day after he left home there came to his house a committee from the Legislature of Mass. offering him the command of the Castle in Boston harbour, a situation he had greatly desired in former times. My Mother told them she feared he would not feel himself at liberty to accept, but she wished it so much she should be very glad if the offer could be made known to him before he reached New York. On which they concluded to follow him and overtook him near Worcester. After delivering to him their commission, he told them "as desirable as he had always considered that post, and honor'd as he felt

himself to be by the Legislature of the Province, he could not hesitate a moment as to the decision he must make, for he had given his word and honor to Gen. Washington that he would stand by him as long as his country needed his services; and if they were to offer him the command of the whole Province, he could not accept," and to the great grief of his family proceeded on his way to New York.

I do not remember many events in which he was engaged while there, except his commanding the battery, that was hoped would prevent the British fleet passing up the North river, and a speech that Gen. Washington made while sitting upon his horse, as my father was standing by his side as the last ship was passing by. He had requested the Gen. to let him fire once more at the ships, which he was refused, and after looking earnestly at them for some time, he raised both his hands, and with an expression of countenance that my father said he could never forget, uttered this sentence, "O God, thy will be done," and turning his horse's head, he rode off the ground.

In some retreat of the Army after they had left N. Y., I recollect his telling me how near he came to being taken by the enemy through the sagacity of his horse. In the evening of that day, he had remained on the ground till all the cannon were moved off, and he found himself alone on a pine plain, with many cross roads, without knowing which to take that would lead him to his own party. In this dilemma, it being very dark, he concluded to give his horse the reign and let him take his own course, and at break of day, he very kindly, as the poor creature no doubt thought, brought him to the house he had last left, in full view of a regiment of British troops, which he no sooner saw, than taking upon himself the direction of the reigns, made his escape into woods from whence he came. At another time, when in the Jersey, he, with a number of Brother Officers, had stoped at a farm house to get some refreshment, and after tying their horses caustiously at the back of the house, saw a large party of the regulars, as they were called, marching directly towards the house, and they had only time to make their way through a back door to their horses, making

their escape across the fields, leaving their dinner to be eaten by their enemies. From this time he entered upon a new scene of laborious usefulness. In the autumn of 1776 he was ordered by Gen. Washington to repair to N. England, and there select a place which he should think most suitable and there erect a board of works for the purpose of preparing all kinds of ammunition that might be wanted for the contest in which the country was engaged. His first attempt was with the selectmen of Hartford, Con. But they not being willing to cede to Congress the land which was necessary for the object, he left them and made application to the Selectmen of Springfield, Mass. and agreed with them for ten acres of land east of the village, and the foundation of the splendid arsenal that now is there, was begun and carried on four & a half years under his immediate care and direction, and most of the ammunition that was expended in the war North of Philadelphia was prepared at that place.

The travelling forge and all that was necessary for Gen. Arnold's expedition to Canada, was made and taken from there, and when the French and English fleet were off Newport, and the Militia was call'd from Mass. to defend that place, there were a number of loads of ammunition and guns sent for from Springfield and my father thinking his presence would expedite their arrival, made the journey with them, and from extreme fatigue while there, and withall being exposed to the great rain storm that happened at that time, was taken so very sick after his return that we feared for some days he would not recover. It was now drawing towards the close of the war, and there was a new secretary came into office in that department, "who knew not Joseph," and from a spirit of economy, or some other spirit, wrote to him that the works were now so well established and under such good regulations that an officer of less rank and pay could perform all the duties that were necessary, and the government had no further services for him. He immediately wrote to Gen. Washington and Knox to know what it meant and what course he should persue. They directly wrote back to him that his services could not be dispensed

with and he must remain at his post and they would attend to the business with the secretary. He complied with these commands without giving himself any further anxiety about the matter and remain'd 8 months longer, faithfully attending to all the duties of his station; but the seat of war drawing off to the south, and the business not being attended to as he had a right to expect, when the order for leaving was repeated, from a heart felt chagrin at the manner which his faithful services had been estimated, quitted the post without making any exertion to keep it, thus being deprived of compensation for real services (that is for 8 months) and the five years' pay given to the Army at the close of the War, altho he had the strongest assurances that he should retain all the rank and advantages that could arise from his remaining with the Army. In the year 1787 or 8, he sent these claims to Congress with the letters containing Gen. Washington and Knox commands, and other documents which were necessary to prove his services, which were all burnt in the war office at Philadelphia before they were acted upon by Congress, and thus ended his connection and demands upon the government of his country. He now removed with his family to Boston. Having his attention absorbed, as I may say, in public business so long, he was illy calculated at almost 60 years of age to turn his attention to any profitable private business. But something must be done for the support of his family. He had preserved all his state securities which were nominally a handsome sum, but their credit was very low owing, as it was afterwards discovered, to a number of speculating men in Mass. who raised the cry, that the state never could or would redeem them, so that many of the original owners concluded it best to sell them for what they could get, among which was my father, and he sold all his for $\frac{2}{6}$ on the pound, as did my Brother, including his five years pay received at the end of the war. In a short time by the exertion of these same speculators in the Legislature in Mass. the whole sum was paid in gold and silver to the holders of the paper. My father took the sum his brought, and laid it out in a Wes India goods store, purchasing at war prices, and in two years after peace took place, sunk nearly the whole.

In the year 1786, on coming hastily down stairs at the cry of fire, he spraind the ancle of the leg that was wounded in the war, which confined him to the house four months, and tho it at last got well he never enjoyed good health afterwards. In 1788 his third daughter was married to Mr. Daniel Tuttle of Boston, and he and my mother resided mostly with them the rest of their days. He was confined to the house nearly three years before his death, which event took place Sept. 19, 1794, aged 68 years. My mother lived nine years after his death with the same daughter, and died at her house, Dec. 3, 1803, aged 72.

Died in this town on Sunday morning last, in the 68th year of his age, after a long and painful illness, which he sustained with that fortitude and resignation characteristic of a true desciple of Jesus Christ, Col. David Mason, a worthy and useful citizen ; and an early and active defender of the liberties of his country. At an early period in life he discovered a genius for tactics and the art of gunnery, and his extensive knowledge in each of these sciences made him eminently useful throughout every period of the late revolution. So early as the year 1763 by permission of Government he raised and organized the present Artillery company in this town now commanded by Capt. Samuel Bradlee. In the beginning of the contest with Great Britain and America he was appointed by the committee of supplies, as the most suitable person to collect materials and military stores for the defense of the country, and ever after proved himself a zealous and warm advocate for its liberties.

“Alas tho’ tis an awful thing to die
 Yet after the dread path *thou* hast trod,
 Heaven lifts its everlasting portals high
 And bids the pure in heart behold their God.”

Boston Sentinel, Sept. 19, 1794.

THE NEWHALL FAMILY OF LYNN.

BY HENRY F. WATERS.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 132.)

484 Nathaniel (*Joseph*²¹⁷, *Joseph*²², *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 27 April, 1740; married Rebecca Harwood, and died 17 March, 1806. His widow died 7 Feb., 1811. He lived in South Danvers (now Peabody), on the north side of the Lynnfield road, and was a farmer, as appears in the records of deeds. His estate does not appear in probate, nor does that of his widow or of his son Nathaniel (a stone-cutter), who died unmarried. The elder son, Joseph, removed to Charlton, in Worcester County, where he died. His will, of 11 Oct., 1824, proved 4 Jan., 1825, mentions wife Susanna. Nathaniel Johnson of Charlton is appointed executor. His widow Susanna made her will 11 Feb., 1825; proved 7 Feb., 1826. After certain legacies to William Newhall (or Newell) Johnson, Betsy Galusha Johnson and Susanna Newhall Johnson, children of Nathaniel Johnson of Charlton, the residue is left to the said Nathaniel.

In Worcester County Deeds (B. 116, L. 299), is found record of conveyance made 3 Jan., 1793, by Ebenezer Harwood of Sturbridge to Joseph Newhall of Charlton of an estate in Charlton, near Asa Newhall's.

The information about the marriages of the children mentioned below was obtained from the venerable Allen Newhall, whose memory in other cases has proved unusually accurate and trustworthy.

Children :

985 REBECCA, b. 4 Feb., 1762; m. Jacob Goodale, 28 Dec., 1788; d. 9 Feb., 1811.

986 JOSEPH, b. 18 Nov., 1764; m. Susanna Lyndsey, 17 April, 1787.

987 NATHANIEL, b. 20 Oct., 1766; d. 29 Jan., 1818, unm.

- 988 BETSY, b. 28 Sept., 1768; m. Thomas Nichols, 16 March, 1790.
 989 BETHIAH, b. 21 Oct., 1770; m. Nathaniel Davis, 10 April, 1800;
 d. 16 Sept., 1846.
 990 LYDIA, b. 10 April, 1772; m. Henry Williams, 11 May, 1797; d.
 31 July, 1854.
 991 SALLY, b. 10 Dec., 1774; m. Jacob Galeucia; d. 11 Mar., 1814.

486 Joseph (*Joseph¹⁷, Joseph², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), born 23 Sept., 1743; married, in Malden, 3 Sept., 1767, Dorcas Barrett, probably daughter of Joseph and Phebe Barrett, born in Malden, 5 Dec., 1747. By her, who died 25 March, 1775, he had three children. He took for a second wife (14 Nov., 1776), Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah Nourse, born in Danvers, 1 July, 1753, and died 19 Dec., 1847, outliving her husband, who died 25 Sept., 1833.

Mr. Newhall was a tailor and farmer, and in 1769 was styled Joseph Newhall, 3d, of Lynn, yeoman, when he conveyed to Asa Newhall some real estate near land of Nathaniel Newhall, his wife Dorcas releasing dower. In 1783 he was called (in a deed of conveyance to the same grantee) Joseph Newhall of Danvers, lime dresser, the witnesses to the deed being David and Nathaniel Newhall.

Administration on the estate of Joseph Newhall of Danvers, "who died in 25 September last," was granted 15 Oct., 1833, to his widow Hannah Newhall, who, on the 5th of the next month (Nov., 1833), made a statement that she had a daughter,* about forty years of age, lame from her youth. Her daughter Anna, died single, 10 March, 1858; and administration on her estate granted, 4 May, 1858, to Sidney C. Bancroft, Esq., at request of the next of kin, viz: Thomas Newhall, Thirza Needham and Dorcas Galeucia of South Danvers, and Allen Newhall and Betsy Newhall of Lynnfield, brothers and sisters.

Children:

- 992 ANNA, b. 11 July, 1768; d. 12 Jan., 1788.
 993 JOSEPH, b. 29 Jan., 1770; m. Hannah Galeucia, 17 Dec., 1795;
 d. 9 Mar., 1849.

*Named Betsy, says her brother Allen, whose remarkably vivid and retentive memory has proved a great help in the compilation of the history of this branch of the family.

- 994 MARTHA, b. 16 May, 1773; m. Simeon Southwick, 21 July, 1793.
- 995 HANNAH, b. 15 Sept., 1777; d. 10 May, 1795.
- 996 DORCAS, b. 17 April, 1779; m. Simeon Galeucia, 30 March, 1797; d. 25 Dec., 1860.
- 997 THIRZA, b. 22 Nov., 1780; m. John Needham, 3d, March, 1808; d. 31 May, 1861.
- 998 ELIZABETH, b. 11 Sept., 1782; d. 12 Jan., 1784.
- 999 BETSY, b. 24 Aug., 1784; d. (unm.) 3 Jan., 1865.
- 1000 SUKEY, b. 27 Aug., 1786; m. Amos Proctor; d. 27 May, 1812.
- 1001 ELI, b. 18 Oct., 1788; went to Newark, New Jersey.
- 1002 SAMUEL, b. 10 Sept., 1790; m. Betsy Newhall, 21 May, 1812; d. 8 Aug., 1826.
- 1003 ANNA, b. 8 Sept., 1792; d. 10 March, 1858.
- 1004 THOMAS, b. 25 Oct., 1794; m. Lydia Newhall, 27 Aug., 1822; d. 13 Oct., 1860.
- 1005 ALLEN, b. 12 July, 1798; m. Betsy Douty, 12 Sept., 1822.

487 David (*Joseph²¹⁷, Joseph⁹², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), married, 1772, Sarah Harwood. Died about 1826-7.

Children :

- 1006 DAVID, b. 19 July, 1773; m. Bethiah Mansfield of Saugus.
- 1007 DORCAS, b. 17 March, 1776; m. David Currier of South Danvers, 4 March, 1802.
- 1008 Sarah, b. 13 May, 1778; m. John Larrabee of South Danvers, 21 Feb., 1804.

489 Thomas (*Joseph²¹⁷, Joseph⁹², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), married, first, 3 Dec., 1772, Sally Lewis of Lynn, and, secondly, Sally Hudson, 27 Nov., 1806. He died 15 March, 1821, having made his will five days before. His widow was appointed guardian of their two children.

Children :

- 1009 THOMAS LEWIS, b. 14 April, 1811.
- 1010 SALLY LEWIS, b. 18 April, 1814.

490 Jedidiah (*Joseph²¹⁷, Joseph⁹², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), born, it is said, about 1750; married, 17 Nov., 1774, Michal Downing, born 31 Aug, 1755, who appeared in 1798 as one of the heirs of Caleb Downing,

deceased, of West Lynn. Mrs. Newhall died 9 April, 1821, and her husband is said to have died 20 Dec., 1824. Administration on his estate was granted to his grandson, John Nichols, Esq., at request of Allen Newhall and James Newhall, sons-in-law, who say in their petition that they believe that all the children, if present, would express the same wish.

Mr. Newhall's homestead was a part of the William Longley lot, heretofore referred to, and just east of the first John Newhall lot, on the north side of Boston street. As to occupation he was called last-maker, heel-maker, cordwainer and trader.

Children :

- 1011 SALLY, b. 26 Oct., 1775; m. James⁶⁴⁷ Newhall, 5th, 21 July, 1797.
 1012 MICHAL, b. 16 Jan., 1777; m. Allen Newhall, 7 Feb., 1793.
 1013 BETSY, b. 19 Aug., 1779.
 1014 THOMAS, b. 14 Feb., 1782; d. 30 Nov., 1830, unm.
 1015 CHARLOTTE, b. 1 Jan., 1787.
 1016 NABBY, b. 11 Sept., 1789.
 1017 JEDEDIAH, b. 20 Sept., 1791; m. Ann E. Orcutt, 15 March, 1818.
 1018 RUTH, b. 6 Jan., 1794.
 1019 AARON, b. 23 July, 1797.

517 Susanna (*Andrew²²³, Joseph⁹², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), born in Lynn, 13 Sept., 1760; was married 16 May, 1786, to Theophilus, son of Theophilus and Sarah (Breed) Farrington, born in Lynn, 7 Feb., 1759. He died 22 Sept., 1812, and his widow died 3 April, 1818.

Children :

- 1020 JOSEPH, b. 21 Feb., 1787; d. 17 Sept., 1811.
 1021 SUSANNA, b. 19 Jan., 1793.
 1022 ISABEL, b. 30 Dec., 1799.

520 Patty (*Andrew²²³, Joseph⁹², Joseph²³, Thomas⁴, Thomas¹*), born in Lynn 3 April, 1768, was married 10 July, 1785, to Nathaniel Richardson of Salem.

Children :

- 1023 NATHANIEL, b. 16 Oct., 1785.
 1024 PATTY, b. 17 June, 1787.
 1025 POLLY, b. 10 Aug., 1789.
 1026 ISAAC, b. 9 Aug., 1792.

Mr. Richardson having died, his widow again married, 4 May, 1797, Benjamin Alley, 3d, of Lynn. She died 11 Sept., 1811.

Children :

1027 ANDREW, b. 12 Aug., 1798.

1028 LYDIA, b. 5 May, 1800.

1029 THOMAS RICHARDSON, b. 4 June, 1810.

522 John Brown (*Andrew*²²³, *Joseph*⁹², *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 10 Feb., 1773; married, 20 Nov., 1794, Susanna Lewis of Lynn. Mr. Newhall was a miller, and died 18 April, 1833. His widow died 10 March, 1837. In 1796 he sold to Samuel Mulliken of Salem his father's homestead on the south side of Boston street, and in 1808 he bought the westerly half of the mansion house of Theophilus Farrington, deceased, "excepting the garret, with the back kitchen and the Northerly corner of the cellar bounded by the East side of the Summer beam and the South side of the fourth floor joist from the front of the house and the land under and adjoining."

Children :

1030 JOHN BROWN LEWIS, b. 17 July, 1795; d. 4 Aug., 1825.

1031 SALLY, b. 21 Oct., 1796.

1032 ISABEL, b. 31 Oct., 1797.

1033 ANNA, b. 2 Oct., 1799; d. 25 Nov., 1800.

1034 ANDREW, b. 10 July, 1801; d. 1 Jan., 1803.

1035 MARY ANN LEWIS, b. 17 June, 1813.

536 Elisha (*Matthew*²³², *Elisha*⁹³, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born 15 Oct., 1759; married Rebecca — and removed to Bradford, Vt.

Children, born in Lynnfield :

1036 ELISHA, b. 20 Aug., 1783.

1037 JONAS GREEN, b. 27 Sept., 1785; d. 25 Jan., 1787.

537 Noah (*Matthew*²³², *Elisha*⁹³, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield, 2 Sept., 1761; married, 11 Aug., 1785, Dorothy Lawrence, probably a daughter of Ebenezer and Dorothy Lawrence of Lynnfield. Mr. Newhall was a farmer and innholder in Lynnfield and Reading,

and must have been at Cape Ann (Gloucester), in 1794. In 1819 he was an innholder at Reading.

Children:

- 1038 DOROTHY, b. 2 May, 1786.
- 1039 SUSANNA, b. 12 Nov., 1788.
- 1040 POLLY, b. 21 June, 1790.
- 1041 ABIGAIL, b. 16 June, 1792.
- 1042 POLLY, b. at Cape Ann, 14 Sept., 1794.
- 1043 CLARISSA, b. 3 Oct., 1797.
- 1044 EBENEZER, b. —; d. 29 July, 1801, aet. 18 mos.
- 1045 A CHILD, b. 14 Oct., 1801; d. 23 Oct., 1801.

542 Wright (*Matthew*,²³² *Elisha*⁹³, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield, 8 May, 1772; married Deborah Perry, 14 Feb., 1796. He lived in Lynnfield, and is said to have died about 10 July, 1857. His real estate was finally divided into eight shares and assigned by decree of the court, 15 April, 1862, and the final distribution of the balance of the personal estate was made 5 Nov., 1867.

Children:

- 1046 WARREN, b. 1 Aug., 1796; m., first, Lois Tibbets, 16 Apr., 1833; second, Rhoda Gilman.
- 1047 WRIGHT, b. 14 Aug., 1799.
- 1048 DEBORAH, b. 14 Aug., 1799; m. Eliab Parker, jr., of Reading, 1 June, 1824.
- 1049 EBENEZER F., b. 5 Sept., 1801.
- 1050 OLIVE, b. 3 Sept., 1803; m. Ebenezer Damon, jr., of Reading.
- 1051 MARY W., b. 22 April, 1808; m. James G. Harnden of Wilmington, 17 April, 1838.
- 1052 LYDIA, b. — Feb., 1811; d. 30 Jan., 1871, unm.
- 1053 ELIZA, b. 7 Feb., 1814; m. William H. Palmer, 3 Aug., 1837.

545 Rufus (*Ephraim*,²³³ *Ephraim*⁹⁴, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 7 March, 1747; married, 26 Dec., 1787, Kezia, daughter of Nathan and Kezia (Buxton) Breed, born in Lynn, 1 Dec., 1765. She was mentioned in her father's will, 24 July, 1797, proved 10 Oct., 1803. Mr. Newhall and his wife united with other children of Nathan and Kezia Breed, 24 March, 1790, in selling their interest in fourteen acres on Buxton's hill in (South) Danvers, it being a part of the estate of James

Buxton, late of Danvers, deceased, who, in another deed, is spoken of as father of Mrs. Kezia Breed. Rufus Newhall died in Lynn, 31 Dec., 1815, having executed his will eight days before; in it he mentions wife Kezia, sons John, Archelaus, Rufus, Nathan and Enos, daughters Elizabeth Dodge, Abigail and Clarissa, and two children of daughter Kezia Alley, deceased. The widow, Kezia Newhall, died 8 March, 1849, having, on the 19th of Sept., 1845, made a will by which she left all her estate in trust for the support of Nathan B. Newhall, her son, so long as he should be unable by loss or defect of sight, or other infirmity, to maintain himself; and on his decease or restoration to health, all that was not used up to go to her two daughters, Eliza, wife of Benj. Dodge, and Abigail, wife of Daniel Breed, and her granddaughter, Kezia Augusta Fleming, equally.

Children:

- 1054 JOHN, b. 22 Aug., 1788; m. Delia Breed; d. 22 July, 1865.
 1055 ARCHELAUS, b. 23 July, 1790; m. Lucy Peabody, 21 Sept., 1817; d. 5 Dec., 1864.
 1056 KEZIA, b. 13 Aug., 1792; m. Nathaniel Alley, 26 Nov., 1812; d. 5 Oct., 1815.
 1057 ELIZA, b. 24 Dec., 1794; m. Benjamin Dodge of Salem, 10 April, 1811; d. 16 Dec., 1875.
 1058 ANNA ROWELL, b. 16 Oct., 1797; d. 27 Sept., 1815.
 1059 RUFUS, b. 16 Oct., 1800; d. March, 1873.
 1060 ABIGAIL, b. 29 Aug., 1802; m. Daniel Breed; d. 15 Aug., 1858.
 1061 ENOS, b. 27 Aug., 1804; d. 25 May, 1870.
 1062 CLARISSA INGALLS, b. 1 Oct., 1806; d. 1 Jan., 1833.
 1063 NATHAN BREED, b. 21 Jan., 1808; d. of consumption, 12 May, 1847.
 1064 JAMES, b. 27 July, 1810; d. 29 Aug., 1810.

546 John (*Ephraim*²³³, *Ephraim*⁹⁴, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), married Polly Bacheller, 22 June, 1790. She died 24 June, 1813, and he died 11 Nov., 1837.

Children:

- 1065 JOHN BRUER, b. 25 July, 1791.
 1066 WM. BACHELLER, b. 3 Aug., 1793.
 1067 MARY, b. 27 Nov., 1795; d. 29 Oct., 1819.
 1068 HARRIET, b. 19 Dec., 1797.

- 1069 HENRY BACHELLER, b. 8 Dec., 1799.
 1070 ADELINÉ, b. 8 March, 1802; d. 31 May, 1821.
 1071 BENJAMIN HODGES, b. 6 Nov., 1804.
 1072 GEORGE WASHINGTON b. 29 Jan., 1809; d. 22 March, 1829.

547 Daniel (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 15 Nov., 1741; married, first, Sarah Bacheller, 8 May, 1766. Early in life he was a shoemaker or cordwainer, and later seems to have been engaged in tanning. He, with his wife Sarah, conveyed to Nathaniel Sargent, tanner, the tan house, tan yard, etc., owned by them in common, on the south side of the great road from Salem to Boston, 5 Aug., 1793. His first wife died in Lynn, 13 Jan., 1798, aged 60; and he married, second, Sept. 18, 1799, Patience Swift of Dorchester. He died 4 Oct., 1811. His will, executed 19 June, was probated 23 Oct. In it he mentions his wife Patience, son Joel, to whom he bequeaths the homestead, daughter Hannah Breed, daughter Sarah Ashton, and granddaughter Sally Ashton Newhall. His heirs, Joel Newhall of Marblehead (whose wife Sally released dower), Thomas A. Breed and wife Hannah, Samuel Ashton and wife Sally, and Sally Newhall, widow of his son Daniel, deceased (and guardian of her daughter, Sally Ashton Newhall), conveyed a portion of his real estate in Saugus, near the Newburyport turnpike, by a deed recorded in B. 205, L. 66, Essex County Records, his estate having been divided among these four heirs. His widow Patience died in Andover, 25 April, 1815, aged sixty-five years, and her brother, Dr. Nathaniel Swift, was appointed administrator, 4 May, 1816.

Children :

- 1073 HANNAH, b. 10 July, 1767; m. Thomas A. Breed.
 1074 SARAH, b. 23 July, 1769; m. Samuel Ashton.
 1075 DANIEL, b. 18 Aug., 1771; m. Sarah Farrington, 3 Nov., 1775.
 1076 MARY, b. 30 Jan., 1773.
 1077 JACOB, b. —; d. 30 Aug., 1805.
 1078 JOEL, b. —; m. Sally Furness, 7 Dec., 1805.

548 John Scarlet (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 29 Oct., 1743; married

in Marblehead, 16 Oct., 1766, Elizabeth Foster. Mr. Newhall was a carpenter in Marblehead, whence he removed to Weathersfield, Vt.

Children :

- 1079 JOHN, b. 22 Sept., 1767; m. Abigail⁵⁴¹ Newhall.
 1080 JOSEPH, d., unm., in Weathersfield, Vt.
 1081 JOSIAH, b. 1771, in Packersfield (now Nelson).
 1082 FOSTER, d. in Lowell.
 1083 BETSEY, m. — Wetherbee; d. in Chester, Vt.

552 William (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*²), born in Lynn, 25 May, 1751, as appears by the record in the family Bible, now (1878) in the possession of his nephew, General Josiah Newhall of Lynnfield, although the town record gives it 22 May; married, 2 Sept., 1773, Martha, daughter of Robert and Mary (Rand) Mansfield, born 27 March, 1753. The signatures of her husband and herself appear affixed to an agreement of her father's heirs, 24 March, 1777, allowed in court 28 March, 1777, and they are also mentioned in her mother's will of 8 Nov., 1778, proved 3 May, 1784.

Mr. Newhall died 13 Jan., 1805. His will (wherein he is called "junior"), executed 27 March, 1804, probated 15 April, 1805, mentions wife Martha, sons Nathaniel, William, Robert, Josiah and Frederick Newhall, and daughters Mary Newhall, Martha Spinney, Hannah Newhall, Betsy Witt and Sarah Newhall. The widow presented her last account, 2 May, 1809, she being then the wife of Ephraim Breed (to whom she was married, 15 March, 1808) and the estate was divided, 17 July, 1809, among the children, Mary Newhall, Martha, wife of Benj. Spinney of Taunton, Hannah, wife of Jeremiah Bulfinch, Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Witt, Nathaniel Newhall, William Newhall, representatives of Robert Newhall, deceased, Josiah Newhall, representatives of Sally Wiley, deceased, and Frederick Newhall. The widow died 10 April, 1822, aged sixty-nine years, outliving her second husband (Breed), who died 4 April, 1812, aged seventy-six years.

Children :

- 1084 MARY, b. 22 May, 1774; d. 3 Sept., 1817.
 1085 MARTHA, b. 23 Jan., 1778; m. Benj. Spinney, 17 May, 1795.
 1086 HANNAH, b. 6 Sept., 1780; m. Jeremiah Bulfinch, 19 March, 1807.
 1087 ELIZABETH, b. 13 Aug., 1782; m. Thomas Witt, 23 June, 1801.
 1088 NATHANIEL, b. 18 July, 1784; m. Martha Chadwell, 22 April, 1806.
 1089 WILLIAM, b. 3 Aug., 1786; m. Mary Batts, 27 April, 1808.
 1090 ROBERT, b. 17 Feb., 1788.
 1091 JOSIAH, b. 7 Jan., 1790; m. Lydia Johnson, 19 March, 1811; d. 7 Nov., 1842.
 1092 SALLY, b. 17 Jan., 1792; m. Caleb Wiley, 19 June, 1808.
 1093 FREDERICK, b. 1 Aug., 1795; m. Betsy Lewis, 5 Sept., 1816.

553 Joel (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 12 Feb., 1753 (according to the Family record); married, 24 Dec., 1778, Lucy Mansfield. He died in Lynn, 27 Aug., 1804, and administration was granted 14 Jan., 1805, to his widow, Lucy Newhall, who took out letters of guardianship on their five younger children. The real estate was undivided as late as 1817, when George Newhall, merchant, of Boston, conveyed to his brother, Cheever Newhall, likewise of Boston, merchant, his undivided ninth interest in land (3 acres) and buildings, bounded S. on Salem Turnpike, E. on land of Daniel A. B. Newhall, N. on old road to Salem, W. on heirs of Daniel Newhall, deceased, and on a public road running from the Turnpike to the old Salem road; also his interest in about one hundred rods lying N. E. of Lynn Hotel.

Mrs. Lucy Newhall, his widow, died 18 Feb., 1845, aged eighty-five years.

Children :

- 1094 JOEL, b. 12 Oct., 1779; d. 8 Oct., 1839.
 1095 ISAAC, b. 24 Aug., 1782; d. 6 July, 1858, of consumption.
 1096 SAMUEL, b. 6 March, 1785; d. 2 Oct., 1820.
 1097 CHEEVER, b. 13 March, 1788.
 1098 LUCY, b. 4 April, 1790; d. of paralysis, 1 May, 1857.
 1099 GEORGE, b. 10 Aug., 1793; m. Eliza Baldwin, 6 Aug., 1829; d. 24 Dec., 1869.

- 1100 EDWARD, b. 9 Dec., 1795; removed to Charleston, S. C.
 1101 HORATIO, b. —.
 1102 JOHN MANSFIELD, b. 20 May, 1802; m. Maria Beale, 8 Nov., 1832; d. 16 July, 1869.

555 Micajah (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 18 Oct., 1756; married, first, 10 June, 1779, Joanna, daughter of William and Sarah Farrington, born 16 Nov., 1762. She died 27 Jan., 1826, and he married, second, 25 March, 1827, Hannah Coombs, who survived him. Mr. Newhall died, according to one account, the 10th, and to another, the 12th, of December, 1830. Administration on his estate was granted to his son Paul, 5 Jan., 1831, at the request of the widow and Otis Newhall, Stephen Oliver and Samuel Viall. The estate was found to be insolvent.

Children :

- 1103 JOSIAH S., b. 10 Nov., 1780; m. Peace Purinton, 19 June, 1803; d. 19 Aug., 1821.
 1104 NATHANIEL, b. 2 July, 1782; m. Sally Alley, 21 Jan., 1808; d. 3 Aug., 1823.
 1105 MICAJAH, b. 25 July, 1784; d. 21 Feb., 1825.
 1106 PAUL, b. 17 Feb., 1786; m. Mary Mudge, 15 March, 1808; d. 18 March, 1873.
 1107 OTIS, b. 16 Jan., 1788; m. Jerusha Ingalls, 13 Sept., 1810.
 1108 SARAH, b. 17 Aug., 1789; m. Stephen Oliver⁷²⁰, 15 Oct., 1807.
 1109 ELLIS, b. 17 Aug., 1791; d. 10 June, 1792.
 1110 ELLIS, b. 7 March, 1793; m., first, Betsy Johnson, 23 June, 1814; second, Sarah —.
 1111 JOANNA, b. 8 Feb., 1795; m. Samuel Viall, 30 Jan., 1814.
 1112 HANNAH, b. 8 April, 1797.
 1113 SUSANNA, b. 25 Oct., 1799; d. 11 Feb., 1823.
 1114 WILLIAM, b. 13 Jan., 1802; d. 13 June, 1802.
 1115 LYDIA, b. 2 Sept., 1804.

556 Jacob (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynnfield, 16 Sept., 1758; married in Lynnfield, Ede Marble, 11 June, 1793. He died 7 Nov., 1825. His will, executed 7 March, 1823, probated 4 Jan., 1826, mentions his wife Ede, his three daughters, Ede, Betsy and Lydia Ann (all unmarried), his sister Hannah Newhall, who is to be maintained during her life, and his

son Josiah, who is the residuary legatee. His widow died 27 Dec., 1854.

Children :

- 1116 JOSIAH, b. 6 June, 1794; m. Rachel Bancroft, 28 Oct., 1824.
 1117 SAMUEL, b. 5 March, 1796; d. 18 Oct., 1812.
 1118 NATHANIEL, b. 25 Nov., 1799; d. 21 Aug., 1802.
 1119 EDE, b. 28 Sept., 1805; m. Benjamin Young of Brighton; d. 5 Mar., 1873.
 1120 BETSY, b. 8 May, 1808; went out West to keep school, and d., unm., 15 Apr., 1860.
 1121 LYDIA ANN, b. 24 Feb., 1813; went out West to keep school, and m. — Gray; d. 1854, leaving one child.

557 James (*Josiah*²³⁵, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 26 May, 1760; married 12 May, 1788, Martha⁶³⁰ Newhall, born in Lynn, 24 Nov., 1766. He was a cordwainer, and died in Lynn, 18 June, 1812, according to the town record; but the Family Bible in possession of his nephew, Gen. Josiah Newhall, says 16 June. His widow was married, secondly, to Henry Hallowell. Mr. Hallowell was probably the widowed husband of her elder half sister Lucretia. The parentage of Mrs. Martha Newhall is shown by sundry deeds passing between her and the other heirs of Benjamin Newhall. In a deed from her sister, Elizabeth Hitchings, we find that their mother was a daughter of Robert Mansfield of Lynn.

Children :

- 1122 ELIZABETH, b. 4 Sept., 1790.
 1123 MARTHA, b. 1 March, 1799; d. 11 Oct., 1838.

(To be continued.)

SALEM TOWN RECORDS.

TOWN MEETINGS, VOLUME II.

1659-1680.*

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 172.)

P ^d Ⓕ his rates 1674 & 20 ^s : ou ^r M ^r W ^m Browne sen ^r his acc ^{tt}	07 : 01 : 03
P ^d p bill to Pease and w ^t hee is deb ^{tr} upon balls as Constable	
Jn ^o Marston for worke ab ^t y ^e meeting house	00 : 16 : 06
P ^d by Ely Geoyles Hugh Joanes for wood & 1 ^d worke	00 : 07 : 00
P ^d Ⓕ bill to Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r M ^r Sam ^{ll} Gardner sen ^r for vse of house	00 : 10 : 00
P ^d p bill to Const ^t Jo: Mr Hilliard Veren sen ^r Symonds allowed in house for y ^e watch	00 : 12 : 00
Acc ^o Mr B Gedny p ^d y ^e Brill man & ct ^r	00 : 08 : 00
[267] 25 th 10 th 1677 Acc ^{tt} of Disburstments upon y ^e poore Estw rd people payable by y ^e Country V ^s	
P ^d by Coale & Andrews M ^r Batters	06 : 06 : 00
Jn ^o Price	00 : 10 : 00
Jn ^o Earthy for house rent	01 : 04 : 00
P ^d in Abr Coales Acc ^o Nath : Silsby for a coffin	00 : 10 : 00
P ^d to M ^r Batter Ⓕ Coale & Andrews M ^r Bartholmew, for house rent	00 : 15 : 00
	<hr/>
	09 : 05 : 00
more 3 ^{ll} allowed Ant. Dike for houfe rent out of his rates 76 : 77	3 : 00 : 00
	<hr/>
	12 : 05 : 00

*Copied from the original by Martha O. Howes.

Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen. y^e 7th 11th 1677 Being p^rsant as p margent :—

Agreed wth Richard Stackhouse, to pay for y^e benefitt of y^e ferry y^e year Ensueing forty shillings In mony, to y^e Towne of Salem, for y^e vse of y^e Schoolemaster || & c^{try} || and att y^e Expiration of y^e year hee is to haue y^e refuseall, for time to Come, provided hee giue Soe much as any other person or p^rsons shall offer for y^e same

Acc^{tt} of Abatements out of y^e rates to Seuerall p^rsons as followith : V^s

Benjamin : Ganson : 34 ^s	01 : 14 : 00
M ^r Cannon : 14 ^s	00 : 14 : 00
Rogger : Hill :	00 : 10 : 00
Peter : Miller :	00 : 07 : 00

Jn^o Marston sen^r all his rates

Mathew : Nixon all his rates

Joseph : Ing^rson his Towne rate

Jn ^o : Vowden	00 : 10 : 00
--------------------------	--------------

Gilbert : Peters	00 : 14 : 09
------------------	--------------

Richard : Simmons 2 ^s	00 : 02 : 00
----------------------------------	--------------

Richard : Rowlands Wife hath Liberty to sett In y^e second seat, behind y^e woemens great seat in y^e meeting house

Robert : Fuller is admitted an Inhabitant Into this townne :

Tho : Flint is D^r

To balls of acc^{tt} made up y^e 2nd January 1676

In this booke y ^e Summe of	19 : 02 : 03
---------------------------------------	--------------

Res ^d p receipt from Cap ^t Corwine	08 : 04 : 09
---	--------------

Rest due is	li 10 : 17 : 06
-------------	-----------------

Res ^d p abatement to Rob : Stoane for his ministers rate 15 ^s & Jn ^o Smith 2 : 6 :	00 : 17 : 06
--	--------------

li 10 : 00 : 00

Con^s Flints Acc^o is Cary^d forward & Settled & hee is difcharged

Reconed wth Constable Tho Flint this 19th February 1677 : & hee stands debte^r to y^e Towne to balls acc^{tt} ten pounds w^{ch} summe of ten pounds, hee doth hereby oblige himself, his heires & executors & c^{tr} to pay or Caus to bee p^d unto y^e Towne of Salem or ord^r

Wittnefs his hand

Tho : Flint

[268] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen, wth y^e Comitty, appointed by y^e Towne & c^{tr} Being p^sant as p margin^t : 24th : 11th : 1677

Selectmen :

Mr Batters
Mr W^m Browne
Mr Sam^{ll} Gardnr
Mr Barth : Gedny
L^t Jn^o Pickring
Jn^o Price

Comitty :

Mr Jn^o Hawthorn
L^t Jn^o Pickring
Francis Nurfs

These p^sents Wittnefs^{eth} : That y^e Selectmen of y^e Towne of Salem, wth y^e Comitty, y^t was appointed by y^e Towne, to Search out, & dispose of Such parcells of Land as they should finde of y^e Townes Commons Laying between y^e farmes, or Claymed by any, yett appearing to bee y^e Townes Common Haueing found between y^e Land of Nathaniell Puttnam & Nathaniell Felton; a parcell of Land about sixty Acres more or Lefs,

Vpon due Examination to bee y^e Townes Common, and y^e graunt of fifty Acres, to W^m Gigles now pofesed by Nath : Puttnam made good to y^e full, Haue Therefore, Lett and sett to Lease, y^e said pcell of Land of Sixty Acres more or Lefs, and alsoe w^t other Land, Laying neer thereunto, shall bee found & declared by y^e Towne, or such as they shall appoint, to bee y^e Townes Common, as alsoe

Ed Flint
Jer Neale
W^m Trask
J^s Cook
Jn^o Peafe &
W^m ofburn
Jn^o Cromwell

a Small parcell of Land of about nine Acres, Laying att y^e Vper or Westward End of Nath. Puttnam his Land : Vnto Edward Flint Jeremiah Neale : William : Trask, Isack : Cook, Jn^o Pease sen^r W^m osburne and Jn^o Cromwell, For y^e full space & tearme of one thou-

sand yeares & a day, to bee Injoyed wth all y^e appertinances, proffetts & priuiledges thereunto belonging, to them, their heires, Executors, administrators & afsignes dureing y^e whole Tearme afores^d :

In Consideration of y^e p^rmises, Each person aboue named Engageth, for himself, heires Executors, administrators & afsignes, to pay for y^e same Land y^t is allredy Settled, and w^t may or shall bee added as afores^d Vnto y^e Towne of Salem or such as they shall appoint to receiue itt, his full proportion of y^e whole summe y^t y^e Land as afores^d shall amount unto att seauen pence ʒ Acre, In Currant money of N England being a seauenth part to Each of them, from year to year for each year dureing y^e whole Tearm of one thousand years & a day, from y^e date hereof, and doe further Ingage as afores^d y^t they will not

The agreem^t
between the
proprietors
aboue & thofe
taken in after
is Entred in
y^e first book
for Lands
fol 163

dispose of any of y^e wood Cutt off from s^d Land to any butt y^e Inhabitants of this Towne : And In Case any of y^e aboue mentioned, fayle of payment, or otherwise Euery year y^e payment to bee made some time In January Successively, Then his proportion of y^e s^d Land, to bee forfitt to y^e rest of y^e Leasers,

whoe there upon, doe hereby oblidge themselues, Executors administrators and afsignes to pay y^t or those proportions alsoe Vnto y^e Towne as afores^d & for y^e true pformance of y^e p^rmises, Each pson hath hereunto sett his hand, this 24th January, one thousand six hundred & seauenty seauen

[269] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen of Salem y^e 1^t February 1677 : Being p^rsent as ʒ margent

Mr Ed^m Batters
Mr W^m Browne
Mr Sam^l Gardnr
Mr Barth: Gedny
L^t Jn^o Pickring
Jn^o Price

Know all men, whome these may Conserne, y^t y^e selectmen of Salem, whose names are sett In y^e margent have In y^e behalf, & by ord^r of y^e Towne of Salem afores^d Leaten & sett to Lease

Unto Jn^o Green, Jn^o Leach y^e son of Richard Leach & to Jn^o Bachilder, all of them of y^e Towne of Salem afores^d all y^e Townes Common on Ryall Side, Excepting forty & four acres of y^e Commons on Ryall Side afores^d w^{ch} y^e selectmen doe reserue, for y^e Vse and benefitt of those neighbo^{rs} whoe border on y^e s^d Land, or Townes Common on Ryall Side, & y^e fiae next families In y^e northfield, as

y^e selectmen shall ord^r y^t is to say Twenty acres of y^e s^d forty & four acres, to bee allotted out by y^e selectmen Intire for y^e Vse of those fiue families in y^e north field as afores^d and y^e rest of y^t forty & four acres to bee for y^e Vse of Leif^t Richard Leach, Jn^o Leach, Jn^o Green, Jn^o Bachelder, Joseph Bachelder & Abraham Warren, w^{ch} y^e Selectmen doe allot to them as their proportion of y^e Townes Commons: W^{ch} s^d pcell of Townes Commons on Ryall Side afores^d y^e selectmen, In behalf & by y^e ord^r of y^e Towne of Salem: Haue Letten & sett to Lease, Vnto y^e s^d Jn^o Green, Jn^o Leach & Jn^o Bachild^r for y^e full space & tearme of one thousand years, from y^e date hereof wth all y^e profitts and priuiledges thereunto belonging to bee held & Injoyed by them, their heires Executors, administrators or assignes dureing y^e whole tearme, of one thousand yeares afores^d, and y^e selectmen doe Ingage, y^e s^d Common on Ryall Side, shall bee rate free, to them, their heires, Executo^{rs} administrators & assignes, dureing y^e whole space and tearme of one thousand yeares:

Posted Into y^e Booke In: Consideration of y^e p^rmisses, y^e of Records and there afores^d Leafsees, Jn^o Green, Jn^o Leach Pfected fol: 122 & Jn^o Bacheld^r, doe hereby Ingage themselues, their heires, Executors, administrators, or assignes, to pay for Each year Succesively dureing y^e whole tearme of one thousand years afores^d y^e full & Just summe of twenty & two pounds in Currant money of New England, unto y^e Towne of Salem, or their ord^r att or before y^e day of y^e date hereof, & doe further Ingage for them selues heires Executors or assignes, y^t w^t wood soeuer shall bee disposed of from y^e s^d Land, dureing y^e s^d tearme, shall bee sould to y^e Inhabitants of y^e Towne of Salem, for their owne Vse, & alsoe y^e s^d Leafsees, doe Ingage them selues, their heires, Executo^{rs} administrators & assignes, to pay for halfe y^e fence, y^t shall bee made between y^e s^d Land, & y^e twenty acres of Townes Common reserued as afores^d for y^e Vse of y^e fiue families in y^e north field And in Case of non payment, according to time & specie afores^d y^e aboues^d Leafsees, Jn^o Green, Jn^o Leach & Jn^o Bacheld^r doe Ingage themselues, their heires, executors, administrators or assignes to pay unto y^e

Towne of Salem afores^d one yeares rent besides w^t is Justly due to y^e Towne, for y^e Improuement of s^d Comons and peaceably to yeild up y^e pofesion of y^e s^d Land to y^e Towne of Salem And for y^e true & sure pformance of all & euery part of y^e p^rmises y^e aboues^d Leasees, bind themselues, heires, executo^{rs} administrators & afsignes, firmly by these p^rsents: y^e day & year aboues^d.

Wittnefs their hands
wth seales affixed
Jno Leach,
Jno Green,
Jno Bachelde^r

[270] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen 13 February 1677 Being p^rsant as £ margent:

Mr Batters	Jn ^o Browne is abated out of his	
Mr W ^m Browne	Towne rate	7 ^s
Mr Sam ^l Gardn ^r	Good ^m Beachum is abated of his rates	8
Mr Barth Gedny	Isack Goodale abated of his rates	5
L ^t Jn ^o Pickring	Mr Swetland abated of his rates	5
Jn ^o Price	to be allowed Huchefon	

19: 12: 1677/8 The Selectmen, Considering y^e Weaknesf & Inability of Tho: Dixy sen^r to procure a Liuelyhood, haue lett unto Tho: Dixy Jun^r In behalf of his father, y^e Benefitt of y^e ferry Soe Long as Tho: Dixy sen^r shall Liue, att y^e rate of fiue shillings £ anum In money to bee pd to y^e Towne of Salem or their ord^r for y^e Vse of a grammer schoole master & c^r anually att or before y^e date here of & after y^e decease of y^e s^d Tho: Dixy sen^r Tho: Dixy Jun^r shall haue y^e refuseall of s^d ferry, pro- uided hee giue Soe much as any other pson or persons shall offer for y^e same: and y^e Selectman doe ord^r y^t henceforth all pafengers y^t are or shall bee transported over s^d ferry shall pay unto y^e afores^d ferry man three pence £ p^s a time In money, and for Euery hors twelue pence

6: 1: 1677/8 Agreed by y^e Selectmen y^t a Towne meeting bee Warned upon y^e next Lecture day to bee held y^e next Second day come sen^{tt} att ten of Clock, for y^e Choyce of Selectmen & Constables and w^t Elfs may fall In Alsoe to Warne y^e freemen to meet upon Satur- day next att 10 Clock for nomination of majestrates Choyce of a County Treasurer & Comifsioner

Jn^o Chapling is pmitted to dwell In y^e Towne dureing y^e Townes pleasure

M^r Sam^l Gardn^r sen^r is appointed to Joyne wth y^e Comitty formerly appointed to Lay out y^e high Wayes In y^e north field

7 : 1 : 1677/8 Jn^o Newell Jun^r of Lin is admitted an Inhabitant :

Jn^o Pease Cred^r By Jn^o Marston Jun^r 54^s

Att a meeting of y^e freemen : 10th March 1677/8 Chosen for a Comifisioner to Carry In y^e Voates, for y^e nomination of majestrates att y^e meeting of y^e Comifisioners of other townes upon y^e day appointed by Law: M^r John Higginson Jun^r

[271] 1677 Constable Jn^o Marston for y^e year 1673 D^r

	li	s	d
To: y ^e ministers rate w th y ^e ou ^r plus :	76	06	06
To: y ^e Country rate:	29	12	02
To: y ^e addition of y ^e s ^d Rate :	21	19	00
To: his Towne rate:	49	08	09
To: pay for Constable Pease	02	14	00

^u 180 : 00 : 05

Res^d as p acc^{tt} below

178 : 19 : 16

Ball^s res^d p acc^{tt} th : 1677

Rest due to y^e Towne 001 : 00 : 06

Aboues^d Acc^{tt} Cred^r

By: seuerall bills w^{ch} hee hath p^d p seuerall mens

Worke upon y^e Cutt 19 : 13 : 06

By: Bartholmew Gedny & Comp^o 15 : 12 : 08

By: a bill to Jn^o Marston 07 : 04 : 00

By: a bill to Manafses Marston 05 : 05 : 06

By: a bill to Nath : Pickman & Comp^o 06 : 01 : 09

By: Philip Cromwell: 01 : 00 : 00

By: Richard Prince 01 : 15 : 00

By: W^m Smith and Ashby 00 : 18 : 00

By: M^r W^m Browne Sen^r 01 : 19 : 05

By: Jn^o Hawthorn 02 : 00 : 00

By: Richard Richards 30^s 01 : 10 : 00

By: Jn^o Pickring 05 : 01 : 06

By: Cap^{tn} Walt^r Price 02 : 13 : 06

By: Seuerall mens Worke att y ^e fort	02 : 12 : 00
By : mens worke	01 : 07 : 06
By: Jn ^o Norman	01 : 00 : 00
By: y ^e ministers rate p ^d Cap ^t George Corwin	70 : 08 : 00
By: Abatments of Seuerall psons & c ^{tr}	02 : 19 : 00
By: soe much pd y ^e Treasurer	29 : 12 : 02
By: w ^t y ^e Selectmen Allow for gathering	00 : 06 : 05

1178 : 19 : 06

15th March 1677/8 Arth^r Hugues is D^r

posted 5 leaues forward

For w^t hee hath res^d toward this yeares allowance

P^d in his Acc^o Ⓕ Mr Ed^m Batters : 31^s : 9^d 01 : 11 : 09

P^d in his Acc^o Ⓕ Cap^t Jn^o Corwine : 01 : 16 : 00

P^d in his last Acc^o Ⓕ Mr : Barthlomew : Gedny : 00 : 04 : 06

11 03 : 12 : 03

To James Browne for mend y^e bill 02 : 00

3 : 14 : 03

13 : 12 : 1677 Its agreed by y^e selectmen y^t there shall
bee a wicket doore made att y^e East doore of y^e meeting
house and another att y^e west doore, & M^r W^m Browne &
Jn^o Price are appointed to gett itt done

[272] Att a meeting of y^e Selectmen 15th : March
1677/8 Being p^rsant as Ⓕ margent :

Mr Batters	The Selectmen haue agreed, y ^t whatt
Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin	Lands, Islands and ferries (belonging
Mr W ^m Browne	to y ^e Towne) are Lett to Lease to y ^e
Mr Sam ^{ll} Gardn ^r	Seuerall psons, according to their Seu-
Mr B: Gedny	erall deeds as In y ^e Towne book of Rec-
Jn ^o Price	ords may more amply appear are hereby appropriated to

y^e Vse of y^e Towne for y^e maintenance of a gramer school
master & c^{tr} according to y^e Voat of y^e Towne bearing
date : 7th Aprill 1677

Acc^{tt} of y^e 13th In mony Laid out : Res^d from Major
Hawthorn belonging to y^e Towne V^a 11 s a
To M^r B Gedny : pd for remoueing y^e towne
house 01 : 05 : 00

To pd M^r Batters In money : for worke men
& c^{tr} 02 : 00 : 00
 To pd M^r Browne Jun^r for bulletts & Lead
bulletts 1^o 04 : 08 : 00
 To pd M^r Browne sen^r for bulletts : 1^o w^t 14^u 01 : 06 : 06

08 : 19 : 06

To y^e remain^r Laid out In boards & shingles
for y^e Towne house : bought by Cap^t
Corwine

Memorandum :

Left : In : M^r Brown sen^r his hands : 1^o : want 14^u bulletts
In M^r W^m Browne Jun^r his hands about 1^o 2^{qu} 20^u
bulletts
In : M^r W^m Browne sen^r his hands about : 106^u
powd^r
In : Constable Hawthorn & Gardn^{rs} hands : bulletts :
3^o 1^{qu} 10^u

all delioured m^r Ph Cromwell 24 : 10 : 80 caryed p Jo Bly

Graunted to Docto^r Weld forty shillings for y^e Cureing
of Ellinwood his hand thirty shillings of itt payable In
many y^e other ten, to balls w^t hee Ingaged for Cap^t Man-
ing :

is paid in lew of it 50^s as y^e rates run p Coale

Att a Generall Towne metting the 18th march 1677/8

Chofen for Selectmen for the yeare Infuing

m^r Joseph Graften Leu^t Leach

m^r Philip Cromwell Edw Flint

John Higginson W^m Trask

Sam^l Gardner Jun^r

Voated by the Towne that foure counstables shall be
Chofen this yeare for the neck on this Side the Bridge

Constables Chofen

for the Towne

for the farmes

Thomas Searle

Josua Ray

Dauid Phipeny

Isack Cooke

John Norman

William Curtice

[273] Att a Generall Towne metting the 19 Apreill
1678 wheras the last towne metting ware Seauen Select-

men chosen & two of them not being qualified according to law viz Edw flint & william Trask not haueing taken the oath of fidelity the towne came to a new Choyce for two other & ware Chosen Cap^t Jn^o Corwin & Edward flint s^d f[l]int haueing taken s^d oath

Att a metting of the Selectmen 19 : 2^{mo} 1678 being p^r sent as ¶ margin

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin
m^r Jos: Graften
m^r Ph Cromwell
Leu^t Rd Leach
Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r
Edw. Flint
Jn^o Higginson Jun^r

John Higginson Jun^r is Chosen to kepe the Towne Booke for The yeare Insuing Agred with Walter Skinner and John Elanwood to kepe the Cowes or Catle this yeare who are to begin the 22 of Apreill 78 & to End the 24 October following & they doe ingage to prouide two Suficient bulls for the heard upon ther owne cost & charge In consideration wherof they are to be allowed foure shillings and three pence P^r head one third in mony or butter & the other two thirds in goods & prouision from the owners of such cowes or catle as they shall kep : and they shall take care sesonably & spedly y^t all such cowes or Catle y^t are or shall be at any time Lost be looked up and brought home by them & that they shall goe with ther heard two Dayes in a weke for the fore part of the yeare in those woods ouer the butt Brooke

The Selectmen of Salem doe order that all Swine that goe on the comons shall be suficiently yoaked & ringed by the twenty sixt day of Apreill next on the penalty of twelve pence p^r day for euery such defect & that all or euery such Swine as shall from the time aboue mentioned be found in any mans garden or Inclofier not yoaked and Ringed as aforesaid shall be forfeited the one halfe to the pore of the Towne & the other p^rsons Apointed to execute this order & to that end haue chosen and Impowred John Whifin and Arther Hufe fully to Execute Viz : to take up all Swine that from time to time they shall find unyoaked and unringed either on the Towne Comons or in any mans garden or Inclofier requireing satisfaction acording to the aboue said order and in Case they shall at any time resaue Information from any other p^rson of swine so transgressing they shall forthwith repaire to said place &

execute ther office it is to be understood that any man keeping swine in his owne Incloier are not to be Seized

Chofen for Survayers of fences In North feild James Simonds, Jn^o Peafe, Sen^r In South feild James Poland Jn^o Holmes without the Bridge Jn^o Traske Jos. Boyce, Jun^r for y^e Towne wth in y^e Bridge John Williams Cop^r Christo^r Bauage And it is ordered that all fences be made up forthwith

[274] 19: 2^{mo}: 1678 Chofen to run Perambulation for Salem betwene Topsfeild and Salem Corporall Jn^o Puttman Leu^t Leach Leu^t Tho: Puttman & Daniell Andrews, & y^t notice be giuen to the Selectmen of Topsfield that they met with our men apointed on the 29 Apreill next at 10 Clock at Jos Porters house

Samuell Beadle is Chofen to be Sealer of waites and mefures for the yeare infuing in p^rsents of Constable David Phipeny who is to giue him Notice thereof

Att a meeting of the freemen 22 Apreill 1678 Voated that ther be two Deputies chofen for this towne for the whole yeare Infuing

Chofen for Deputies for the yeare Insuing M^r Edmond Batter and M^r Bartholmew Gidney

Att a metting of the Selectmen 30: 2^{mo} 1678 being P^rsent

Cap Jn ^o Corwin	Agred that ther shall be a towne
Mr Jos: Graften	metting warned to be on the third may
Mr Ph. Cromwell	next for the conidering how to rayfe m ^r
Leu ^t Rd Leach	Higginsons maintenance for this yeare,
Sam ^{ll} Gardner Jun ^r	for the Choyce of a Clarke of the mar-
Edward flint	kett & for the Choyce of men to man-
Jn ^o Higginson Jun ^r	age the bufiness betwene Salem & Beuerly at the next
	Gen ^r Court & what else may fall in

Att a meting of the Selectmen 1 May 78 being P^rsent

Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin	Agred that the Constables watch shall
mr Jos Graften	be Sett of Six men euery night with
mr Ph. Cromwell	armes & amunition acording to law &
Sam ^{ll} Gardner Jun ^r	that they begin at deacon princes corner
Jn ^o Higginson	& to goe downe eastward.

Att a Jen^l Towne metting 3 may 1678 Voated that

wheras ther is about 50^l in mony raifed by the comity for finding out of land for seuerall strips of Land sould the Towne doe order that the s^d mony be comitted into the hands of the Selectmen to be let out by them to any man or men that can give in good Security & will undertake to satisfy m^r Higginson Sen^r according to agreement, for this yeare & that the mony be returned into the hands of the Selectmen at the yeares end

Voated : Sam^l Beadle is Chofen Clarke of the market for the yere Infuing

Voated : Corp^r Jn^o Puttman & m^r Sam^l Gardner Sen^r are Chofen by the Towne to manage the buifonese at the Jn^r Court between Salem & Beuerly.

Voated that the Towne is not willing to grant any further inlargment of Land to the Towne of Beverly

Voated that the Selectmen have the Same power to transact the afaires of the towne as they had the last yeare & Some yeares past

[275] Att a meting of the Selectmen 17 May 78 being p^rsent ₹ margin

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin
m^r Jos. Graften
m^r Ph. Cromwell
Sam^l Gardner Jun^r
Edw. flint
Jn^o Higginson

John Bulock is Chofen & apointed & Impowred to execute all the lawes and orders made about horses & he to haue halfe the fines y^t the lawe allowes the other halfe to be paide to the Selectmen for the Townes vfe

Att a meting of the Selectmen 22 May 78 being p^rsent
m^r Jos. Graften
m^r Ph. Cromwell
Sam^l Gardner Jun^r
Edw flint
Jn^o Higginson
Agred with Samuell Stone to build two Chimnies in the Towne houle one below and a Chamber Chimny large, good Substantiall worke and to prouid Labourers upon his owne Charge for w^{ch} he is to haue fue pounds in merchan^t Indian Corne at 3^s ₹ bb or goods at a portionable rate & to doe the worke forthwith

pd him by Jn^o Higginson 2 : 0 : 0 : by Sam^l Gard^r 3 : 0 : 0 : as p^r ther Acc^o

The Towne D^r to James Browne for mend^s Glafe in the meting houle & mend^s the belmans belt 7^s 5^d w^{ch} is p^d him p^r noat to Const^r Gardner

Att a meting of the Selectmen 24: May 1678 being
p^rsent

Capt Jn^o Corwin Resaued of m^r Jn^o Hathorne in behalfe
m^r Jos. Grafton of the Comitty for Selling land the
m^r ph. Cromwell Sume of 42^{li} 10^s 06^d in mony w^{ch} they
Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r had resaued for land Sould
Jn^o Higginson Jun^r

The ministers rate made and Comitted to the Consta-
bles as foll^s

Constable Thomas Serles proportion	038 : 00 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	02 : 03 : 07
Constable William Curtice his proportion	37 : 00 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	01 : 19 : 06
Constable Jn ^o Norman his proportion	38 : 10 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	01 : 15 : 03
Constable David phipeny his proportion	36 : 00 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	03 : 01 : 03
Constable Jos ^{ua} Ray his proportion	13 : 10 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	00 : 10 : 00
Constable Jn ^o Grene his proportion	17 : 00 : 00
To the Ouerplus of his proportion	00 : 11 : 09

190 : 01 : 04

Att a meting of the Select men 25 may 78 being p^rsent
as p^r margn^t

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin Wheras the towne past a Voat 3 may
m^r Jos Graften 1678 that the mony rayfed by the Com-
m^r phill: Cromwell itty for Selling land, should be lett out
Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r to any that would undertake to Satisfy
Jn^o Higginson Jun^r m^r Higginson according to the Townes agrement, The
Selectmen haue agred wth Samuella Gardner Jun^r & John
Higginson Jun^r to Satisfy m^r Higginson acording to that
agrement Viz to pay him one hundred pounds in mony &
forty Cord of wood: for w^{ch} they are to haue the Vfe of
the mony w^{ch} is 42^{li}: 10^s: 6^d which was resaued from m^r
Jn^o Hathorne as aboue in behalfe of the Comitty, & to
haue the ministers rate as m^r William Browne Jun^r had
the last yeare to be paid into them by the Constables wth
a third abatment to thofe y^t pay mony & the said Gardner
& Higginson being to haue each of them halfe y^o S^d

mony & Each to pay halfe of the Townes agrement to m^r Higginson Sen^r they doe Ingage each for himselfe to re-
turne the Said forty two pounds ten shill^s & 6^d in mony
into the hands of the Selectmen before the time of the
Chofing of Selectmen for the next yeare Infuing

[276] 25 : May 1678 Agred y^t ther Shall be a towne
metting warned on lecture day next to be on friday fol-
lowing for the Choyce of the Jury of tryalls, Choyce of
a Constable for the woods & to anfwer the Executors of
Hen^r True for a grant of Land, and a grant of land to
Sam^l Gardner Sen^r & the requests of Nath felton Sen^r
Rob^t folet Tho Gold Jn^o Norton & Rob^t Gray for Land

Att a Towne Metting 31 : May 1678 Chofen for the
Jury of Tryalls to Serue in June Court next. Corporall
Jn^o Puttman m^r Tho Gardner m^r Groues m^r John Rucke
m^r Tim^o Lindall Manaf^s Marston Ely : Geoyles

P^rsons nominated for a Constable wth out the brige
Jn^o Grene & Thomas Gold & being both Voated Jn^o
Grene was Chofen Constable for the yeare Infuing

Hen^r True Son of Hen^r True P^rsenting a petition
the Towne for the making good of a grant of Land of 40
acres granted to his father S^d Hen^r True, its Voated by
the Towne y^t it is left to the Selectmen to agree wth Said
True & make him Satisfaction either by Payment or land

Jos Hardy Jun^r is fred from Watching for the p^rsent
14 : 4 : 1678

Att a metting of the Selectmen 14 : 4 : 1678 being
p^rsent

Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin	M ^r Hen ^r Bartholmew Cred ^t Ⓕ allowed	
m ^r Jos. Graften	for his deputyship in y ^o yeare 1676 as	
m ^r ph Cromwell	aperes 17 leaues backward	li s d
Sam ^l Gardner Jun ^r		08 : 10 : 08
Jn ^o Higginson Jun ^r		

D ^r To paid Manafeth Marston in his Con- st ^{bis} Acc ^o		3 : 15 : 0
---	--	------------

To paid Jn ^o Hathorne in his Constables Acc ^o Ⓕ ord ^r		4 : 14 : 0
---	--	------------

An^t Dike is abated 20^s more of his
rates to Constable Jn^o Hathorne
for 77 upon Consideration of his

Entertaining two familys of the Easterne pore		
p ^d by Ely Geoyles : Allowed to Elisha Keby for the Vfe of his bull 76		1 : 0 : 0
p ^d by Jn ^o Hathorne : To Jn ^o Mafon for 7 ^{ll} brick bats		0 : 7 : 0
p ^d by Man ^r Marfton : To G ^{eo} Both, in p ^t for his worke about town houle p ^d him by manaf Marston		0 : 4 : 4
p ^d by Con ^s Norman : To Mix ^t Mack- maly for worke on the Towne houle		0 : 8 : 0
p ^d by noat to Geoyles : To Jn ^o Milke for worke on the Towne houle		0 : 7 : 0
p ^d by noat to Con st Poland : To Jn ^o Lander for mak ^s a bl Stafe for Dauid Phipeny		0 : 3 : 0

Itt is ordered that a warrant be given to Leu^t Thomas
Puttman & Hen^r Keny to reparaire the Highway beyound
Old Huchefons w^{ch} Leu^t Puttman gaue notice of y^t it was
Defectiue, to be done before Salem Court, w^{ch} was giuen
to Hen^r Keny.

9 : 5 : 78 James Browne Glaz ^r D ^r to paid by manaf Marston is alowed in his Const ^r Acc ^o		2 : 0 : 0
16 : 5 : 78 To a noat upon Conft ^r Jn ^o Procture		1 : 0 : 0
13 : 10 : 78 To paid you by Tho Roots in mony for rent of y ^o lane 77		0 : 10 : 0
10 : 11 : To a bill upon Tho flint for To a bill upon Const ^r Curtice 31 ^s 2 ^d in mony & in rates 13 ^s 6 ^d		2 : 10 : 0
		2 : 04 : 8
		<hr/>
		8 : 4 : 8
Res ^d 123 fott 1-2 Glafe for ye Towne houle 16 ₤		8 : 4 : 8

[277] being P^rsent of the Selectmen

mr Jos Graften	Constable John Hathorne D ^r as
mr ph: Cromwell	apeares P ^r Acc ^o 8 leaues backward for
Sam ^{ll} Gardner Junr	Towne Country & minesters rates,
Edw flint	1677
Jn ^o Higginson Junr	572 : 15 : 06

17 : 4 : 1678 : Resaued p ^r paid m ^r William Browne Jun ^r for the ministers rate 1677	072 : 10 : 00
⌘ y ^e part of Disbursment w ^{ch} you paid to Seuerall men upon the Countrys Acc ^o as apeares by his book	194 : 12 : 09
20 : 12 ^{mo} 77 P ^d to Tresurer Hull as mony p ^t of y ^e mony rates ⌘ Recp ^t	40 : 03 : 06
6 & 20 : 12 ^{mo} 77 P ^d to the Tresurer Hull as rates run at two Seuerall times ⌘ Receipt	33 : 16 : 08
27 : 6 : 78 : P ^r paid the Treasurer in mony in p ^t of the mony rate	36 : 11 : 10
P _a dito: Trefurer ⌘ a debenter as mony	02 : 09 : 00
	<hr/>
	350 : 04 : 3
⌘ p ^d W ^m Lord for 77	07 : 00 : 00
p ^d Jn ^o Mafon for brick batts	00 : 07 : 0
p ^d m ^r Edm ^o Batter	12 : 16 : 7
p ^d Jn ^o Ropes 5 ^s Sam ^{ll} Beadle 9 ^s	00 : 14 : 00
p ^d widow Ropes 4 ^{ll} 7 ^s Jn ^o Norman 9 ^s 8 ^d	04 : 16 : 08
p ^d Math Woodwell 10 ^s	00 : 10 : 00
p ^d Thomas Cromwell	01 : 06 : 00
p ^d m ^r Bartholmew Gidny	12 : 00 : 08
p ^d Leu ^t Jn ^o Pickring	05 : 10 : 02
p ^d Cap ^t Geo. Corwin	20 : 00 : 00
p ^d Jn ^o Cooke : 27 ^s 6 ^d m ^r Jn ^o Gidny 9 ^{ll} : 5 : 4 ^d	10 : 12 : 10
p ^d m ^r Hen ^r Bartholmew	04 : 14 : 00
	<hr/>
	80 : 07 : 11
p ^d to Seuerall men in y ^e ward for worke upon the fortification & highwayes as p ^r his Acc ^o	74 : 09 : 05
17 : 4 : 78 p ^r Sundry Acc ^o of abatements for Seuerall mens rates as p ^r bagge	26 : 10 : 09
⌘ abatment to An ^t Dike more	01 : 00 : 00
⌘ paid Bartholmew Gidny for disbursments upon fortication p ^r ord ^r of the Comitty	04 : 08 : 00
⌘ p ^d to Nat pickman Sen ^r for disbursm ^{ts} 16 ^s abated him 2 - 4 ^d	00 : 18 : 04

(To be continued.)

WILLIAM AVERILL OF IPSWICH AND SOME
OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY GEORGE FRANCIS DOW.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 144.)

22 Paul Averill, born in Middleton, Sept. 27, 1742, was a yeoman, and lived in Andover. Soldier in the Revolution, marching to Lexington. He married March 10, 1772, Deborah Foster in Andover; and died in 1804; his wife probably died Dec. 27, 1826.

Children:

JOHN, bp. Nov. 23, 1772 in Andover; d. young.

JOHN, b. Nov. 16, 1776; yeoman; lived in Andover; m. Nov. 13, 1794, Betsey Austin; he d. Dec. 7, 1818; and she d. Nov. 13, 1826, aged 54 years. Had: Elizabeth, b. Mar. 10, 1795.

DEBORAH, m. Moses Wilkins of Middleton, Feb. 19, 1793.

BETSEY, bp. Oct. 24, 1790, in Andover; m. (int. Dec. 20, 1810), James Pettingill.

23 Elijah Averill, born in Middleton, April 28, 1745, was a cordwainer, and bought, in 1775, the farm in Boxford (lately in the occupation of George Perley) on which he settled. He married Jan. 4, 1776, Hannah Perkins. Administration was granted on his estate Nov. 5, 1782; and his wife survived him, marrying, secondly, Joseph Peabody, 2d, May 25, 1790. She died in Middleton, Mar. 17, 1825.

Child, born in Boxford:

HANNAH, b. March 16, 1777; d., unm. in Middleton, Nov. 20, 1801, at the age of twenty-four, being affianced to Jonathan Kenney.

24 Mark Averill, born in Middleton, May 12, 1747, was a yeoman, and succeeded his father on the homestead

in Middleton, where he was living in 1798. He married June 8, 1775, Dorcas Foster of Andover.

Children, born in Middleton :

JOHN, b. Feb. 27, 1776; m. Dec. 29, 1825, Sarah A. Porter of Andover, where they lived. No children. He d. June —, 1838, she d. July 8, 1859.

EPHRAIM, b. April 2, 1780; m. May 23, 1825, Sally Tapley of Lynnfield. Lived in Derry, N. H. No children.

ELIJAH, b. Dec. 10, 1789; m. Lived in Litchfield, N. H. Had a son and perhaps other children.

FOSTER, b. Sept. 20, 1792; m. Martha R——, and had Henry (drowned); John, lived in Londonderry, N. H.; Mason, lived in Londonderry, N. H.; Ephraim, lived in Missouri; Dorcas, m. ——— Grant, and lived in Gilmantown, N. H.; Sarah, m. Lewis Stiles and lived in Lowell; Eda Ann, m. ——— Ballou, and lived in Alexandria.

25 Joseph Averill, born in Middleton, Oct. 6, 1757, was a yeoman, and lived in Middleton. He married, first Dec. 12, 1780, Susanna Pettingill of Andover. She died in Middleton, Sept. 20, 1813, aged fifty-seven; and he married, second, (int. Apr. 10, 1814), Mrs. Rachel (Lefavour) Pettengill, widow of Moses Pettengill. He died in Middleton, Dec. 9, 1816; and she died Dec. 24, 1846, in Middleton, aged 68 years.

Children, born in Middleton :

35 BENJAMIN, b. Feb. 22, 1781.

MOLLY, b. Jan. 3, 1783; m. Nov. 5, 1805, Moses Stiles of Boxford, and was living in 1816.

BETSEY, b. Oct. 13, 1786; d. in Middleton, unm. Nov. 3, 1814.

SUSANNA, b. Oct. 20, 1789; d. Jan. 16, 1792.

35A JOSEPH, b. Dec. 15, 1792.

SUSANNA, b. March 6, 1795; m. Jan. 11, 1816, Ebenezer Nichols of Reading. Lived in South Danvers, now Peabody.

26 Nathaniel Perkins Averill, born in Topsfield, May 1, 1767, was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield. Selectman in 1801, 1802. He married April 12, 1791, Hannah, daughter Thomas and Margaret Wood. She died Sept. 13, 1816, aged 53 years.

Children, born in Topsfield :

STEPHEN P., b. Jan. 16, 1792; m. Dec. 13, 1818, at Danvers, Annah Moore of Topsfield. She d. Jan. 16, 1838, of consumption, aged 40 years.

DOLLY, b. Nov. 18; 1794; d. unm. Dec. 3, 1879 at Salem.

36 THOMAS, b. March 21, 1798.

37 NATHANIEL PERKINS, b. Oct. 25, 1803.

38 AARON PERKINS, b. May, 1810.

27 Azariah Averill, born in Topsfield, Feb. 11, 1778; married, Sept. 10, 1799, Sarah A., daughter of Jacob and Rachel Towne. She died in Salem, a widow, Sept. 6, 1842. Lived in Topsfield, Beverly and Salem.

Children :

SARAH, b. Aug. 3, 1800, in Topsfield; m. Feb. 9, 1829, John Sawyer.

HIRAM, b. Aug. 3, 1802, at Topsfield; d. at sea, aged 17.

IRENE A., b. Aug. 23, 1804, in Topsfield; m. Feb. 10, 1833, Humphrey G. Hubbard of Topsfield.

MARY, b. Feb. 25, 1807, in Beverly; m. (int. May 10, 1829), William R. Hubbard of Topsfield.

ELIZA, b. Feb. 25, 1807, in Beverly; d. Nov. 8, 1831; m. July 1, 1830, Humphrey G. Hubbard of Topsfield.

MOSES, b. Oct. 9, 1809, in Beverly; d. June 3, 1848, in Danvers.

39 EPHRAIM, b. Feb. 28, 1813, in Topsfield.

RACHEL, b. April 16, 1816, in Salem; m. Nov. 28, 1832, Samuel Clifford of Topsfield.

28 Moses Averill, born June 5, 1786, in Topsfield; married, Oct. 18, 1808, Mehitable Merrill of New Rowley, now Georgetown.

Children :

MOSES, b. Oct. 8, 1808, in Topsfield; d. Nov. 4, 1808.

SALINDA, b. Aug. 18, 1809, in Topsfield; unm.

40 ROYAL AUGUSTUS, b. May 10, 1811, in Topsfield; m. and lived in Stoneham.

HANNAH, b. June 3, 1813, in Topsfield; m. Mar. 13, 1832, Capt. Simon F. Estey; lived in Middleton.

ELIZABETH B., b. May 14, 1816, in Topsfield; m. Oct. 24, 1841, Joseph N. Pope of Topsfield; no children.

JOHN MERRILL, b. Mar. 22, 1826, in Middleton; shoemaker; d. unm. May 9, 1846, in Middleton; buried in Lynn.

41 **MOSES ABBA**, b. Dec. 20, 1827 (1828. Danvers Rds.), in Middleton.

ENOCH FAULKNER, b. April 13, 1830, in Middleton; m. Anna S. Hatch; lived in Lynn, where he d. in 1906.

MEHITABLE MERRILL, b. Aug. 1, 1833, in Middleton; d. unm. Nov. 3, 1897. Lived in Lynn. "Was a physician of good repute."

29 Daniel Averill, born in Topsfield, June 12, 1762, was a husbandman, and lived in Topsfield; soldier in the Revolution. He married, July 7, 1795, Betsey Clinton. She was born in Danvers. He died Jan. 11, 1845, and she died Dec. 10, 1854, at the almshouse, aged 80 years.

Children :

DANIEL, b. Jan. 3, 1796; d. April 6, 1838.

JACOB, b. Feb. 26, 1799; d. unm. Dec. 21, 1837. Was insane the later part of his life.

EUNICE, b. June 4, 1805; m. (int. Oct. 2, 1825), Lieut. William MacKenzie of Waltham, Vt.

NABBY, b. Nov. 18, 1807; m. Sept. 27, 1830, Samuel Beckford.

30 Solomon Averill, born in Topsfield, Aug. 20, 1769, was a farmer, and lived in Topsfield. He married, March 11, 1794, Anna, daughter of John and Anna Towne of Boxford, and died Feb. 23, 1855. She died March 24, 1851, aged 83 years.

Children, born in Topsfield :

ANNIS, b. May 6, 1795; m. Oct. 7, 1818, Samuel Blaisdell.

ASA, b. Nov. 16, 1797; m., and lived in Reading.

42 **CYRUS**, b. Oct. 30, 1802.

31 Benjamin Averill, born in Middleton, Oct. 9, 1770; married, Oct. 15, 1791, Elizabeth, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Lord) Andrews of Ipswich. Cooper. Lived in Ipswich. At his father's death, Stephen Dutch of Ipswich was appointed his guardian. Served on a privateer during the Revolution, securing \$500 prize money. Was "Ensign" in the militia in 1800. He died in Ipswich, Feb. 6, 1841, and she died Aug. 30, 1843, aged 73 years.

Children, born in Ipswich :

A daughter, b. and d. Oct. 26, 1791.

ELIZABETH, b. April 15, 1793; d. unm. Aug. 17, 1872, in Ipswich.

43 BENJAMIN, b. June 20, 1796; d. April 9, 1872.

JOSEPH, b. Sept. 11, 1800; d. Sept. 20, 1800.

SARAH, b. Aug. 28, 1801; d. Dec. 3, 1828; m. July 23, 1820, Israel K. Jewett of Ipswich; 7 children.

44 JAMES KIMBALL, b. Mar. 19, 1804.

LUCY ANN, b. May 6, 1807; d. unm. Sept. 2, 1824.

45 WARREN, b. July 6, 1809.

46 WILLIAM TARBELL, b. April 13, 1811.

32 Elijah Averill, born in Topsfield, Dec. 21, 1762, was a housewright, and lived in Topsfield. Selectman in 1798. He received, in 1776, by will from his grandfather, "the sword that was my Father's," i. e., Ebenezer Averill, born 1669. He married, May 6, 1788, Mary Gould, daughter Maj. Joseph and Elizabeth Gould. She died Sept. 7, 1797, æ. 36 years, and he died Aug. 4, 1813. In his inventory of estate were pump making tools, \$18.00.

Children :

MARY, b. Feb. 11, 1789; d. June 26, 1876; m. Nov. 30, 1809, John Gould, 3d.

PRISCILLA, b. May 17, 1792; d. Aug. 12, 1872, in Beverly; m. Sept. 22, 1812, Capt. John Lamson.

ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 4, 1797; d. Nov. 21, 1895; m. (int. Oct. 12, 1834), Dr. John Porter of Wenham. At time of m. she was of Boston.

33 Moses Averill, baptized in Topsfield, Oct. 1, 1769, married, Dec. 15, 1796, Sarah Clarke, and died July 29, 1798.* She married, 2nd, Nov. 6, 1831, Capt. Joseph Sawyer, and died, June 2, 1841, aged 69 years.

Children, born in Topsfield :

Infant twin children, d. between Oct. 10-Nov. 30, 1797.

SARAH, b. Sept. 23, 1798; living in 1814.

*DIED. At Topsfield, Mr. Moses Averill, aged 29; who, in the various relations of life, exhibited an amiable succession of the social and christian virtues.—*Salem Gazette*, Aug. 7, 1798.

34 Luke Averill, born in Topsfield, Sept. 20, 1779; married Dec. 21, 1813, Sally, daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Batchelder) Foster of Rowley; she died April 11, 1873, aged 78. He was a yeoman and lived at "The Colleges." He was run over by a wagon and killed, July 20, 1821. In the inventory of his estate appears the item: "cavalry equipments."

Children, born in Topsfield:

MEHITABLE FOSTER, b. March 28, 1814; d. Jan., 1899 in Reading, Mass.; m. March 28, 1833, Benjamin F. Adams of Topsfield.

LYDIA ANN, b. May 20, 1816; d. Sept. 25, 1847; m. April 22, 1840 in Ipswich, Israel Wildes, afterwards of Topsfield.

ISAAC NEWTON, b. Aug. 7, 1819; m. 1st, May 17, 1849, Mary S., dau. of Asa and Selina Bradstreet of Georgetown. She d. Dec. 28, 1851, aged 29, having had one child: Lydia Ann, b. July 9, 1851; d. Sept. 11, 1851, at Ipswich. He m. 2d, March 19, 1857, Mary E., dau. of John C. and Elizabeth Wilson of Annapolis, N. S. She d. Aug. 20, 1880, aged 62. Shoe operative; lived in Topsfield where he d. Oct. 29, 1906.

35 Benjamin Averill, born Feb. 22, 1781, in Middleton; married, June 2, 1808, Hannah, daughter of Andrew and Ruth (Curtis) Peabody of Middleton. She was born Aug. 22, 1783, and died Feb. 4, 1854. He died Aug. 13, 1849.

Children, all born in Middleton:

HANNAH, b. Sept. 23, 1808; d. unm. May 8, 1884.

RUTH, b. Oct. 4, 1810; d. Apr. 21, 1891; m. 1st, Apr. 2, 1835, Barzillai Gould; 2 children. He d. Oct. 24, 1848 and she m. 2d, Dec. 10, 1856, Rev. John Gillingham of Bradford and Warren, N. H.

47 **BENJAMIN**, b. June 30, 1812.

48 **ANDREW PEABODY**, b. June 5, 1815.

49 **JOSEPH**, b. March 31, 1818.

EBENEZER HUBBARD, b. Feb. 4, 1820; d. Sept. 30, 1849.

50 **EDWARD PUTNAM**, b. Nov. 23, 1821.

ALFRED AUGUSTUS, b. Mar. 8, 1825; m. Mar. 15, 1868, Martha J., dau. of Samuel W. and Polly (Gould) Weston. She was b. June 26, 1838, and d. Oct. 22, 1908 in Middleton.

35a Joseph Averill, born in Middleton, Dec. 15, 1792, was a farmer, and lived in that part of Andover that afterwards became North Andover. He married May 23, 1819, Elizabeth Averill, probably daughter of John and Betsey (Austin) Averill. She died Nov. 18, 1851 and he died Mar. 5, 1876.

Children, born in Andover :

ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 27, 1819.

JOHN, b. July 18, 1821; m. Oct. 31, 1854, Fidelia, dau. Jacob and Susanna Berry of Andover.

JOSEPH, b. Aug. 18, 1824; farmer; lived in North Andover; m. 1st, Nov. 18, 1856, Susan M. Perley of Boxford. She d. June 21, 1871, and he m. 2d, July 10, 1873, Eunice B. Perley, sister of his first wife. He d. Sept. 24, 1887 and she d. July 13, 1892. Had: (1) George Leonard, b. July 28, 1859; m. Dec. 20, 1883, Elvira Lake Towne of Topsfield. Farmer and lives in North Andover; (2) Mary Lizzie, b. Mar. 31, 1861; m. Apr. 9, 1895, Charles Walter Paul; (3) Florence Maria, b. Sept. 24, 1865.

GEORGE D., b. Sept. 10, 1830; shoemaker; d. unm. July 9, 1852.

36 Thomas Averill, born in Topsfield, March 21, 1798; married, Sept. 6, 1827, Sophronia, daughter of Dominick and Sarah (Perkins) Moore. She died May 2, 1874. Shoemaker and farmer; lived in Topsfield and died May 8, 1846.

Children, all born in Topsfield :

A CHILD, b. Feb. 4, 1828; d. Feb. 6, 1828.

51 THOMAS LEVERETT, b. Nov. 1, 1829.

52 EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. May 3, 1832.

MARY ELLEN, b. June 15, 1835; m. — Patch.

GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 6, 1844; m. Oct. 3, 1866, Lodie A., dau. of Daniel and Fanny (Small) Towne. Farmer and cider manufacturer. Soldier in Civil War; 6 mos. service in Co. B, 7th Mass. Vols. and 100 days service in Co. I, 6th Mass. Vols.

37 Nathaniel Perkins Averill, born in Topsfield, Oct. 25, 1803, married Susan S. daughter of William and Jemima Silver.* He died at Salem of consumption, Nov.

*The marriage of Nathaniel P. Averill and Sarah Sheldon on June 6, 1819 is recorded at Danvers.

7, 1861. She died at Salem, May 10, 1867 aged 67 years and 4 months.

Child, born in Salem :

53 NATHANIEL S., b. July 4, 1835.

38 Aaron Perkins Averill, born in Topsfield, May, 1810, married Jan. 24, 1838, in Topsfield, Julia Ann Eastman. He died at Georgetown, Feb. 7, 1865, aged 54 y., 9 m.

Children, born in Topsfield :

EDWIN WALLACE, b. Aug. 5, 1838; d. Nov. 27, 1845.

MARTHA ANN, b. Sept. 19, 1841.

HARRIET WOOD, b. May 20, 1847.

38 Ephraim Averill, born in Topsfield, Feb. 28, 1813; married, first, April 11, 1833, Lydia Simonds Potter of Ipswich. She died Aug. 3, 1850, and he married, second, May 4, 1851, Mary Faulkner, daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia Towne. She became insane and died June 6, 1870, in Ipswich, aged 57. He possessed a fine bass voice and for many years conducted old time "singing schools." He died in Topsfield, Jan. 26, 1898.

Children, all born in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich :

ELIZA MARY, b. June 6, 1834; m. April 25, 1852, Charles Perkins of Topsfield, and d. Mar. 19, 1907.

54 EPHRAIM PERKINS, b. Mar. 9, 1836.

CAROLINE AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 11, 1841; m. 1st, May 10, 1859, Benjamin How of Ipswich; m. 2d, June 5, 1873, Thomas Potter of Ipswich; m. 3d, April 6, 1881, William H. Tozier of Ipswich. Lives in Ipswich.

40 Albert Augustus Averill, born in Topsfield, May 10, 1811, married, Sept. 15, 1839 at Danvers, Hannah M., daughter of Timothy and Clarissa Walton. She died at Stoneham, Mar. 3, 1852. He was named at birth Royal Augustus Averill, without doubt for Royal Augustus Merriam, M. D., the Topsfield physician. He went by the name of "Augustus" during his younger days but on attaining his majority he adopted the name Albert Augustus. Lived in Salem and Stoneham.

Children :

HANNAH JANE, b. June 7, 1841, in Salem.

ARCHANA MARIA, b. ———; m. Mar. 10, 1861, in Middleton,
Otis M. Clement of Stoneham.

ELECTRA P., b. July 7, 1848, in Salem; d. Aug. 25, 1848 in Salem.

ABBY L., b. Feb., 1852; d. July 28, 1852.

41 Moses Abba Averill, born Dec. 20, 1827 (1828. Danvers Rds.), in Middleton, married July 20, 1851, at Salem, Mary Jane Ellis, daughter of Dougal and Caroline C. (Fuller) Campbell, born at Newport, N. S. She died in Salem, Apr. 19, 1885, aged 57 years, and he died in Salem, Dec. 22, 1895. He was a shoemaker while a young man living in Danvers and afterwards removed to Salem when he became a policeman and court officer.

Children :

MOSES F., b. Mar. 23, 1852, in Peabody; d. Dec. 11, 1868, in Salem.

ARTHUR A., b. Oct., 1853 in Peabody; d. Feb. 19, 1902 in Salem.
Lawyer.

SALENDIA EVELYN, b. Sept. 23, 1864, in Salem; m. Sept. 10, 1884.
Robert S. Coblents of Peabody. Lives in Salem.

42 Cyrus Averill, born in Topsfield, Oct. 30, 1802; married Dec. 8, 1828, Lavinia, daughter of Darius and Mary (Kezar) Dickenson of Ipswich. She died Dec. 21, 1888, aged 82. Farmer; lived in Topsfield and died March 10, 1891.

Children, all born in Topsfield :

ELMA LAVINIA, b. Oct. 23, 1830; d. Mar. 7, 1896, in Topsfield;
m. Aug. 15, 1857, George H. Davison, of Gloucester.

MARIA JANE, b. Oct. 11, 1832; d. Dec. 30, 1900 in Topsfield; m.
April, 1854, at Danvers, James R. Hobbs.

55 CYRUS AUSTIN, b. Aug. 10, 1834.

SARAH AMANDA, b. Oct. 29, 1836; m. Oct. 7, 1853, at Danvers,
Nathaniel Foster of Topsfield.

MARY BOYNTON, b. April 20, 1839; m. Feb. 25, 1870, Addison
Wonson of Gloucester.

JOHN FRANCIS, b. June 9, 1852; unm.; lives in Topsfield.

ELLEN FRANCES, b. June 18, 1843, *Family Record* (Cynthia Ellen,
Aug. 18, 1843—*Town Record.*); d. March 25, 1864, suicide by
poison.

43 Benjamin Averill, born in Ipswich, June 20, 1798; married April 25, 1821, in Ipswich, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hodgkins) Jewett. Cooper. Removed to Salem in 1835, where he died April 9, 1872. She died Dec. 4, 1882, aged 81 years.

Children, born in Ipswich and Rowley :

ELIZABETH LORD, b. Aug. 14, 1821, in Ipswich; d. Sept. 16, 1822.

ELIZABETH LORD, b. Sept. 18, 1822, in Ipswich; d. unm., Nov. 8, 1903 at Salem.

LUCY ANN, b. Sept. 14, 1824, in Ipswich, d. Sept. 29, 1825.

SARAH JEWETT, b. June 6, 1826, in Ipswich; d. July 27, 1885 in Salem.

JOHN JEWETT, b. July 25, 1828, in Ipswich; d. July 9, 1897; m. June 14, 1855, Octavia W. Oliver of Bath, Me.; carpenter and foreman. Children: Daniel Webster Dodge, b. Sept. 9, 1860, in Salem; d. Sept. 4, 1875, in Salem; Julia M., b. Nov. 29, 1817, in Salem.

LUCY ANN, b. July 1, 1830, in Ipswich; m. April 1, 1860, Edward H. Randall. Lives in Salem.

HARRIET J., b. Jan. 2, 1832, in Ipswich; d. Nov. 4, 1907, unm., at Salem.

56 **JAMES WILLIAM**, b. Feb. 22, 1834, in Ipswich.

BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 26, 1835, in Rowley; carpenter and distiller; d. Mar. 2, 1879; m. Lucy J. Redmond. Had: Martha C., b. Sept. 15, 1861.

JOSEPH JEWETT, b. Dec. 13, 1836, in Rowley; d. May 18, 1836.

ELLEN HODGES, b. Jan. 2, 1839, in Rowley; m. at Fall River, June 19, 1902, Capt. Wm. Prescott Powers of Deer Isle, Me.

JOSEPH JEWETT (twin), b. June 10, 1841, in Rowley; painter; m. July 29, 1869, Cassandra D., dau. Thos. and Susan T. Maxfield. He d. at Salem, Feb. 6, 1903.

SAMUEL ANDREWS (twin), b. June 10, 1841, in Rowley; d. Aug. 2, 1842 in Salem.

GEORGE JEWETT, b. June 15, 1845, in Rowley; carriage painter; d. May 28, 1898; m. Jan. 20, 1876, Georgianna P., dau. George M. and Elizabeth (Gray) Saunders of Salem. Had: Harry Webster, b. Nov. 6, 1881.

44 James Kimball Averill, born in Ipswich, Mar. 19, 1804, married Nov. 10, 1835, Eliza Howard, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Howard) Brown of Salem. He was a cabinet-maker and learned his trade with Nathaniel

Appleton of Salem. He died Sept. 2, 1855 in Ipswich. She died in Salem, Aug. 1, 1867, aged 65 years.

Children :

HARRIET ELIZA, b. 1839; d. unm. Feb. 27, 1882 at Salem.

GEORGE H., b. 1840; m. Oct. 29, 1872, at Hamilton, Edna Augusta, dau. of Dudley and Ednah (Dane) Porter; d. Nov. 17, 1907; clerk. She d. June 16, 1911 in Salem, aged 72 years.

CAROLINE HOWARD, m. ——— Wheeler.

45 Warren Averill, born July 6, 1809, in Ipswich; married May 15, 1832, Elizabeth Jane Knox of Gardner, Me., then resident in Ipswich. She died Jan. 28, 1880. He was a cooper by trade, at one time being engaged in the fishing business. He died Nov. 26, 1884.

Children, all born in Ipswich :

MARGARET E., b. —; d. Feb. 11, 1851.

ABBY JANE GARDNER, b. June 16, 1846; d. Sept. 29, 1851.

A SON, b. July 23, 1853; d. July 26, 1853.

LUENIA, b. Aug. 4, 1855; m. July 20, 1892, Charles L. Perkins of Newburyport.

46 William Tarbell Averill, born April 13, 1811, in Ipswich; married 1st, Eliza Winter of Gloucester. She died Aug. 17, 1839 and he married 2nd, July 15, 1841, Harriet J., daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hodgkins) Jewett of Ipswich. She died Apr. 28, 1890. He was a carpenter by trade and lived in Gloucester and Ipswich. Was tax collector for many years and inspector of customs in 1848. He died July 1, 1881.

Child by 1st wife :

WILLIAM, b. Feb., 1839; d. Nov. 19, 1839.

Children by 2d wife :

LYDIA MANNING, b. Sept. 23, 1842; d. Jan. 27, 1870; m. Nov. 29, 1866, Charles W. Bamford of Ipswich.

57 WILLIAM WARREN, b. Nov. 17, 1845.

A SON, b. Nov. 23, 1848; d. Nov. 26, 1848.

47 Benjamin Averill, born June 30, 1812, in Middleton; married, Jan. 1, 1846, Lois, daughter of Jacob

and Lois (Lufkin) Proctor of Derry, N. H. She was born April 2, 1822 and died in Middleton, Nov., 1898. He lived in Middleton and died there Aug. 13, 1881.

Children :

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. April 15, 1856; m. June 9, 1892, Louise Booker of Howardsville, Va., where they now live. No children.

JOHN QUINCY, b. 1859; unm.; lives in Middleton.

ALVIN PROCTER, b. Nov. 25, 1860; d. Oct. 25, 1862.

48 Andrew Peabody Averill, born June 5, 1815, in Middleton; married, May 28, 1840, Elizabeth Stearns, daughter of Peabody and Dolly (Kenny) Russell of Boxford. She was born Dec. 4, 1817 and died Oct. 24, 1890. He died Dec. 17, 1889. Lived in Middleton.

Children :

ALBERT AVANDER, b. Jan. 15, 1842; m. May, 1866, Sarah, dau. of Isaac and Sarah (Peasley) Craig of Newbury, N. H.

BENJAMIN RUSSELL, b. Nov. 14, 1849; d. May 29, 1864.

ANDREW PRESTON, b. July 18, 1856; m. Dec. 25, 1882, Cora S. McKay, b. Apr. 25, 1860, in Bowdoin, Me.; Harvard Univ. Supt. Schools, Martha's Vineyard; 6 children.

CHARLES SIDNEY, b. Feb. 9, 1859; d. unm. Aug. 16, 1885; school-teacher.

49 Joseph Averill, born March 31, 1818, in Middleton; married, 1st, Oct. 22, 1884, Martha A., daughter of Joseph Berry and Patty (Elliott) Perkins of Middleton. She was born April 13, 1825 and died, April 24, 1884, in Danvers. He married, 2nd, Oct. 14, 1886, Mrs. Mary J. (Perkins) Greene, a sister of his first wife. He died Jan. 8, 1893, in Danvers.

Children, all by 1st wife :

LEVERETT PERKINS, b. Sept. 14, 1847; d. Aug. 28, 1848.

LEVERETT PERKINS, b. Sept. 4, 1849; m. Jan. 17, 1877, Harriet Putnam, dau. of George P. and Charlotte (Towne) Wilkins of Middleton. She was b. April 11, 1850. No children. He d. Oct. 2, 1894, in Danvers.

HELEN WARD, b. Oct. 8, 1855; unm.; grad. Holyoke Seminary; lives in St. Paul, Minn.

ANNIE M., b. Oct. 11, 1858; m. 1st. — Fiske; m. 2nd, Caleb C. Gardner of Salem.

GEORGE.

50 Edward Putnam Averill, born Nov. 23, 1821, in Middleton; married, 1st, Dec. 26, 1849, Lavinia K. daughter of William and Hannah (Moore) Perkins of Andover. She was born Sept. 20, 1829 and died in 1853. He married, 2nd, April 19, 1857, Mary Ham, daughter of William and Martha (Ham) Webber of Sanford, Me. She was born Jan. 27, 1829 and died Mar. 2, 1887, in Lynn. He married, 3rd, Apr. 12, 1888, Abbie A., daughter of Lyman and Synthia (Webber) Butler of Sanford, Me. She was born July 23, 1849. Lives in Lynn.

Children by 2nd wife:

CLARENCE B., b. April 22, 1858; unm.

CERESCO PUTNAM, b. Sept. 13, 1860; d. Sept. 8, 1861, in Middleton.

CERESCO PUTNAM, b. Jan. 24, 1862; unm.

51 Thomas Leverett Averill, born in Topsfield, Nov. 1, 1829; married July, 1851, Ruth R. Carr of Newburyport. Farmer and painter. He died June 14, 1889.

Children born in Topsfield:

SUSAN SILVER, b. Dec. 13, 1851; m. Sept. 27, 1875, Frank G. Moore of Dallas, Texas; merchant.

SIDNEY WOOD, b. May 14, 1857; unm.; lived in Topsfield.

52 Edward Augustus Averill, born in Topsfield, May 3, 1832, married in Salem, Oct. 16, 1855, Harriet M. W., daughter of Richard Preston, born in Ohio. Farmer and engineer. He died of heart disease, Feb. 7, 1890, in Salem.

Children:

ELLA J., b. 1856; m. at Lynn, Feb. 10, 1876, George H., son of Edward P., and Adeline D. (Warren) Smith.

MARY F., b. July 3, 1864, in Salem.

GERTRUDE M., b. Oct. 28, 1872, in Salem.

53 Nathaniel S. Averill, born July 4, 1835; married Jan. 1, 1867, Mary J., daughter of Alexander and Jane Bowie of Bowdoin, Me.; died Nov. 11, 1906; currier. Child, born in Salem.

NATHANIEL HERBERT, b. April 16, 1878; m. June 10, 1908, Katherine, dau. Arthur D. and Nannie E. (Foster) Morrison. Plumber.

54 Ephriam Perkins Averill, born in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mar. 9, 1836; married Dec. 8, 1864, Susan, daughter of William G. and Mehetable (Balch) Lake. Soldier in Civil War; three years in Co. D. 12th Mass. Vols.; corporal. Shoe operative. Lived in Topsfield where he died Nov. 29, 1909.

Children, born in Topsfield:

ELMER PERKINS, b. April 20, 1866; m. Nov. 29, 1889, at Georgetown, Annie P. dau. of Whipple and Charlotte A. (Smith) Ingalls. Children: Eleanor, b. Jan. 2, 1890; d. March 20, 1890; Charles Francis, b. June 3, 1891; Florence Osgood, b. Jan. 13, 1893. Shoe operative; lives in Topsfield.

CARRIE HAMMOND, b. Dec. 2, 1871; m. Dec. 20, 1894 at Pawtucket, R. I., Arthur G. Lunt of Newburyport. Child: Arthur Osgood, b. July 25, 1895.

LULU JESSIE, b. April 3, 1876.

55 Cyrus Austin Averell, born in Topsfield, Aug. 10, 1834; married April 6, 1864, Margaret Y., daughter of Charles and Anna Sweeney of Topsfield. Farmer; lived in Topsfield and died there March 26, 1900.

Children, all born in Topsfield:

HERMAN AUSTIN, b. March 7, 1865; d. March 8, 1865.

ALBION FRANCIS, b. May 4, 1866; carpenter; d. Sept. 22, 1896.

CHARLES JUSTIN, b. June 12, 1871.

FREDERICK AUSTIN, b. April 10, 1879.

MARION ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 17, 1880; m. Oct. 18, 1905, John R. Gould of Topsfield.

56 James William Averill, born Feb. 22, 1834, in Ipswich; married Dec. 31, 1865, in Salem, Martha J. daughter of Amos T. and Abigail L. Leavitt of Hampton, N. H.; died Nov. 10, 1906. House-painter; lived in Salem.

Child :

ARTHUR LANE, b. Jan. 26, 1867, in Salem; Boston Univ. 1895; lawyer; lives in Salem.

57 William Warren Averill, born Nov. 17, 1845, at Ipswich, machinist, married, 1st, Oct. 3, 1866, at Salem, Annie L. daughter of Samuel P. and Sarah L. (Norfolk) Floyd. She died at Salem, of consumption, May 12, 1873, aged 30 years and he married, 2d, Nov. 24, 1886, at Peabody, Mrs. Martha A. (Bruce) Pickering, daughter of Daniel and Mary I. S. Bruce of Marblehead. Lives in Salem; milk contractor.

Children, born in Salem :

ERNEST HOLTEN, b. Apr. 7, 1867; m. June 17, 1908, Mrs. Ada L. (Harrington) Brown, dau. Simon G. and Caroline A. Harrington.

LYDIA M. B., b. May 18, 1870; d. May 18, 1879 in Salem.

EDNAH FLOYD (twin), b. July 30, 1872; d. May 26, 1879.

EDITH JEWETT (twin), b. July 30, 1872; m. Nov. 20, 1895, in Salem, Horace B. Brooks of Salem.

NORTHFIELDS, SALEM, IN 1700. NO. 2.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

THIS part of North Salem lies between School street and North river and westward from North street to a line drawn about midway of what is now the territory of Harmony Grove cemetery.

North street was called, in 1759, the highway from ye great bridge up into the Northfield, the highway leading to Waters', so called, and highway over the great bridge. It was called the street or great road from North bridge to the iron works in Danvers in 1800; road to Danvers New Mills from Salem in 1811; and road leading to Danvers in 1814.

School street is an ancient way. It was called the road leading to Trask's mill, so called, in 1759; cross road leading from the road to Danvers to Trask's mills, in 1781; and School street as early as 1842, and to the Harmony Grove cemetery, on what is now Grove street, in 1846.

Buffum street was a new way, called Buffum street, in 1806.

Barr street was laid out and known by that name as early as 1850.

Randall street was laid out about 1860.

Harmony street was laid out in 1853.

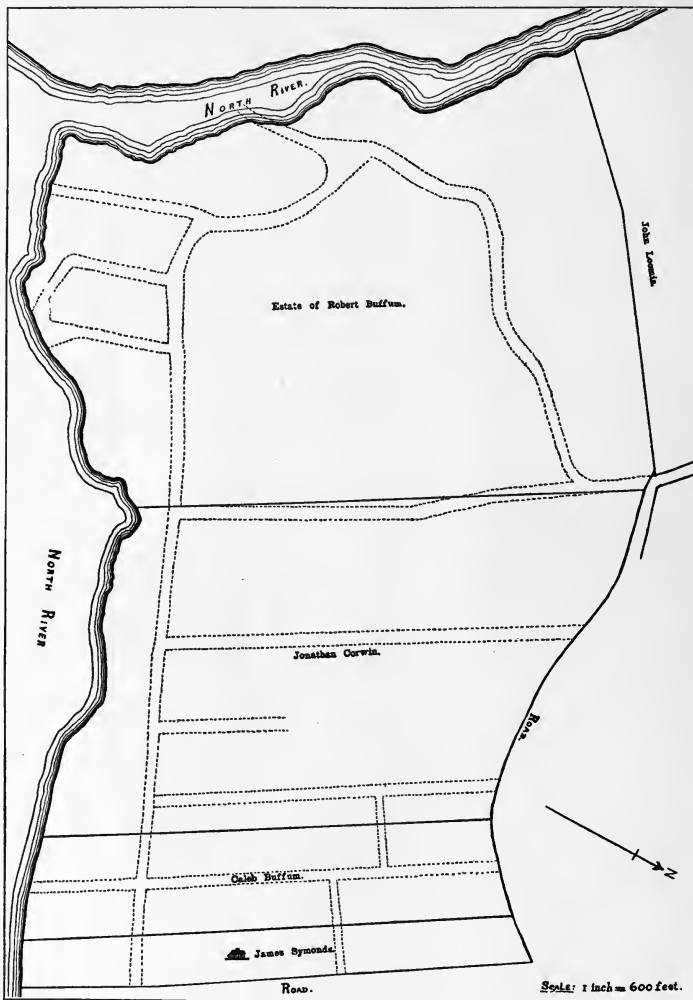
Dunlap street was laid out through the Dunlap estate about 1870.

Sylvan street was laid out in 1883.

Churchill street was laid out in 1891.

Grove street was first used in or soon after 1712. In that year John Trask and Joseph Boice, jr., were granted liberty by the town of Salem to erect a grist mill at Spooner's point, which was on the southwestern side of the river and on the easterly side of Grove street. This





PLAN OF NORTH SALEM IN THE YEAR 1700, NO. 2.

grant was made on condition that the mill should be built and a highway constructed across the river for men and teams, at the expense of said Trask and Boice, within three years. The mill was duly built and the road constructed. It was known as Grove street as early as 1846, from the entrance to the Harmony Grove cemetery to the river, and the rest of the distance it was called a part of School street.

Beach, Oak and Friend streets were laid out by Jonathan F. Carleton as early as 1846. Beach street is now known as Flint street.

Mason street was called the new road to Trask's mill in 1800; and Mason street as early as 1836.

Tremont street, formerly called Myrtle street, was at first laid out about half-way from Mason to School streets and called Adams street as early as 1857. Subsequently it was carried through to School street and called Myrtle street the whole length.

William Wood, in his volume, written in 1633, entitled "New Englands Prospect," speaks of Northfields as follows: "Although their land* be none of the best, yet beyond those rivers† is a very good soyle, where they have taken farmes, and get their Hay, and plant their corne; there they crosse these rivers with small Canowes, which are made of whole pine trees, being about two foot & a half over, and 20. foote long."

James Symonds House. This lot of land belonged to John Symonds very early. He died, possessed of it, in 1671, having devised it to his wife Elizabeth, for her life, and then absolutely to his son James Symonds of Salem, joiner. The widow probably died before 1679, when James Symonds was in the possession of the land. It has been stated that the ancient house on this lot was the first one erected in the Northfields; and it was probably gone about 1700. It is said to have stood where the Upham schoolhouse stands.

Caleb Buffum Lot. This lot was owned by Robert

*Centre of Salem.

†North and South rivers.

Buffum as early as 1661, and was probably owned by his son Caleb Buffum in 1700.

Jonathan Corwin Lot. That part of this lot which lies easterly of the dashes was early in the possession of widow Spooner.

The rest of the lot belonged to Mr. Corwin in 1700 and before.

Estate of Robert Buffum Lot. This tract of land belonged to the estate of Robert Buffum in 1700.

NOTE ON THE BOWDITCH FAMILY.

The following items, taken from the Salem, Mass., and Newport, R. I., Records, throw some light upon the history of the family of Nathaniel Bowditch, son of William Bowditch, the emigrant.

On October 12, 1674, Nathaniel Bowditch of Newport, R. I., sold to John Pudney thirty acres of land in Salem, bounded east by the Common, west by John Brown and John Moulton, north by a highway, and south by Thomas Green. The deed was acknowledged before Walter Clarke, afterwards Governor of Rhode Island.

In 1701-2, there was a general distribution of common lands at Newport, and on 12 March, 1701-2, the Newport Proprietors granted a tract of land to Nathaniel Bowdish bounded south and east on his own land, north on a highway and on the land laid out to Lawrence and Cary (Carew) Clarke, and west on Richard Dunn.

On 22 April, 1712, William Bowdish of Dartmouth, Mass., tailor, sold to Capt. Richard Dunn, of Newport, yeoman, a dwelling house and eight acres of land and orchard situated in Newport, bounded north on the highway, east, west and south on the said Richard Dunn. This deed was signed by William Bowdish and his wife, Mary.

The above makes it most probable that William Bowdish of Dartmouth was the son of Nathaniel² (William¹) of Newport. A search of the Dartmouth Vital Records and of the Bristol County Probate and Land Registry at Taunton should reveal much further data concerning this branch of the Bowditch family.

GEORGE ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR.

THE TURNER FAMILY OF SALEM.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, M. A.

One of the most eminent of Salem families, both in commercial and political life, during the later colonial and the entire provincial period of Massachusetts history, was the Turner family, a family as conspicuous for its wealth and social position as for the high offices held by its members under the Crown. It was a family illustrious in the annals of Salem at a time when the great families of Crowninshield and Derby had not yet emerged into prominence, and it retained its position until well after the Revolution of 1775, which swept away the old order of things and brought forward new men, who built up their position upon the ruins of the provincial aristocracy. I do not think that I am overstating matters, if I say that from 1700 to 1750 the Turner family ranked next in importance to that of the Brownes, at Salem, and with this latter family they were closely bound by ties of marriage and friendship.

This important family has, curiously enough, suffered more than its share of erroneous statements regarding its genealogy, for ever since the time of Felt, genealogists and antiquaries have constantly made misleading and erroneous statements concerning its genealogy and history. The very origin of the family has long been in dispute, and recently a misleading error made by Mr. Sidney Perley, in his "Salem in 1700," published in the "Essex Antiquarian," has still further tended to confuse its subsequent history.

As early as 1827, Felt stated, upon what authority I could never learn, but probably upon that of a family tradition, that the progenitor of the family in Salem, Capt. John Turner, was the son of one John Turner, a merchant, who was early at Salem, but subsequently re-

moved to Barbadoes, where he died in 1668, possessed of great wealth. This John Turner was probably a close connection of the Salem family, but what the exact relationship was cannot be stated until the records at Barbadoes are examined; but that he was not the father of Capt. John Turner of Salem is absolutely certain; and I cannot but wonder that nobody has heretofore taken notice of a very significant deed in the Salem Registry, dated 9 January, 1668, wherein John Turner of Salem, "marrenar," sells to Capt. John Turner of "Barbadus" one quarter part of the catch "Speedwell" of Salem, but fails to call him father or uncle, as it is likely he would have done had they been closely related (*Essex Deeds*, liber III, folio 48). This John Turner of the Barbadoes is probably the John Turner who, with his wife Elizabeth, was admitted to the First Church in Salem on 19 Nov., 1637. We are then told that his widow, named Ruth, subsequent to his death, in the Barbadoes, in 1668, married George Gardner of Salem.

This statement, made by Felt, concerning the parentage of Capt. John Turner of Salem, has been repeated by Savage and by subsequent writers upon the subject, with the exception of the late N. Ingersoll Bowditch, Esq., who, as early as 1847, perceived the truth and gave Capt. John Turner his correct parentage. The matter was discussed with considerable animation by Mr. Bowditch and the late L. M. Sargent, Esq., under the signatures of "Gleaner" and "Sigma," at that time Mr. Sargent maintaining with considerable heat, upon the strength of a family tradition, that the Salem John was the son of the Barbadoes merchant, while Mr. Bowditch correctly declared him to be the son of one Robert Turner, of Boston, a "shoemaker."

Being a descendant of the family, was naturally interested in the matter, and after careful investigations I became convinced that Mr. Bowditch was correct in his view, but it is only recently that I have been able to show conclusively that such was the case. The facts that we had to start with were as follows: Capt. John Turner, of Salem, was a wealthy merchant, and died there on 9

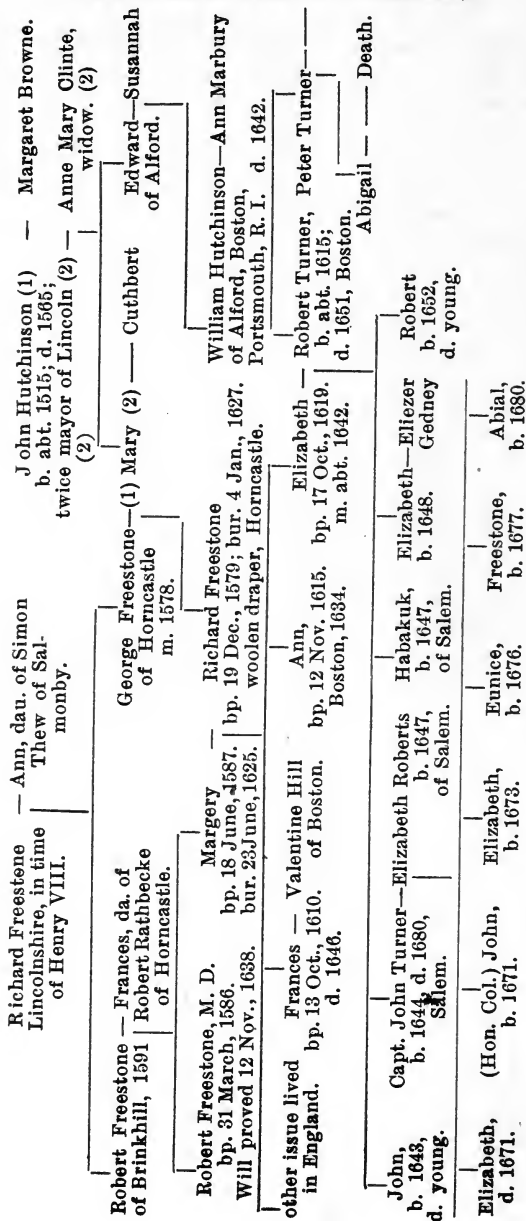
October, 1680, aged 36 years, as is shown by his gravestone in the Charter street cemetery, which was restored about one hundred years ago. This places the date of his birth in or about the year 1644. He is also known to have had a sister, Elizabeth, who married Eleazer Gedney, Esq., of Salem, and a grandson, Habakuk Turner. These three facts formed the starting point of my investigations. Now Robert Turner of Boston, the shoemaker, had a wife, Elizabeth, and the following children, all born in Boston: *John*, born 28 April, 1643, baptized 18 Feb., 1644, died young; *John*, born 8 September, 1644, baptized 15 Sept., 1644; *Habakuk*, born 18 April, 1647; *Elizabeth*, born 13 : 4 : 1648; and *Robert*, born 17 May, 1652, died in three months, a posthumous child. Habakuk, the third son, settled in Salem, where he was a mariner and merchant, trading with Barbadoes. Robert Turner, the "shoomaker," made his will 14 August, 1651, proved 3 : 10 : 1651. In it he mentions his wife Elizabeth, his sons, John and Habakuk, his daughter, Elizabeth, and the expected child. He also leaves bequests to Hannah Hill, daughter of "my wife's sister Frances Hill;" to Abigail Death, daughter of "my brother, Peter Turner," and to John Spurr's wife. Valentine Hill, "my loving friend," is one of the overseers. An examination of Valentine Hill's family shows that his first wife was named Frances, that she died on 17 Feb., 1646, and that the only issue that survived of this union was a daughter, Hannah Hill, who was baptized 17 March, 1639, and married 24 January, 1660, Antipas Boyce, thus making it clear that Robert Turner's wife, Elizabeth, was the sister of Valentine Hill's wife, Francis or Frances.

We now see that the ages of Capt. John Turner of Salem, and of John, son of Robert Turner of Boston, correspond, each has a sister Elizabeth, and one has a grandson Habakuk, while the other has a brother Habakuk, who goes to Salem from Boston. The circumstantial evidence was, therefore, very strong that they were identical, but it was only recently that I came upon the necessary evidence to establish this as a fact. Capt. John Turner of Salem had, among other issue, a daughter of

the unique name of Freestone, born at Salem on 25 October, 1677. In Lechford's Note Book, under date of 26 October, 1640, Elizabeth Freestone, spinster, of Boston, but formerly of Alford, in Lincolnshire, daughter of Richard Freestone, of Horncastle, deceased, gave a power of attorney to John Hutchinson of Lincoln to collect certain sums due her from the estate of her grandmother, Mary Cuthbert, and from her uncle, Robert Freestone, deceased, administrator on the estate of her grandfather, Robert Freestone. It at once struck me that as Robert and Elizabeth Turner of Boston had their first child born in 1643, they were probably married in 1642, and that Capt. John Turner of Salem, if he were their son, would name his child Freestone for his mother's family, provided she was the above mentioned Elizabeth Freestone. All that was necessary to do was to find a sister Frances Freestone for this Elizabeth Freestone, who could marry Valentine Hill and so be this Frances Hill, sister of Robert Turner's wife. In the Records of the First Church of Boston we have: Ann and Frances Freestone, "kinswomen of our brother, William Hutchinson," admitted to the First Church on 9 (9) and 28 (10) 1634, respectively; while in the Horncastle Parish Register we have: Frances, daughter of Richard Freestone, bapt. 13 Oct., 1610; Ann, his daughter, bapt. 12 Nov., 1615; and Elizabeth, his daughter, bapt. 17 Oct., 1619. Here, then, we have the necessary chain to show that Capt. John Turner of Salem was the son of Robert and Elizabeth (Freestone) Turner, and at the same time we show who were the wives of Robert Turner and Valentine Hill of Boston. But we find still more, as was pointed out to me by my eminent friend, Henry F. Waters, Esq., of Salem, we are able to make an addition to the Freestone pedigree, as it appears in the "Lincolnshire Pedigrees" published by the Harleian Society. Lechford describes Elizabeth Freestone as the granddaughter of Mary Cuthbert and also of Robert Freestone. Now Mary Cuthbert was born Hutchinson, and married, as her first husband, George Freestone, at Lincoln, on 13 Sept., 1578, and had a son Richard, bapt. 19 Dec., 1579, at Alford.

This Richard, according to the Harleian pedigree, married Margery —, and they were the parents of Ann, Frances and Elizabeth Freestone. Mary (Hutchinson) Freestone married secondly, — Cuthbert. Now how could Elizabeth Freestone call both Mary Cuthbert and Robert Freestone her grandparents? Robert Freestone, brother of George Freestone, married Frances Rathbecke and resided at Brink Hill, in Lincolnshire, where they had a daughter, Margery, baptized 18 June, 1587, who clearly married her first cousin, Richard Freestone, and thus their daughter, Elizabeth, was at once the granddaughter of Mary Cuthbert and of Robert Freestone. One more fact is also shown. Mary Freestone-Cuthbert was born Hutchinson, being the daughter of John Hutchinson, mayor of Lincoln, hence Ann and Frances Freestone were called kinswomen of William Hutchinson of Boston, and later of Portsmouth, R. I., and thus the late Col. Chester's Hutchinson pedigree that makes Edward Hutchinson of Alford, the son of John, the mayor of Lincoln, is confirmed; a fact that the late P. O. Hutchinson, Esq., of Sidmouth, Devon, was inclined to question.

The above facts will be made much clearer by the following chart, which will illustrate the somewhat confusing family connection of the Freestones and the Hutchinsons:



Having cleared up the ancestry of Captain John Turner of Salem, I shall take up the question of his wife's parentage. He married on 2: 10: 166(8?), Elizabeth Roberts. The late N. Ingersoll Bowditch, Esq., supposed her to have been the daughter of Robert Roberts of Rowley, but a careful examination of the Essex County records convinced me that this could not be the case, and that I must look further for her ancestry. Capt. John Turner died in 1680, and she married, secondly, at Marblehead, Major Charles Redford, a merchant of Salem and Marblehead, on 19 June, 1684. The name Eunice among the children of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner made me suspect that she was the Elizabeth Roberts, daughter of Thomas and Eunice Roberts of Boston, baptized in the First Church at Boston on 11: 4: 1648. This Thomas Roberts bought, in 1651, the estate of Robert Turner in Boston, and died in 1654. He was by occupation a felt maker. His widow, Eunice Roberts, married on 22 October, 1656, Moses Maverick, Esq., of Marblehead. We now find in the Salem Registry of Deeds, a deed, dated 9 April, 1694, wherein John Turner of Salem, merchant, "administrator to ye estate of my father John Turner, deceased, and also executor to ye estate of my father in law, Charles Redford, deceased, with ye free consent of my four sisters, Elizabeth, Eunice, ffrestone and Abiel Turners," sells for £70 to Samuel Cheever of Marblehead, a parcel of meadow and salt marsh, which was "sometimes my *Grandfather Mavericks* Deceased and for Just Debts due from his Estate Delivered by Execution to Charles Redford Creditor on his own and John Turner's accompt bounded with Mr. Reith on ye (south) side ye Street on ye Western side ye lands of Ephraim Sanders and Nathaniel Walton on ye East ye little Harbour on ye Northern containing by Estimation two acres" (Essex Deeds, liber X, folio 24). This deed establishes the parentage of Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner, showing her to be the daughter of Thomas and Eunice Roberts and step-daughter of Moses Maverick of Marblehead. Moreover, this deed is of the utmost importance in correcting the above mentioned error made by Mr. Sidney Perley, which will now be discussed.

The error referred to was the confusion made as to the children and grandchildren of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner made by Mr. Sidney Perley of Salem in his articles appearing in the "Essex Antiquarian" entitled "Salem in 1700," where he discusses the Turner estate. In Volume IX, page 74 (1905), of the "Essex Antiquarian," in speaking of Abiel Turner's lot, Mr. Perley says, "John Turner owned this lot early and died possessed of it October 9, 1680. The estate passed to his son, John Turner, who died in 1692 possessed of it. His real estate was not divided until March 22, 1696/7, when the lot was assigned to his daughter Abiel Turner." In Volume X, page 62 (1906) of the Essex Antiquarian, Mr. Perley continues "John Turner died in possession of the new house October 9, 1680. . . . The estate descended to his son, John Turner, of Salem, merchant. The latter died in 1692 in possession of the estate. . . . The estate was divided among his heirs 23 March, 1696/7 and the house and lot were assigned to his son, John Turner, who was then living there. This son was Major John Turner, afterwards Colonel and the Honorable Mr. Turner, being a rich merchant, magistrate and magnate." From this language it is, I think, evident that Mr. Perley desires to say that Hon. Col. John Turner was the grandson of John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner and the son of their son, John Turner, born 12 Sept., 1671. If we consider that this grandson was of age and selling land on 9 April, 1694, it is a little difficult to believe him to be the son of a man born in 1671. What misled Mr. Perley was the double administration taken out upon the estate of Capt. John Turner. Capt. John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner had the following children all born at Salem: *Elizabeth*, died April, 1671; *John*, born 12 September, 1671; *Elizabeth*, born 15 December, 1673; *Eunice*, born 1 Jan., 1676; *Freestone*, born 25 Oct., 1677 and a posthumous daughter, *Abial*, born 14 Oct., 1680. Capt. John Turner died on 9 Oct., 1680 and administration on his estate was granted to his widow Elizabeth, on 13 October, 1680 (Essex Court Files: Vol. XXXIV, p. 85), and on 30 : 9 : 1680, as administratrix, she presented the inventory. (Probate Vol. 301, p. 169)

On 19 June, 1684 she married Major Charles Redford. On 3 September, 1685 an execution was issued against Joseph Elwell of Gloucester, by Benjamin Gerrish, for Mr. Charles Redford "who married unto Mrs. Elizabeth Turner relict and administratrix of Mr. John Turner deceased." (Essex Court Files, Vol. XLV, p. 57.) A comparison of this document with the deed above given of John Turner to Samuel Cheever dated 9 April, 1694 conclusively shows that the John Turner, who sold the land at Marblehead in 1694 must be the son of John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner and that he could not have died in 1692 as Mr. Perley states. As I have said the confusion arose from the double administration upon the estate of Capt. John Turner, which was a very large one. When John Turner, son of Capt. John, came of age in 1692 he was given a new administration upon his father's estate, which his mother formerly had and on 6 June, 1693 he presented an inventory of his father's estate and at the same time an inventory of the estate of his father in law Major Charles Redford (Probate, Vol. 303, p. 98-99). On 22 March, 1696/7 the estate was divided among the heirs viz: John Turner, Benjamin and Elizabeth Gerrish, Samuel and Eunice Browne, Freestone Turner, and John Turner as guardian for Abiall Turner. (Probate, Vol. 305, pp. 289-292). The reason for this double administration is evident. All the children of John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner were very young at his death 9 Oct., 1680, and no division was made. In 1693 Redford and his wife being dead, the son, John Turner, who had come of age, was given administration on the estate of his father, which had not yet been divided. That Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner-Redford was dead as early as 1691 is shown by the will of her husband, Charles Redford, dated 29 April, 1691, in which he divides his estate into 5 equal parts; 4/5 to be given to the five children of John and Elizabeth Turner, deceased, the other 1/5 going to "my brother, William Redford." The executors were Samuel Gardner and John Turner. There are numerous other documents to show that Hon. Col. John was the son of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Roberts) Turner, but the above cited docu-

ments are enough to show the true relationship. Of course there is great excuse for Mr. Perley's error in as much as he was dealing with Salem Estates in 1700 and not with genealogical history, and the deed necessary to show the true facts of the case concerned Marblehead land and not Salem property; nevertheless an interpolated generation is apt to make confusion worse confounded in a family history.

I now come to the last of the errors perpetrated against this long suffering family namely the question of the parentage of the wife of this latter John Turner, or Hon. Col. John Turner Esquire, as he was styled. He married on 22 May, 1701 Mary Kitchen, daughter of Robert Kitchen, an eminent Salem merchant. It has always been stated that her mother was Bethia Weld, daughter of Dr. Daniel Weld of Salem. But Madam Bethia (Weld) Kitchen in her will, dated 31 January, 1721-2, proved 18 Dec., 1738 bequeathes her property to her son Edward Kitchen and her granddaughter Mary Lindall, daughter of Hon. Timothy and Bethia (Kitchen) Lindall, and passes over the only other child of Robert Kitchen then living, namely Mary Turner. Robert Kitchen was married as early as 1681, when his wife's place in the meeting house is mentioned, and he was married to Bethia Weld, as early as 1689, when their daughter, Bethia, who married Timothy Lindall, was born. But in as much as Bethia Weld was born at Cambridge on 24 January, 1667-8 it was hardly possible for her to have been the wife of Robert Kitchen as early as 1681. Moreover in a case on file in the Massachusetts Archives at the State House in the Secretary of State's office, wherein Timothy Lindall sued Edward Kitchen to recover property left to his daughter Mary Lindall deceased, by her grandmother, Madam Bethia (Weld) Kitchen, he makes deposition in June 1748, that his daughter Mary Lindall was the only person besides Edward Kitchen who had the blood of old Madam Bethia Kitchen. This plainly shows that Robert Kitchen must have had another wife, who was evidently the mother of Mary (Kitchen) Turner. Robert Kitchen had issue the following children: *John*, born —, eldest son mentioned in his father's

will dated 26 Feb., 1706-7, probably left no issue; *Mary*, baptized May, 1684, married Col. John Turner on 22 May, 1701; *Robert*, bp. 17 July, 1687, died young; *Bethia*, bp. 10 Nov., 1689, married Timothy Lindall 27 May, 1714; *Robert*, bp. 11 June, 1699, died in 1716, a student at Harvard; and *Edward*, bp. 18 Aug., 1700 married Freke Walcott, 19 Nov., 1730, obt. 1766. *s. p.* From this it is clear that besides Bethia, Robert Kitchen had only one other daughter, namely Mary Turner, the child of the unknown first wife. Now Samuel Sewell in his Diary under date of 24 August, 1688 records that he travelled from Salem to Boston and that "the widow Bordman and Mr. Kitchen's daughter that he had by Mary Bordman were on board." This is of course our Mary Kitchen, later the wife Col. John Turner and her mother was Mary Bordman, born at Cambridge in March, 1656, the daughter of Major William and Mary Bordman of Cambridge. Major Bordman, who was Steward of Harvard University died at Cambridge on 25 March, 1685. We thus have at last the maternal ancestry of Mary (Kitchen) Turner. Her father, Robert Kitchen Esq., was the son of John and Elizabeth (Grafton) Kitchen, the said Elizabeth being the widow of John Saunders and daughter of Joseph Grafton. Having, at last, cleared the way to give a true account of this illustrious Salem family, I shall now begin to give a brief account of the descendants of Robert and Elizabeth (Freestone) Turner.

1 Robert Turner of Boston, Massachusetts. He came in the "Blessing" from London in 1635, aged 24. He was admitted a townsman 25 : 2 : 1642, and joined the First Church 18 Feb., 1644. On 1 : 10 : 1644 Valentine Hill deeded him a house and garden in Boston on what is now Court Street near Bendall's Dock. On 30 : 4 : 1651 he sold his house to Thomas Roberts of Boston, felt maker. He may be the Robert Turner, who, on 10 Nov., 1651, together with Emanuel Downing, Joseph Grafton and John Browne, was deeded land by William Lord at Salem. His will dated 14 Aug., 1651 was proved 3 : 10 :

1651. The inventory taken 3 : 10 : 1651 amounted to £384 : 04 : 11. Married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard and Margery (Freestone) Freestone about 1641 or 1642.

Issue :

- 2 JOHN, born 28 April, 1643; d. young.
- 3 JOHN, born 8 Sept., 1644, bp. 15 Sept., 1644.
- 4 HABAKUK, born 18 April, 1647.
- 5 ELIZABETH, born 13 : 4 : 1648; married Eleazer Gedney, 9 June, 1665.
- 6 ROBERT, born 17 May, 1652; died in three months.

2 Capt. John Turner of Salem. A wealthy merchant in the Barbadoes trade. Bought a house and land of Ann More in Salem on 17 Aug., 1668, and erected the famous "House of the Seven Gables." Owned the ferry to Marblehead. On 12 March, 1674 he was constable and on 13 : 1 : 1678-9, selectman. He was also deputy from Salem. Owned Baker's Island. He married 2 : 10 : 166(8 ?) Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Eunice Roberts of Boston. He died in Salem, 9 Oct., 1680 leaving a very large estate. His widow married Major Charles Redford on 19 June, 1684. He is buried in Charter Street burying ground at Salem.

Issue :

- 7 ELIZABETH, died April, 1671.
- 8 JOHN, b. 12 Sept., 1671.
- 9 ELIZABETH, b. 15 Dec., 1673; married Benjamin Gerrish, Esq., 24 Sept., 1696.
- 10 EUNICE, b. 1 Jan., 1676; married Hon. Col. Samuel Browne, 19 March, 1695.
- 11 FREESTONE, b. 25 Oct., 1677; married Major Walter Price, 30 March, 1699.
- 12 ABIAL, born 14 Oct., 1680; d. single.

4 Capt. Habakuk Turner of Salem. A merchant and captain trading with Barbadoes. Married Mary, daughter of George Gardner of Salem, on 30 April, 1670, died before 15 Sept., 1686 when his widow married John Marston.

Issue:

- 13 ROBERT, b. 25 April, 1671. Removed to Wethersfield, Conn., where he married and had a numerous family.
- 14 MARY, b. 25 (11), 1672; d. 14 (8), 1674.

8 Hon. Col. John Turner Esquire of Salem. Born 12 Sept., 1671; died 4 March, 1742. An eminent merchant, magistrate and soldier. Constable, 14 March, 1695-6. Captain of a troop of horse engaged against the French. On 9 June, 1704 he, together with Major Stephen Sewell, went out and captured the noted pirate Thomas Larramore. On 25 Aug., 1707 he engaged the French and Indians in a desperate battle near Haverhill. In 1702 he was deputy to the General Court. On 6 July, 1722 he was one of the Committee to treat with the Eastern Indians. In 1725 he was a Justice of the Peace and in 1726 a Judge of the Common Pleas in Essex County. He was a member of His Majesty's Council from 1721 to 1741 and Colonel of the Essex County Regiment. As a merchant he acquired great wealth and removed from his ancestral home to an elegant mansion on Essex Street near the site of Almy's store. Married Mary, daughter of Robert and Mary (Bordman) Kitchen on 22 May, 1701. His estate was divided 24 April, 1745.

Issue:

- 15 ELIZABETH, b. 14 June, 1704; married Hon. Thomas Berry, Esq. of Ipswich, Judge of Probate, on 2 May, 1728.
- 16 EUNICE, b. 17 April, 1713; married Benjamin Browne, Esq., 19 June, 1729.
- 17 JOHN, b. 8 Aug., 1703; d. 13 Aug. 1703.
- 18 JOHN, b. 20 May, 1709. Naval officer and Collector of Salem, 1772; Deputy, 1757-8; died Dec. 19, 1786. Married Catherine Berry, 29 Sept., 1752. Left issue.
- 19 MARY, b. Nov. 1, 1706; married 15 Aug., 1728, Capt. Ebenezer Bowditch, Esq. of Salem. They were the grandparents of Nathaniel Bowditch, LL. D. and of Deborah Bowditch, who married Capt. Thomas Moriarty of Salem and was the great-great-grandmother of the writer of this article.
- 20 ROBERT.
- 21 HABAKUK.

A GENEALOGICAL - HISTORICAL VISITATION
OF ANDOVER, MASS., IN THE YEAR
1863.

BY ALFRED POORE, M. D.

Alfred Poore, M. D. (1818-1907), author of "A Memoir and Genealogy of John Poore" and "The Historical and Genealogical Researches and Recorder of Passing Events of Merrimack Valley," was in the habit of making house to house journeys in various Essex County towns in search of genealogical information and family lore. On several occasions more extended trips were made through Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, and even into Canada, in search of material relating to those families who had removed from Essex County and settled in the northern part of New England. He would walk from town to town examining and copying from the town and church records, gravestones, family Bibles, and private memoranda and making extended inquiries into unwritten family history covering its genealogy and immigration. His note books kept during these various "Visitations" are now preserved by the Essex Institute. Almost the first extended "Visitation" undertaken by Dr. Poore was an examination of the town of Andover, Mass., occupying the larger part of the summer of 1863 and it is believed that much of the information then gathered and here published is not preserved in any other form.

Started from home in West Haverhill at 9 a. m. on May 5, 1863, passing through Salem, N. H., Methuen and Lawrence, and arrived at W. F. Draper's about 2 p. m. Called on John H. Manning who says that Wilson Flagg,





ALFRED POOR, M. D.
From a daguerreotype made in 1850.

who came from Beverly, resided in Andover a few years and now probably resides in Cambridge, is interested in history and is a writer for periodicals. Dr. Sanborn's son is interested in entomology. Mr. Manning says that his grandfather, Thomas Manning, shoemaker, came from Billerica to Andover when he was about twenty-one years old. He purchased the homestead where he now resides, probably about the time he was married, of Joseph Ballard and his widowed mother. Timothy, who owned the mills, from whom the village derived its name, was brother to Joseph Ballard.

Thomas Manning's wife was Mehitable Kidder, and probably all the children were born on the farm. Some of the children were born in a house which stood about forty rods west of the present house. A part of this old house was moved to form the ell of this house, but in 1842 it was taken away and a new ell built. The house was built in 1758, and the barn which was raised up about 1850-51, was probably built at the same time. The balm of gilead trees in front of the house were set out about 1833 and the elm tree on the opposite side of the street, and which contains about five cords, was brought there on Mr. Ballard's shoulders and set out the day he was twenty-one years old. His shoemaker's shop, which was once a blacksmith's shop, stood just below the old house, but it was torn down before Mr. Manning can remember. Deacon Gould's wife is related to the Ballards. Nathaniel Whittier's wife, Summer street, is a descendant of the Mannings.

Thomas Manning's children were: Thomas, father of John H.; Chloe, married a Holley and her son William edited a newspaper in New Hampshire; Hannah, married a Burtt and lived near Hagget's pond, William Burtt being chaplain of the State almshouse. Thomas Manning, the father of John H., and probably the youngest of the children, married, first, Sarah, daughter of Joseph and Anna ———, of North Reading, and settled on this homestead, where he always lived. She was the mother of all his children and died in 1839, aged about 55 years, and was buried in the Old South graveyard. He married,

second, Adeline A., daughter of Asa ———, who still resides at the homestead. In his younger days, Thomas Manning was a shoemaker, but many years before he died, in 1849, he was a farmer. The farm consisted of 48 acres, and he owned 80 acres more ; the family now own about 20 acres near Pomp's pond.

The children of Thomas Manning, jr., were : (1) Edward Augustus, farmer, now of Manchester, Iowa, who formerly owned the place where Mr. Church now resides on Phillips street ; he was overseer of repairs on the Boston and Maine railroad from very soon after the road was built until he removed to Iowa, first from Andover depot to Wilmington and when the double track was built he had a section from the depot to Ballardvale ; he married Hannah Merrill of Derry, N. H., and has four children living, three daughters and one son, the oldest having died in March, 1863 and a daughter in 1840 ; his son, Augustus L., about twenty-one years old, is in the 12th or 13th Iowa Regiment, and was taken prisoner at Pittsburg Landing, held eight months, suffered very much and was nearly all the time at Macon, Georgia ; (2) Sarah A., d. 1840, unmarried ; (3) Mary K., died young ; (4) Joseph M., died young ; (5) Mary Angenett, who married Henry F. Barnard and d. 1850, leaving two children ; (6) John Hart, b. Feb. 8. 1824, married Lois Ann, daughter of Amos and Myra (Nichols) Batchelder, who was b. North Reading, Mar. 11, 1832 ; her father was son of Simeon and Betsey Batchelder and her mother was daughter of Mrs. Lois Nichols ; children, all b. at the homestead, (a) Mary Alton, b. Oct. 31, 1850 ; (b) John Hart, jr., b. Feb. 3, 1858 ; (c) Martha, b. Apr. 23, 1860 ; (d) Frederick Wilber, b. June 26, 1862. John H. Manning lived in Nahant in 1851-2, in the south in the winters of 1859 and 60, and in Magnolia, St. John's River, Florida, for his health in 1860-61 ; (7) Rebecca Jane, b. Mar. 23, 1827, mar. Henry F. Barnard, her deceased sister's husband.

Two other families have occupied this house, Horace Lewis, who came from New Hampshire, perhaps New Boston, lived in the Abiel Abbott place a while, then moved

here and occupied a part of the house from Apr., 1852 to Apr., 1854; and John W. Haley, a member of the middle class at the Seminary, who occupied it in Nov., 1861, but later moved into one part of the house in which FitzWilliam Rogers now resides.

Called on Asa A. Abbott, who has been one of the selectmen often and found him in his field south of his house, which land extends about 80 rods to where Dr. Whitney of Charlestown, formerly of Haverhill, now owns. The latter was a West lot and was given to Holt; probably Benjamin West had no children. One Allen once owned the land about three quarters of a mile southwest of A. Abbott's, now owned by his brother Sylvester and Nathan B. Abbott, and it was here that Mr. Abbott's great-great-grandfather Ephraim Abbott, settled. The plain before reaching Ballardville was called Preston's Plain as long ago as 1718, perhaps from one John Preston who once lived there. Isaac Wilson, who resides near the line between Andover and North Andover, has the proprietor's records, he being the clerk. John Russ probably resided where Peter Smith now resides.

Mr. Abbott says that beginning at the turnpike where Moses Abbott now resides, the land formerly was owned by the Chandlers until about 1806. John Chandler, son of David, had left the place before 1807, because that year the turnpike was built and the workmen lived there. John Chandler was a shoemaker and probably mortgaged his place to Jonathan Swift, the tanner, who resided where the present Jonathan Swift now lives. Moses Abbott, son of Moses and grandson of Barachias, came into possession of the place after the Moses first referred to was born.

On May 6, called on Capt. Joshua Ballard, who says his grandfather, Dea. Hezekiah Ballard, was son of Hezekiah, and a descendant of William who came to this town from Saugus. Dea. Hezekiah married Lydia Chandler and lived where Mr. Manning now resides.

Their children were: (1) Lydia, b. July 30, 1742, mar. Dane Holt, settled at Prospect hill, had three children and d. Nov., 1813; (2) Rebecca, b. May 16, 1744, mar. Dea. Zebediah Abbott and d. 1821 in West Andover where

Benjamin Boynton now resides. Children: (a) Dea. Zebediah, (b) Anna, mar. Christopher Osgood, settled in Pembroke, N. H.; (c) Hermon; (3) Lois, b. July 19, 1746, mar. Joshua Phelps, d. Dec. 26, 1836, settled in West Andover, about a mile and a half from the West Andover church on the road to Lowell. Children: (a) Joshua, (b) Mrs. Blunt, (c) Mrs. Noah Abbott; (4) Hannah, b. Dec. 6, 1748, mar. 1st, Obadiah Foster, 2d, Capt. Joshua Chandler, and d. Dec., 1838. With her first husband, she lived where Nathan Abbott, 2d now lives; (5) Mary, b. Feb. 27, 1751, mar. Henry Phelps, another son of Samuel Phelps, settled where her sons Henry and Chandler Phelps now reside in West Andover, and d. 1835; (6) Joshua, b. June 27, 1753, d. 1753, choked to death by a piece of corn; (7) Sarah, b. Jan. 27, 1756, mar. Dea. Nathan Abbott, settled in Scotland district, where Nathan B. Abbott now resides, and d. 1825; (8) Dorcas, b. Oct. 16, 1757, d. unmarried; (9) Lucy, b. Apr. 4, 1760, mar. Nathan Chandler of West Andover, removed to Concord, N. H. and d. June 8, 1827; (10) Hezekiah, b. July 18, 1762, mar. Mary, dau. Zebediah and Deborah (Blanchard) Chandler of West Andover, who d. Mar. 16, 1834. He d. Oct. 4, 1847.

Hezekiah Ballard settled on the farm which is now owned by William Allen, the last house before reaching the Wilmington line, the land having been purchased from Joshua Wardell and wife Mary, in 1771, by Dea. Hezekiah Ballard. It was owned previously by Joseph Foster, jr. Here Dea. Ballard kept a public house a few years during the Revolution. The barn on the old place which was taken down about 1812 was raised when Hezekiah Ballard was twenty-one years old, that is, in 1783, and the present barn was built in 1839. The present house was built on the Job Foster place which Capt. Ballard bought in 1834. The old house was on the opposite side of the road toward Boston, about thirty rods.

About half of this farm was purchased of the town by Capt. Ballard's ancestors, besides about seventy acres on the Wilmington side. His father bought of the town on the eastern side of John's hill, so called because an Irishman

John Dunlap, lived in the angle made by the Boston road and that leading by Rattlesnake hill. Caesar Dole afterwards lived there. Capt. Ballard owned at one time about 300 acres, but retains about 50. He sold about 75 acres to William Allen, Apr. 1, 1852, Mr. Allen having hired it five years previous to buying.

Others who lived in any part of the old house where the tavern was kept were widow Susannah Marshall, whose sons, Jacob and James, died in Andover and whose daughter Abigail was there a while. Tabitha and Hannah Holt kept house there, 1800-1810; they were spinners and had a brother, Michael Holt, who lived in North Andover. Isaac Jones, a native of Wilmington, was there about two years and left in the autumn of 1810, to go to Stoddard, N. H. He soon after died and his family went west. Nathaniel Dunkley, an old Revolutionary soldier, lived in the next house about 1808.

The children of Hezekiah and Mary Ballard were: (1) Joshua, b. Jan. 3, 1785, mar. 1810, observed their golden wedding Nov. 13, 1860; Phebe, dau. Jonathan and Dorcas (Abbott) Abbott, and grandd. Jonathan and Martha (Lovejoy) Abbott; her mother was dau. Stephen and Mary (Abbott) Abbott, b. Jan. 17, 1788, where Stephen D. Abbott lives; the house stood near his residence and was taken down about 1830. Joshua lived on the homestead of his father and grandfather until May 1, 1848, when he bought of Merrill Pettengill a two acre farm, corner of the turnpike and Punchard avenue. Pettengill built the house but, upon removing to Boston or Melrose, he rented it to different persons. Mr. Ballard made some additions, and on Aug. 27, 1851, the year when several fires occurred in Andover, it was partially destroyed. In about eleven weeks it was repaired and made into its present shape. Children: (a) Phebe Abbott, b. Aug. 22, 1811, mar. Hermon Phelps Chandler, cousin to her father; (b) Joshua, b. Jan. 28, 1813, mar. May, 1840, Mehitabel, dau. Jonathan and Betsy (Batchelder) Abbott of Temple, N. H.; resides in Southbridge, Mass., agent of the Hamilton Woolen Co. of Boston since 1846, but previously agent for the Amoskeag Co.; no children; (c) Stephen, b. Sept. 9, 1815, mar.

1st, Dec. 24, 1830 to Sarah Ballard, dau. Abiel and Sarah (Abbott) Russell, who d. Oct. 1851; mar. 2d, in Lowell, Abby Dodge, b. Amherst; resides in Williamsburg, N. H., making belts for machinery; for eleven years after his brother left Amoskeag Mills, he was agent, removing in the autumn of 1858; (d) Edward, b. June 26, 1819, lives at home, unmarried; (e) Gayton, b. July 8, 1821, mar. Sybil Brown Abbott, sister to Joshua's wife; settled in Hooksett, N. H. where he remained about three years and went to Southbridge about 1849; he, with his brother Joshua and Adolphus Merriam, own a small woolen mill, the firm being Merriam & Ballard; children, Sybil Eliza, Mary Alma and Daniel, all died young; Sarah Eliza, b. Aug., 1852; Arthur Gayton, b. 1854; (f) William, b. May 15, 1826; (g) Mary, b. Mar. 24, 1828, unmarried. Notes: Hezekiah, next to Capt. Joshua, died with the throat distemper, aged 11 years; Mary died, aged about 14 years; Hannah, died at the age of 45 years; Sarah and Dorcas died young; Hezekiah, mar. Susan Brown, and died Dec. 21, 1837, aged 41 years, by falling from a wagon in Reading where he resided; Nathan died young.

Joseph Ballard, who married Hannah, dau. Col. George Abbott, and sold to Manning was probably cousin to Dea. Hezekiah. Timothy Ballard, who owned the mills at Ballardvale village was not a brother to Dea. Hezekiah; he married Mary, dau. William and Hannah Abbott, and had no children, but they adopted her niece Mary B., dau. Capt. Joseph and Sarah (Foster) Brown, who is 2d wife of Dea. Abraham Jones Gould.

Old Nehemiah Abbott married Hannah Ballard, whose sister Betty was a blind maiden lady; she owned the mills with Timothy Ballard. Nehemiah Abbott had one son who was a physician; the former sold his interest in the mills to Timothy. On the brook that runs from Foster's pond to the river, there was a small grist mill owned by William Goldsmith, and afterwards by his son Jeremiah, but no grinding has been done there since about 1800. There was a winter mill on the road by Rattlesnake hill. The Ballardvale Co. own the water privilege which they bought some years ago.

Called again on Asa A. Abbott on May 6. Gen. Washington took breakfast in the house where Lock resides near Valpey's which was occupied as a tavern by Dea. Isaac Abbott, and when the General left town he went down Phillips st. on toward Billerica. Phillips lived in Moses Abbott's house when he was building the mansion house. Gardner Abbott, the blacksmith, resided in Moses Abbott's house. He died in North Andover. Capt. Joseph Gleason lived there next and he went to West Reading, Wood End, where he died. Mr. Vinal, one of the carpenters on the seminary buildings also lived there.

David I. C. Hidden resides on the farm that was probably originally owned by the Chandlers. The first of that name whom Mr. Asa A. Abbott can recollect was Philemon Chandler who owned the homestead of about 30 acres besides a larger tract of meadow and woodland near Chandler's bridge pasture where the stone academy stands. Roger Brook pasture; the brook named for an old Indian by the name of Roger. Next William, son of Philemon Chandler owned the place, and William's son Isaac next owned it; the latter died about 1835 and his daughter, Abigail, resides there now. David Hidden, who came up with William Bartlett in his chaise with his tools when they built the seminary buildings, concluded to settle here and married Mary, daughter of Isaac Chandler. He died on the place and D. I. C. Hidden is his son.

The widow of Rev. Mr. Barnard of Salem occupied a part of the house before old Mr. Hidden was married. Rev. Mr. Mills and a Mr. Avery lived here at different times. Timothy Abbott owned the homestead of about 44 acres mostly on the south side of the street, although there was some land near Deer's Jump, Foster's pond and Falls woods in the southern part of the town, Preston's plain, Pine swamp, east of Seminary hill, all of which has been divided among his descendants.

Asa A. and Sylvester Abbott own and occupy the homestead of 155 acres, and since their barn which stood on the opposite side of the street was burned on June 21, 1855, each has built a barn of uniform design. In the old barn was stored a large collection of old furniture, as well

as very old papers and books, taken from the old house, all of which were burned. The present house was built on the site of the old one that stood about 80 or 90 years, having been built by Asa Abbott, of the fourth generation from George, the emigrant, when Timothy was nine years old, about 1754. The original house stood on the opposite side of the street about six rods southwest. The latter part of Timothy's life was spent with his brother William in a house which stood about 50 feet from where Dea. Albert Abbott's house stands. None but Abbott families have ever occupied the place of Asa A. and Sylvester Abbott.

Mr. Manning's house is next. There were several houses in the rear of Manning's, one of which a Mr. Stone occupied not far from Stuart's house. It is said that Stone cut his wife's throat. One Stephen Abbott once lived near Prof. Phelps' house. Joseph Ballard's father built a barn 78 x 30 feet, and Asa Abbott built one 60 x 30 feet.

Hugh Wilson owns on the northerly side of the street which was formerly owned by David Blunt and perhaps before by his ancestor. Blunt left only one child, a daughter, Mary P., who married Peter Shedd from Tewksbury. They settled on the place and continued there until they went to Milford, N. H., about 1837; five children were born to them before they left and about seven since, all of whom are living, except two who were killed recently in the army. Peter Shedd sold the place to Andrew B. Stimpson, who went to Ballardvale and died there. The latter was a riding master and at one time was connected with Ordway's Circus, Ordway & Stimpson of New York. Afterwards one of the Factory Co. owned the place and it was occupied by W. C. McDonald, now Donald, who is the ink manufacturer at Frye village. Cruikshanks and Turnbull bought the place and the latter occupied it awhile. Joseph J. Pierson and William Marland have lived there.

Warren Mason, a returned soldier, last occupied the house owned by Mr. Ellis; before him William Simpson, who now resides on the street back of the seminary. Rev.

Alonzo T. Demming, a student in the seminary, occupied it awhile; he now resides in Bridgewater, Vt., having left here in 1859. John Hackett built the house about 1849, and lived there; then Samuel Evans, who came from and went back to North Andover, and whose wife is a daughter of Eben Fish of North Andover. William Hackett, brother to John, built his house west of John's about 1859. The Hacketts bought the land of Marland, and it was formerly a part of the Blunt place.

There was formerly a house which probably stood about fifty rods south of the street before the Philemon Chandler place is reached. This Philemon was probably son of Philemon, of the third generation, who owned the Hidden place, and whose wife was the widow of Job Foster, who lived near the Allen place. He had children by a former wife. Jabez Hayward came from where Capt. Henry now resides, on the line between Andover and North Reading, and bought a part of this Philemon Chandler place, about 1805; since then his son, Capt. Harry, and the latter's son, Henry Edwards Hayward, have occupied the place.

Isaac Goldsmith, a natural genius, who resides last before reaching the Plain, lives where Capt. Thomas C. Foster's father formerly owned. The house was of one story and moved from the Allen place; it was afterward owned by Ephraim Allen, and a part of it was removed to the Whiting place, where his servant resides. Kendall Parker, the latter, occupied it after Foster, and one Dalton resided there about 1812. He came from Charlestown or Chelsea and returned there. Levi Trull, a blacksmith, with a shop in the corner beyond, was there a while. Ephraim Abbott's son Daniel was a blacksmith on the Allen place until he died; one Russell and one Johnson also lived there.

About half a mile from Goldsmith's, the Plain is reached and the turn is made from the old Boston road to the Ballardvale road, where the gate stood that was the entrance to the bridle way. The Plain was owned formerly by several of the early proprietors of the town.

William Mears resides on the Plain in a house that was

removed from Stephen D. Abbott's farm by his father, Zebadiah; the latter married a Miss Butters about 1800 and had a large family, and he married, second, a Wood Moses built his house near his father's.

The first meeting of the company to consider the purchase of land above Contoocook was held at the Ballard tavern. The company was composed of men from Andover, Wilmington and Woburn. There was quite a controversy about the line between Andover and Wilmington, then Woburn, as many as one hundred years ago. The road from the gate on the Plain to Ballardvale was fenced out by the proprietors when they had a meeting under an oak in 1794. The three ash trees in front of A. A. and S. Abbott's house were set out in the spring of 1822 and the elm at the west of them in 1829; the sugar maple was raised from seed brought from Maine by Asa.

Wadley Noyes owns the Osgood tavern in West Andover near Hackett's pond and it was here that James Otis was killed by lightning. Deer Jump is in West Andover and is now called the Gulf, the name having originated from the story of a deer jumping from Andover into Dracut over the Merrimac and leaving the prints of his feet. Down Shoots is in North Andover, near Reading. Old Salem road runs by the oak tree.

Called on Mr. Moses Abbott on May 7. He says that Asa A. and Sylvester are great musicians and play the fife; he, Mr. Moses, beat the snare drum; Reuben Jones who resides about one mile southeast of his house was one of the company. At first old Mr. Samuel Valpey who resided in Lawrence was bass drummer, then Samuel Merrill who went to Dover. Ferguson learned the snare, Samuel Gray sometimes played cornet, and Richard Carleton, a printer, played the bugle.

Capt. Flagg, the printer, was a military man and took an interest in music and Maj. Dudley was in his employ. Dea. Gould was also Captain of the Light Infantry Co. There was also an Artillery Co., composed mostly of South Andover men, and a Cavalry Co., of which Maj. Samuel P. Blunt, who resides on the road from the Seminary to

North Andover, was commander. The butternut tree that stands where the barn which was burned formerly stood, was brought by Martha Chandler in her handkerchief from the West Parish. Her father was Benjamin Frye, who married Elizabeth Clark, and died with small-pox soon after his return from the war in which he was engaged in privateering.

Mr. Moses Abbott says his father first resided in the house now occupied by I. Alvin Farley in which Gov. Phillips kept his store and Mr. Abbott and his sister Martha F., were born there. They removed to the Chandler place where the other children were born, all of whom died. Martha was born Mar. 16, 1800, married Timothy Ballard, who died Dec., 1844, and resides in Needham; Mr. Abbot, b. Apr. 10, 1802, married Tryphena Montague Bowman, b. Amherst, Mass., Dec. 23, 1804, and they have always resided on the place.

Their children were: Oramel Graves, b. Apr. 2, 1832, mar. Oct. 14, 1863, to Martha A. Carroll of Milford, Conn.; 2d Lt. Co. D. 50th Mass., also was in Co. B., 5th Regt., and at the first Bull Run battle; William Francis, b. Feb. 25, 1837, farmer, unmarried, is Corporal in Co. G. 37th Mass. Regt.; Hubbard Moses, b. Jan. 29, 1839, unmarried, clerk in a gentlemen's furnishing store in Northampton, Mass., Sergt. in Co. G., 37th Regt.; George Bowman, b. May 20, 1843, mar. Ann Elizabeth, dau. John and Phebe (Russell) Chandler of Andover, and served in Co. G., 37th Regt. They have also adopted a daughter, Maria Edice, b. Sumner, Mass., Aug. 23, 1843, dau. Curtis and Miranda (Clapp) Fairchild. Richard Murphy, an Irish boy, aged fourteen years, taken from the state almshouse in Tewksbury, June 21, 1859, also lives there.

Mr. Abbott's father, William Bowman, was son of William, b. Westbrook and Susanna (Hines) Bowman. Susanna Hines was born in Brookfield, Mass., and lived to the age of 100 years, 2 months and 5 days. Her mother Tirza, was dau. of Caleb and Tryphena (Montague) Hubbard. Maj. Caleb Hubbard died in 1850, aged nearly 96 years, having been in the Battle of Bunker Hill and a witness of the burning of Charlestown.

Mr. Abbott's grandfather, lived to the age of 90 years and 6 months, and his wife Elizabeth, who was daughter of Henry and Rebecca Holt, lived where Dea. Eben Jones now resides and died at the age of 95 years. Mr. Abbott has in his possession a commission from Gov. Thomas Pownall dated Mar. 5, 1760 and belonging to Ensign Jonathan Holt for the 2d Militia Co. of Andover, 4th Regt., under Capt. George Abbott, Jr. and Col. George Abbott, Jr. Mr. Abbott's ancestor, Baracheus, son of John and Elizabeth Abbott, bought his house of Joseph Falkner on Nov. 14, 1730, about a mile east of the Seminary, and now occupied by Noah Abbott, Jr's. widow. Among his children were Rhoda, b. Apr. 24, 1747, who fell into a kettle of suds on June 1, 1749; Timothy, a twin brother, who died by a fall at the age of 25 years and was buried in Wilton, N. H.; Elizabeth, who married a Shattuck and died at Beverly, Sept., 1779, on a journey from Blue Hill to her father's, aged 39 years.

Mr. Abbott's grandfather, Capt. Moses Abbott, was a surveyor, selectman and school-teacher. He was in the Indian wars and kept a journal of his trip to Maine, but the account is lost, it having been loaned to a Boston man. He was also a referee to settle difficulties. Mr. Abbott's father lived a while in Salem and went to the farm about 1809, next after Vinal left. His wife's mother Frye occupied a part of it. John Chandler, who once lived here has a son John, also George, who works for Capt. Thomas Foster in the village next to Elm House and Samuel, who has worked as a ship carpenter in the navy yard at Charlestown some time.

In Hidden's house have lived, besides Chandlers and Hiddens, the widow of Rev. Barnard of Salem, John Shipman, the trader, Richard Moores, John C. Allen, who married Capt. Isaac Blunt's daughter, John H. Avery, student in 1835, widow Wyman in 1837, William Waters who is a book binder in New York, Squire Peabody, who died in the village in 1842, William H. Wardwell, while his house was built in 1846, Prof. Phelps, about 1847, and Rev. Charles L. Mills, 1862-3.

Miss Abigail Chandler says that her father Isaac mar. Abigail, dau. James Holt and lived on the homestead, and

he married 2d, Elizabeth Wyman. Children by 1st wife : Abigail, died young ; Isaac, mar. Sally Thompson in Wilmington ; Mary, b. June 5, 1786, mar. David Hidden, who was b. Sept. 21, 1784 in Newburyport ; Sarah Ann, mar. John Crocker, resides in Springfield ; Abigail, b. Sept. 3, 1795 ; Hannah, b. about 1801, d. aged 9 years. David Hidden was the son of David and Elizabeth (Stickney) Hidden, and the grandson of Joseph Hidden, who died Aug. 30, 1787, aged 73 years, and wife Mary, who died Oct. 8, 1789, aged 73 years. Elizabeth (Stickney) Hidden's mother died Nov. 30, 1787, aged 63 years and her father was drowned at Newburyport bar, April, 1769.

David and Mary (Chandler) Hidden's children : Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 13, 1818 ; David Isaac, b. Aug. 15, 1823 ; Abigail Jane, b. 1825, d. young ; William Henry, d. young. Their house was built 1811-12, and the old house about 25 rods west was standing a few years after this was built. Mr. Woodbridge resided here before it was taken down and converted into the present house of John Parnel near Salem St., by Moses Wood. A large hickory stands just back of the site of the old house.

Called on Sylvester Abbott, brother to Asa A. The water under the oaks dries up generally in June but there is a spring in the pasture at the Sunset Rock beyond Dr. Whitney place. Mrs. Abbott says her father, Dea. Reuben Batchelder, b. in Hampton Falls, was son of Dea. David and Mary (Emory) Batchelder. Her mother was Betsy, daughter Michael and Lucy (Burnham) Tilton. Mrs. Rhoda Abbott was born at Hampton Falls, N. H., Aug. 24, 1814. Their children : Caroline Brown, b. Sept. 23, 1846 ; Horace Sylvester, died young ; Elizabeth Batchelder, b. July 27, 1850 ; Mary Smith, b. June 8, 1854. Mr. Abbott's boarders now are John Harry Hewes from Cincinnati, Marlon S. Hewes from Reading and Willard Sperry. Pompey Lovejoy was a slave to his grandmother's father, Henry Abbott, whose wife was Rose. They lived near what is now called Pomp's Pond and every election day people went to his house to get his cake.

At Marland village was a powder mill, paper mill and a grist mill, but now there is nothing but the mills. At Abbott village there was a grist mill, carding mill and full

ing mill, also, about 1820, a nail mill. At Ballardvale, the saw mill, grist mill, two runs of stone and a small house for the man who tended the mill was all there was on this side the river until Goldsmith's is reached. The mills were tended by Butterfield, the millwright, who perhaps came from Tynngsboro about 1815. William Ferguson, who was a drummer, and was in the War of 1812, was there as early as 1820. The grist and saw mill were taken away when the second mill was built, and on the opposite side of the river the second mill was built near the site of the saw and grist mill, and some years after a machine shop and foundry were built of stone, which was brought from about three or four miles east of Falls woods. The building was used as a shoe manufactory a while and is now used for the manufacture of files.

The second house after the miller's on the side of this river was Marlon's. He built on the site of Ellis' present house, and the house was burned. Daniel Poor probably built the first one. On the north side was only Timothy Ballard's and a small one where Jonathan Abbott resided before the cloth mills were built, until N. Clark's house is reached. Timothy Ballard was injured by a cart load of corn and later became insane and cut his throat in 1828. This was the first funeral after Rev. Mr. Badger was settled. On the Shawsheen river above Ballardvale there was a saw and grist mill on the edge of Tewksbury, but both are gone now. There is a grist mill in the Holt district and eastern part of the town on a brook that rises in Pine hole at the West side of Prospect hill where there was formerly a carding mill owned by Thomas Gray.

James Parker was a very strong man, as were also Charles and Jonathan Holt, sons of Diah Holt, who resided west of Nathan Clark's. Jonathan was the champion wrestler of the North, South and West parishes. Capt. Nathan Shattuck is the handsomest wrestler in town.

Called upon Dea. Gould's wife, who says that Timothy Ballard was born in Manning's house, July 31, 1757 and died Feb. 29, 1828. His mother died at his house in 1809. Levi Trull lived in another small house, which two were the only houses when Mrs. Gould first went there to live in 1803. Eaton occupied the Trull house

and after him Jonathan Abbot lived there. Ballard had a quantity of land, also a blacksmith shop and cider mill. They also took summer boarders. Indian ridge has been cut down, but formerly the top and sides were covered with oak trees. This place was named by Dea. Gould when they commenced building the factory. Mrs. Gould says her grandfather William Foster, died Aug. 30, 1803, aged 73 years; her aunt Mary, born July 21, 1763, married Timothy Ballard; her grandmother Hannah Abbott, wife of William Foster, died Mar. 19, 1820, aged 87 years. Timothy Ballard was probably son of Timothy and Sarah, and his mother Sarah died Aug. 2, 1809, aged 77 years.

May 8th, called on William, son of William and Elizabeth Hackett, who says he bought his land, about 21 acres of John Marland a few years before he built his house which was in 1850, and they have resided in Andover since May 30, 1851, the day after they were married. He is this year putting up a barn that he bought of Jonathan Merrill in Abbott village and removed to this place. Their children are William Henry, b. May 9, 1852, and Edward Franklin and Albert Warren, twins, b. Oct. 3, 1855. Mr. Hackett was born in Brookfield, N. H., Oct. 8, 1812, and his father was second cousin to Daniel Webster. Mr. Hackett's mother was a daughter of James Thurston, and Mrs. Hackett's father, John Smith is son of John and Susanna Newell Smith and her mother was daughter of Aaron and Elizabeth (Moulton) Marsh. Mrs. Hackett was born in Danvers, May 9, 1820.

Marland bought the land of Andrew B. Stimpson, which belonged to the place on the other side of the street. Nearly opposite Mr. Hackett's, and on the northerly side of the street is where Joseph J. Pearson has resided since Apr., 1853, having hired it of Hugh Wilson, now in Salem. Mrs. Ruth Wilkins was in the house at one time but she removed to the Noah Abbott house, and is now in Scotland district. Mr. Turnbull once owned and occupied it. The place was formerly called the Peter Shed place. Mr. Pearson was born where Albert Bancroft now resides, whose wife is his sister, on Feb. 5, 1820, the son of Joseph and Sarah (Foster) Pearson.

Mrs. Pearson was Dorcas Chadwick, daughter of James and Dorcas (Ricker) Chadwick and was born in South Berwick, Me., Oct. 11, 1822. They have resided in the Carter house, now Dr. Whiting's in the house in which the widow of Putnam Curtis resides. Their children : George Henry, b. Oct. 12, 1848 ; Frank J. and Fred J., b. June 11, 1855.

Soon after leaving Mr. Pearson's, came to the crossing of an old bridle way, and the street descends. Called at Henry Edwards Hayward's, whose wife says that they have lived there twenty-seven years, or since marriage. Others who have resided there : William Hackett, 1842-1843 ; William Donald, a Scotchman, 1843-4 ; Mrs. Alex. Beckett, while her husband was in England buying Durham cattle for Mr. Marland, and who had previously lived where Pearson lives now, and later moved to Lowell. Mr. Jabez Hayward's grandfather lived on the place until he died, which was about two years before Jabez was married. His grandfather's second wife, Lydia (Swinerton), formerly of Danvers, died in Aug., 1837. Jabez Hayward's first wife was Nabby Graves and his father is Capt. Harry Hayward and his mother is Eliza, daughter of Nathan and Hepzibah (Ames) Stimpson. Mrs. Hayward, Polly Swain (Curtis), is daughter of Israel and Phebe, born in Middleton, Oct. 10, 1811. Her father was son of Israel and her mother daughter of John and Polly (Swain) Fuller.

Mr. Hayward was born in the house on the line on Oct. 7, 1815, and is a farmer, with about 80 acres. Children : Helen Elizabeth, d. aged 19 years, 4 months ; Harriet Eliza, b. Feb. 3, 1839 ; Henry Albert, b. Jan. 6, 1841, is in the navy on ship Potomac, enlisting June 17, 1861, stationed at Pensacola ; George Edward, b. Feb. 13, 1842, who has been in Co. H., 14th Regt. since July, 1862 ; Charles Warren, b. Sept. 17, 1843. They have a niece boarding with them this summer, Sarah, daughter of Israel and Olive (Flint) Curtis, who lives about eight miles from McComb, Ill. Wid. Ruth Upton of Wilmington is also there. Mr. Hayward has driven a milk cart to Ballardvale for nine years, being preceded by Dea. Dascomb and Herman P. Chandler.

(To be continued.)

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS
OF THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE

VOL. XLVIII.

OCTOBER, 1912

No. 4

JOURNAL KEPT BY LIEUT. DANIEL GIDDINGS
OF IPSWICH DURING THE EXPEDITION
AGAINST CAPE BRETON IN 1744-5.

The following journal, the original of which is now in the possession of Hon. J. J. Currier of Newburyport, was kept by Lieut. Daniel Giddings of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, son of William and Sarah Giddings. He was born about 1704, and married, first, Mar. 30, 1726, Mary Butler of Chebacco parish. He married, second, July 25, 1749, Mrs. Mary Martin of Ipswich, widow of Lieut. Josiah Martin, who had died Nov. 8, 1745, "while on his passage from Cape Breton," Lieut. Giddings having taken passage in the same vessel. Daniel Giddings was lieutenant in Captain Foster's company, in Col. Robert Hale's Essex County regiment in the expedition against Louisburg. His commission was issued Feb. 7, 1744. He saw active service in Cape Breton, and early in November 1745, he sailed for his home on sick leave. In 1746, the church at the Chebacco parish was organized at his house and he was elected ruling elder. He was representative to the General Court in 1758 and died Oct. 25, 1771, "aged about 67 years."

Monday March the Eleventh [1745] Took my Leave
of my frinds att home A Heauy Parting I found itt
Butt God was Pleased to Comfortt me With this that I
could Leauē them With him. Some of my Deer Neibours

accompanyd me where I was to Imbark. Not [torn] to Sail I & others Returned Back [torn] hard by Where our frinds Refresht [torn]

12 Went from my Lodgings Came on Bord our Transportt In which A Little Before Sunsett we ariued att Boston ancoured & went ashore. Returned.

13 This Day the Son Shone not upon my outward man: Nor the Son of Righteousness upon my Inward man, But a very Little. The Day was Perplext with a Great hurry of wourldly Business.

14 I Continued in Boston Waiting upon [torn] Expedition.

15 I find outward affairs Intangle me.

16 Lodged ashore Last Night Came on Bord

17 Lords Day Morning after Prayers and Singing on Bord: I went to hear Mr. W— b: Preach't from those words in Luke: and Jesus said father forgive them for thay Know not what thay Do the words Prou'd a Dead Letter to me my heart Being out of fraim: the Lords Supper Being to Be administered I ask^t & was admitted to Pertake with them & Receiv'd Some Loue tokens therein In the afternoon I heard M^r B—ns: Received Conuiction By his Preaching:

18 morning I went on Shore to make further Preparation for y^e Expedition; had News from my family: also some hints of miscarigess on Board our Transportt: Just at Night hald Down to Kingroad Came to an ancour Gott together to Read & Pray.

19 We lay in Kingroad Below the Castle.

20 I went up to Boston & in ye way Caled to Se y^e Castle: Where I saw what Prouision there was made against our Temporall Enemies

21 With others I went on Shore upon an Island. Hear we Exercised march & then Returned

22 This Day our Corronoll ordered us aShore on ye aforesaid Island in order to Be Drawn up in Batallion after Exercise we Returned on Bord to Be Refrest & Rest our weary Bodeys.

23 This Proued a uery Windy Day Kept us on Bord our Transport

24 Lords Day: In morning Prayers found Some Refreshings of soul: But my Deceitfull heart Soon Betrayed me: I went to a Phision for a Sick man: In y^e after Part of this Day we Came to Sail with y^e fleet Put out to sea: My hearts Desire is that God would go with us & Bring us to our Desired hauen

25 Morning we thought we had Gott about Twenty Leagus from Land: y^e wind heading we Put about & Stood in for y^e Land had thoughts we Should harbour But was ordered about aGain after y^e Commodore:

26 We stood to ye Norward and in ye afternoon we Gott into Sheepsct Riuer:

27 Lay windbound in Sheepsct Riuer

28 Continued Still in Sheepsct a Sick man aboard Seamed to be under Some Consarn about his Soul.

29 We Left Sheepsct Sail'd on our way towards Canso:

30 The wind Blew hard & Being Contrary we Lay By or too: ware uery Seasick

31 Lords Day Being Returned I found Some Sence of Diuine things in morning to Deuotions which was uery Sweet to my Soul: But to my Shame I say it I soon Lett my Beloued Depart

April 1 This Proued a Rainy Day we Gott into Pubneco, a harbour to ye Norward of Cape Sables: hear we Joynd in Supplications to God & sett a watch aGainst our Enemies.

2 We Left y^e harbour Saild on our way A Very Plesent Day We had We Cought Som fish whereby our Bodyes where Refreshed:

3 Although the Day & Euening Past was so very Pleasant yet Ear ye morning Came itt Snow: d & Blow: d & was Very Cold

4 We ariued att Canso after a Pleasant Days Sail: O yt we may be—Prepaired for y^e Events of this Expedition yt Wheather itt Be Prosperous or aduerss We may Be Led thereby to Jesus Christ.

5 I Went a Shore Where I Se y^e the Desolations made by our Enemies y^e french Last year By Burning the Place: What—Disolations are made by Wor:

6 We Continued att Canso itt was a uery Rainay Day :

7 Lords Day I found my Self Very Slothfull : Writt a Letter to my frind in New England then went a Shore heard M^r M[ood]y Preach from thos woords my People Shall be Willing in y^e Day of my Power :

8 We Continued on Bord fixing our armes Preparing for a Day of Battle.

9 Went a Shore att y^e Wartering Place Ware Multi- tuds Came after Warter. We also heard of y^e Manner of action or how we ware to Performe When we ariue in our Enemies Country :

10 We Ware Caled upon to Persue a french Shallop supposed to Cross y^e harbours mouth we with others went in our Whale Boat after them but Did not Sight of them We Receiued a copy of our Leaders orders :

11 We went a Shore att Canso was Drawn Up in Battlion: Saw Bum Shells hove & Many things of a War Like nature Transacted :

12 This Day Twenty years I first Sett my feet upon this Island of Canso and Now aGain I am Landed There : how Wonderfull is itt that God should Preserue Such a Sinner So Long.

13 The Snow y^t fell Last night was this Day Melted with Rain : (itt was a Very Rainay Day With Thunder and Lightning).

14 Lords Day. This Morning we Joynd in Prayers : and hal : d a Long Side a Schooner heard M^r B : Preach (from these woords) (itt is not a Uain thing to Serve y^e Lord) I think he Doth not Preach—Clearly : I also think the Sabaths are Poorly spent hear.

15 This was a Very Pleasant Day We Expected to haue Saild But Did not I went to Se the Indians Cap^t Donnehue took hear I See Something what itt is to be in Captiuity

16 Continued in Canso : In Vindicating y^e Right of the Soldiours I was overtaken with Pasion : o that God would Show me hearby What a Poor Creature I am and Lett this be a means to humble me to y^e Dust :

17 This Day it Cleard up : we had Thoughto y^t we

Should Sail : But we had News by a Priz Brigg taken of Cape Britton that there was Grate Quantities of Ice of that Shore.

18 this Day was Taken of Canso a french Brig & Brought in & our Ships Ingaged more Without within sight of us : O Lord as we Begin our Engagements with our Enemies Be on our Side o Lord and Bring us of Victors ouer Both Temporall & Spiritual Enemies.

19 We Still heard y^e Cannon att Sea supposed itt to be our Ships Ingagd with a french Ship : M^r Moody Being Gon out in our Commedor

20 We wait to hear what Sucksess our Ships had yesterday but had no news : Except y^t they ware in Chase after her :

21 Lord's Day, After Morning Prayers we Staid on Bord itt Being very Rainney Weather in the afternoon we had news of four of our Soldiers Being taken Captive by two french men and one Indian our men hauing no armes thay Came upon them and took them & carried y^m some Distance but our Men hauing an oppertunity fell upon y^e french & Indian & ouer Came them y^e Indian afterwards Escaped the french thay Brought to the Gennerill

22 This was a Windy & Cold Day : Cap^t Duvall ariued hear and a Sloop that Belonged to our fleet whome we feer^d was Lost.

23 This Day admiril Warrin ariued hear with Three Ships of forse : I went ashore had Sum Sweet Conuersation with Cap^t Bos^h & Elder Smith how sweet it is to find Christians hear as I Belieue they are :

24 This Day the Conetticut fleet Came in : still our forces Increas

25 This Day is three weaks Since we came in hear. Itt was a Cold wett Windy Day : I Kept on Bord M^r A : W : Came on Bord to Se us Who Told us how abominably y^e Sailors Swore & how itt Greaud his Soul.

26 This Proued a Wett Day : I taried on Bord

27 This Day I went on Shore

28 This Day went on Shore on y^e Burial Island heard M^r Crocker in y^e forenoon & M^r Newman in y^e afternoon

29 This morning we Sailed from Canso with a Small Gail of wind as we Go Gentley a Long.

30 This Morning made Capebritton and heard Gons from thence ; Came to an ancer in Chaperouge* Bay : Saw the french troops aduancing to anoy us in our Landing but as the Lord ordered it, We mett them Beat them Back Killed Some Captiuated others of them ; & but one or two of our men Slitely wounded: as I Passed by a Dead man Tho an Enemy it Shewed me my frailty We Incamped Within Cannon Shot of y^e Syty.

May 1 This Day our Scouts Brought in Seueril of our Enemies Prisoners :

2 This Morning we had an alarm in the Camp suposing there was a Salley from the town against us We Ran to meet them but found ourselues Mistaken : I had a Great Mind to se the Grand Battery So with fiue others of our Company I went towards it and as I was a Going about Thirty more fell in with us ; we Came to y^e Back of a hill within Long Muskitt Shot and fired att y^e s^d fort & finding no Resistance I was Minded to Go & Did with about a Duzen men setting a Gard to y^e Norward Should We Be asolted who Espied two french men whom we Imedately Took Priseners with two women & a Child then we went in after some others to ye sd Grand fort & found itt Desarted.

3 This Day our men Brought in Some Plunder that they had taken from y^e enemies outhouses.

4 This morning I was Called to Duty in Gitting up artillery Saw our Bumshells into the city :

5 This Lords Day morning I was Indisposed in the afternoon we Remoued to another Camp No Preaching to Day in the Camp

6 This Day the Cannon Roared on Both sides

7 I had a Good Nights Rest the Night Past. Called in the morning upon Duty: a flag of truce was sent to y^e city & an answer Required at five of y^e Clock afternoon: their answer to our Demand was they would Decide it by the mouth of their Cannon.

8 This Day I was Indisposed in Body I went on Bord

*Gabbarus Bay.

our Transport Returned very ill—Expecting to be Down sick but Grew a Little Better

9 A Little Better this morning went to Green Hill Returnd Back Ill the Day Proued unfortunate on our Side Seueril men Kill^d & wounded :

10 I was still out of Case but Kept about went to Green hill Return'd Gott our men Releas't went to Cabbin Rested well

11 This Day I felt Considerable Better Blased be God we Remoued Nigher the city to Gaurd our artillery

12 Lords Day morning we kneeled Down & Prayed

13 An uncomfortable Day with Cold I was Called to Guard at Green hill this Night Cold & Rained towards morning.

14 This Proued a Rainey Uncomfortable Day, hauing but a Poor Shelter : I Rec^d a Letter from a frind in New England how Good is News from a far country :

15 It Cleared up this morning & was an Exceeding Pleasant Day : & all in very Good helth

17 But a Little fighting this Day but Preparing for it : a Cold Day & my heart as Cold :

18 Last Night we made a Battery hard by their Gate : in the morning the Enemy assolted us Very furiously with Cannon & small armes Kild seueril of our men :

19 This Lords Day is a Day of fighting the Cannons Roaring : our Ships Ingaged a Ship in Sight of us. I heard M^r C[rocke]r a mixt Discorse Religious Exercises are Very Poorly Carried one our Ships

20 This Day I had y^e News of y^e Death of a young man (my Kinsman) & some others Kild by y^e Indians. how Barburrus are those heathen. I went into y^e Bay of Chapperouge Tarried all night.

21 This morning I came to the Camp found our men well fighting is still Going on.

22 This Day I was Called upon Duty Continued in y^e Trench a Spell and then went with a Christian frind to View y^e Battery & y^e City Returned to the camp in y^e euening found all well

24 This Day Continued ye fore Part of itt in y^e Camp

then went upon Duty to y^e Grand Battery where we saw how our Ennemies where Kept in upon euery side & short att

24 The Seage against our Ennemies Still continued, a Pleasant Day [torn]

25 This Proud a very Pleasant Day the weather fair abundance of fair [torn] we haue had sence we Came a Shore which has bin a Great fauour to us: y^e Ground is So Dry that y^e fiers Burnt y^e Top of y^e Ground & y^e Bushes & we could Scasly Keep our Camps from fireing

26 The Lords Day Being Returned I had Thoughts of Going to meeting But was Cald upon Duty however in y^e after Part of y^e Day I went to hear M^r Ne—n att y^e Grand B[at]tery & afterwards heard M^r C[rocker] this Euen[ing] I Parted with Some of my frinds that was a Going to atack y^e Iland [bat]tery.

27 About one of y^e Clock this morning I heard y^e Gons our people ware Ingagd in Battle & a heauy sorrowfull Battle itt was to us a Great number of our Braue Soldi[ers] ware Kild taken & wounded y^e Lord our God fround upon us: I Belieue there is an accu[rse]d in our Camp. o Lord help us to search Each man his one hart and Pray father lett thy holy Spirit be with Each of us in y^e search y^t the accursed thing may Be found out & we obtain Pardon

28 This morning we Remoud Down Nigh to y^e City after all was Gon but m^r L— [torn] & I we Joynd in Prayer att his Request

29 This was a very Plesent Day: Still we Continue fighting Seuen of our men went out upon a scout after y^e Indians & french upon y^e Back of:

30 The Last night I was upon Gard this Day heauy & Drousy Nothing Remarkable happened this Day only we Beat Down y^e Ennemies flag with a Cannon Ball:

31 This Day there was Sum more Captiues Brought in from y^e woods But y^m y^t are in y^e City Keep Very Close: a Considerable of Cannon Shot hove att y^m but thay Shot but a Little:

June 1 This morning very foggy: we alarriam: d with y^e Report of som small Gons from y^e city & Ran from

our Tents But no Ingagement happened I se we ought to be always Ready

2 The Lords Day Being Returned I went to hear m^r N[ewma]n att the Grand Battery Returned Red m^r Bunyan upon y^e two Couenants I think he Speaks Very Clearly thereon.

3 This Morning we had News from New England & of y^e Death of our Captins wife ; I went to se a man y^e had Lost Both his Legs a mallencoly Sight itt was

4 This Day Many of our Company Receuied Letters from New England frinds I Expected to haue Receiud one but was Disappointed

5 This Morning had y^e News of a french man Desarting y^e Citty & came to us but was Thought by many to be a Deceiuer—by others to be a true man.

6 This Day I had oppertunity to write to frinds in New England & Gladly I Imbraced itt very Little or no fireing to Day

7 This Day we began to fire a Gain on Both Sides & our Bums went into y^e midst of y^e City

8 This Day a flag was sent in we hear many of our Soldieurs Taken att y^e Island Battery are a Liue in Captiuity Blessed be our God I hope we Shall se y^m again

9 The Lords Day Being Returned I went to hear M^r N[ewma]n I think he Doth not Preach y^e Gosple Clearly I hope God will Giue him Greater insight into itt: our arms semed to Lay Still till Euening & yⁿ fired :

10 This Day we had News of another Ships Joyning our fleet yesterday & of two more very Nigh :

11 Our Seag Continues Close & we are Battering of them upon Euery Side we heare there is Sickness amongst y^m y^e Sword without & famin Must Insue If y^e Lord giues us Suckcess in our Enterprises

12 This Day I workt upon a Sled to hall Cannon on

13 This Day I was Indisposed in Body & mind: fighting Is Still Carried on.

14 This Day I Thought of Gods wonderfull faouours to us in this Expedition with Respect to y^e weather we haue had no Great Rains Sence we came ashore

15 A fine Day: fighting Continues very Strong on our Side a flag from y^e City Came out in y^e afternoon.

16 The Lords Day I found some Incomes of Gods Spirit & a Sence of his Loue a sesation of armes matters I conceaue are accomplishing

17 This Day things ware a Gread upon y^e Gates war oppened & we Entered into the City I Know not y^e Terms: y^e City is Exceeding Strong But God has Brought us into itt

18 This Day I went out of y^e City Returned to my tent went up to y^e Gennerils tents Returnd & took my Rest

19 This Day upon y^e Rumor of an army of Indions upon y^e Land about six miles without us we moud our things on Bord y^e transport afterwards went to y^e City Returned & Lodgd aboard

20 This Day we Continued on Bord our Transport I went a Shore at y^e City found a young man Named John Giddings his fathers name John his Grandfathers name was Roger: I Belieue he is of our family a Prochain young man I hope y^e Lord will change his hart.

21 This Day went ashore aGain into y^e City Saw y^e Ennemy fitting away thay Lookt Very Mallencoly I think I Pitty them as to there outward Care

22 Went again aShore Saw the mas house was clensd out I was told y^t Mister Moodey was to Preach on y^e morrow.

23 The Lords Day Being Come I went a Shore But was Disappointed with Respect to hearing M^r M[oody] but heard M^r Watte

24 Went ashore this Day aGain The Ennemy is not yet cleard of But Trauling about amongst our men:

25 This Day I Continued on Bord y^e Scooner (not well) a Very unsettled Life I Liue hear and But Little of y^e Diuine Presence

26 This Day we Came on Shore Built a hut in Leiuiboug our Ennimies Nott Being Gon of to make way for us.

27 Early this morning a number of us went to assist about clearing a Sloop we Got of y^e Ennemies; a Very wett uncomfortable Day itt Proud; Some of our hands Sick I went to y^e Docter for y^m

28 This Day I Pertook of y^e first Ripe fruts of this Island & was satisfied Thereby :

29 This Day y^e officers met together Chose a comitty to Request of y^e Comity of war a copy of y^e capitulation & ware to wait till Monday for an Answer : Itt Proud y^e Pleasantest Day we haue had Sience we came into y^e city :

30 The Lords Day Being Come I went to hear M^r M[oo]dy Itt Rejoyced my Soul to hear him Itt is y^e Best Gospell Preaching I haue heard in this City ; in y^e after Noon I hear M^r C[rocke]r I haue y^e Same thought I us : d to haue of his Preaching.

July 1 This Day y^e officers mett again heard y^e Termes aGread upon between us & our Ennemies : I hope God will Inable us to ceep close to our aGreement Prepair y^m for their Departure & us for y^e Possesion of their habbitations.

2 This Day many of y^e Inhabitance moud out our company moud into a Uery comfortable house we Built not, thus our God makes us to Posses our Ennemies housses ; we had news this Euening from New England which was very comfortable to me.

3 This Day Itt Rained : we Expected more men from New England Every Day : one Ship from Lonnon aRiud toDay 7 weaks Passage who Informs y^t our Kings forces haue obtaind a Uery Great conquest against Dunkerk supposd to fall in the Battle on Both sides 60,000 men :

4 This Day I saw whare y^e Enemy used to Bury there Dead there I Saw Sculs & other Bones Lay upon y^e Ground :

5 This Day ariued hear Corn^l C[hoate] with new forces from New England ; O how Good itt is to Se our Neibours & frinds & Se y^m concerned for our Good & Come to our help

7 The Lords Day Being come I went of y^e Gard was Perplext about Some worly Business in ye morning But went to meeting heard M^r M[oo]d[y] In y^e afternoon heard M^r Williams

8 This Day we had y^e Sad News of Twelue men being Kild with the Indions on y^e 29 of June Last

9 This Day y^e Cap^t Petitioned for Liberty for us all to Go home to New England But had no answer

10 This morning I went to Gitt some nessessarys for clothing which was sent by our Prouince to y^e Commesary : In y^e Euening heard M^r Williams y^t came Last Pray I think he is a spiritual man :

[Many pages of the journal are missing following this date, probably due to illness. See references in Crafts' Journal of the Siege, *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, Vol. VI, pages 181-194.]

Nouember 7 [1745] In the Latter Partt of this Day we Gott into Pescatua Blesed be God Lieut. M[artin] Remains Exceeding Bad

8 This was a Dark Day to me Both within & without about two of the clock this afternoon Lieu^t Josiah Martin Departed this Life he Dyed of a Violent feauer after Being sick Thirteen Days : Y^e Lord Left him In y^e begining of his Sickness to Great Darkness But Did not finally Leaue him But Gaue him Strong Consolations & comfort in Beleiuing whereby as he told us he feerd not y^e King of terrors, etc. Insⁿ Rust & I took what Care we could to Prepair for to Bury y^e Dead Body of our Deer frind we Still continue in Pescatua Waitting for a Wind.

9 This Day buried our Brothers Dead Body on y^e Great Island in Pescatua & then I Sett out for home by Land Gott to Newbery this night

10 This Lords Day morning I Gott Early on my Journey towards Ipswich Gott to Rowley Breakfastd with M^r J—t who Kindly Sent his Son with his horse who Brought me to Ipswich where I Visitted y^e Widow whose husband I had Latly Buried I Gaue her the Sorrowfull accoumpt of his Death I went to meeting heard old m^r Ro[ger]s Preach^t well after meeting was welcomb : d home by many Deer frinds : Visitted a Peculior frind between meetings heard from my family y^t thay ware well Blessed be God in y^e afternoon heard young M^r Ro[ger]s Preacht well : In y^e Euening as I went home I Visitted a sick man from Capperton Leauing him accompanied with Deer frinds I came to my own house found my children well God hes carried me out & safely Returned me Blessed be his holy name.

THE NEWHALL FAMILY OF LYNN.

BY HENRY F. WATERS.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 228.)

561 Charles (*Allen*²³⁸, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), the date and place of whose birth have not been learned, married, in Lynn, 12 Dec., 1776, Mary Lewis, who lived but a few years. He then married, second, 15 March, 1781, Lois Newhall, eldest daughter of James²⁶³ Newhall, Esq., born 4 July, 1757.

March 6, 1773, he bought of Moses Hart three acres fronting north on a town road (known as the Downing road). This, which was a portion of the homestead of his ancestors, *Thomas*¹ and *Thomas*⁴, he sold 22 Oct., 1778, to Silvanus Hussey, having in the meantime (5 July, 1774) received by deed from his father a house and land part of the same old homestead, fronting on Boston street. To this latter estate he added two acres, more or less, on the east and north sides of it, by purchase from Mr. Hussey, 22 Oct., 1778. This whole estate he kept until 3 Sept., 1787, when he exchanged it with William Newhall, jr., for a house and land further west on Boston street, bounded west by estate of James Newhall and north and east by land of Henry Burchsted.

In December, 1781, he took out letters of administration on the estate of his first wife Mary, and the next July took part with others in conveying a portion of the estate of the late John Lewis, gentleman, of whom the said Mary was one of the heirs.

Mr. Newhall died 11 Oct., 1817, and administration on his estate was granted to his widow, Lois Newhall, who died in Lynn, 7 Jan., 1845.

Children :

1124 CHARLES, b. 27 Dec., 1779; m. Lydia —.

1125 JAMES, b. 16 Feb., 1782.

563 Love (*Allen*²³⁸, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), was married, 16 Nov., 1783, to Jesse Rhoades, of Lynn. Lived in Lynn. He died 3 Jan., 1821, aged 61 years, and she died 3 May, 1826.

Children :

1126 JESSE, b. 20 Aug., 1784; m. Marcy Adams, 24 July, 1803.

1127 LOVE, b. 7 Nov., 1785.

1128 SALLY, b. 25 Oct., 1787.

1129 BETSY, b. 8 April, 1790.

1130 HULDA, b. 23 Nov., 1792.

1131 ALLEN, b. 4 Nov., 1795.

564 Ebenezer (*Daniel*²³⁹, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Brookfield, 13 Feb., 1745; married Sarah Bannister, 3 Dec., 1767. He was evidently the namesake of his grandfather Witt, as shown by the legacy of eighty acres of land referred to in the account of Ebenezer's father, Daniel²³⁹. The surname of this member of the family, as well of his brothers, became changed to Newell, "by means of a schoolmaster," as we are told. Mr. Newhall was a man of considerable importance in Worcester county, was a captain in the War of the Revolution, and afterwards held the civil position of esquire and the military rank of colonel of militia. He lived in Brookfield for many years, and then removed to Athol, where he kept a tavern and transacted business as a drover. In 1787, he sold his real estate in the former town. His sight failed him quite suddenly, between the fiftieth and sixtieth years of his age, so that he was unable to do any business. The last years of his life he passed in the family of his son Seth, and died in Bethel, Maine, 14 Jan., 1831, aged eighty-six years. His wife Sarah died 17 May, 1822, aged 78 years.

Children, all but the last born in Brookfield :

1132 CHAUNCEY, b. 30 Jan., 1769; m. Nancy White, Nov., 1809.

1133 SARAH, b. 13 June, 1770.

- 1134 BREED, b. 6 Dec., 1771.
 1135 DANIEL, b. 21 July, 1773.
 1136 EBENEZER FRANCIS, b. 1 Sept., 1775.
 1137 SETH, b. 20 May, 1777; d. 24 April, 1781.
 1138 MIRIAM, b. 20 March, 1779; m. (1) — Brown; (2) — Duston.
 1139 ESTHER, b. 15 Dec., 1781; m. Timothy Barnard.
 1140 SETH BANNISTER, b. 26 June, 1783.
 1141 SOLOMON, b. 6 April, 1786; d., unm., in Royalston, 20 March, 1875.

565 Joseph (*Daniel*²³⁹, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Brookfield, 2 July, 1747; married Ruth Wright, 14 Sept., 1780, and died 26 Dec., 1831.

Children, born in Brookfield:

- 1142 HARRIET, b. 23 April, 1781.
 1143 NATHAN, b. 26 Nov., 1782.
 1144 DANIEL, b. 30 July, 1784.
 1145 CHARLES, b. 11 Dec., 1786.
 1146 WELCOME, b. 9 Oct., 1788.
 1147 ALLEN, b. 11 Oct., 1790.
 1148 ELIZABETH, b. 19 Nov., 1792.
 1149 MARY, b. 24 Sept., 1795.
 1150 WILLIAM, b. 1 April, 1800; d. 14 June, 1816.

566 Jonas (*Daniel*²³⁹, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Brookfield, 13 Dec., 1749, was a Lieutenant, married, first, Azubah Bartlett, 19 June, 1781, and, second, Sarah Dorr of Brookfield, 18 Sept., 1811. Mr. Newhall (or Newell, as he was called) removed from Brookfield to New Braintree and died, without issue, in 1816, leaving his estate to his three brothers. This will was executed in Nov., 1804, during the lifetime of his first wife, who was also mentioned in it. His widow Sarah died in 1823 leaving by will legacies to various friends and relatives, among others to Welcome Newell.

On the Brookfield record appears published intention of marriage between Jonas Newell and Fanny Ainsworth, 3 March, 1805.

567 Daniel (*Daniel*²³⁹, *Daniel*⁹⁵, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Brookfield, 10 May, 1754, married, Esther Warren of Leicester (pub. 13 Jan., 1782).

Child, born in Brookfield :

1151 JOHN, b. 26 March, 1782.

618 James (*Nehemiah*²⁴⁷, *Ebenezer*⁹⁶, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), bapt. in Lynnfield, 14 July, 1771, married, 9 Oct., 1792, Content Mansfield.

Children :

1152 JAMES, b. 25 June, 1793; d. 1862.

1153 SALLY, b. 18 March, 1806.

1154 CONTENT, b. 5 May, 1811.

626 Bridget (*Benjamin*²⁶¹, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 15 Feb., 1753; married Theophilus Hallowell of Lynn, 13 Nov., 1777, and died in Lynn, 13 Aug., 1803. He died 28 Sept., 1833, aged 83 years.

Children :

1155 BENJAMIN, b. 9 Aug., 1778; d. 30 Sept., 1814.

1156 SAMUEL, b. 9 Aug., 1778.

1157 MARTHA, b. 28 Nov., 1780.

1158 MEHITABEL, b. 23 Aug., 1783; d. 25 Nov., 1810.

1159 THEOPHILUS, b. 15 Nov., 1788; d. 12 Dec., 1788.

1160 BRIDGET, b. 15 Nov., 1788; d. 26 July, 1810.

1161 THEOPHILUS, b. 10 Nov., 1791; d. 28 March, 1792.

1162 LYDIA, b. 10 Nov., 1791.

627 Lucretia (*Benjamin*²⁶¹, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 11 July, 1755; married Henry Hallowell, 30 March, 1780; and died in Lynn, 13 Nov., 1812. Mr. Hallowell seems to have married, second, his first wife's half sister Martha, widow of James Newhall, jr. of Lynn.

Children :

1163 HENRY, b. 25 Dec., 1780; d. 20 July, 1841.

1164 JAMES, b. 23 Nov., 1782.

1165 SARAH, b. 17 Jan., 1785; d. 28 March, 1808.

1166 POLLY, b. 18 March, 1787; d. 28 Feb., 1812.

1167 JOHN, b. 4 Sept., 1789.

1168 LUCRETIA, b. 1 March, 1793; d. 22 Oct., 1812.

631 Elizabeth (*Benjamin*²⁶¹, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 19 Dec., 1770, was married, 11 Oct., 1789, to Jabez Hitchins. She died 13 July, 1793 and he died 14 Dec., 1842.

Child:

1169 **ISAAH**, b. 15 Dec., 1789; m. 4 Apr., 1816, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Anna Rhodes.

640 Lydia (*James*²⁶³, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 21 Aug., 1759, was married, 6 May, 1779 to Col. James Robinson, who was a soldier in the Revolution and the first postmaster in Lynn, being appointed 1795. His residence was at the northeast corner of Boston and Federal Streets, formerly the residence of Col. Theophilus Burrill, who, in his will (1737) bequeathed his mansion and land adjoining to his neice, Lydia Calley, who, with consent of her second husband, Joshua Ward, sold it to John Lewis, sen^r, who, in 1747, conveyed it to John Lewis, jr., schoolmaster. The widow and administratrix of John Lewis sold it in 1755 to Zaccheus Norwood, innholder, from whose heirs it was purchased by Col. Robinson, 1793-4. In a little shop in front of the mansion house, the first post office in Lynn is said to have been kept.

Col. Robinson married, second, the widow Jane Gay, and lived for a time in Boston. He died 21 Jan., 1832, aged 75 years.

Children:

1170 **JAMES**, b. 10 March, 1780; d. unm.

1171 **LYDIA**, b. 25 Dec., 1781; m. Richard Ward of Salem, 14 April, 1805.

1172 **NABBY**, b. 8 Jan., 1784; m. (1) Chas. Burrill; m. (2) Benoni Johnson.

1173 **JOHN**, b. 7 May, 1786; m. Sarah Russell of Boston.

1174 **HARRIET**, b. 7 Feb., 1789; m. Jabez Pearson.

1175 **LOIS**, b. 8 Aug., 1791; m. — Vance.

1176 **JANET**, b. 12 July, 1793; d. 28 May, 1795.

1177 **GEORGE**, b. 29 June, 1795; m. Mary Emmerton of Salem, 3 Sept., 1824.

1178 **MOSES GILL**, b. 7 Dec., 1796; d. 23 Aug., 1819 at New Orleans.

1179 **WILLIAM CHARLES**, b. 14 April, 1798; d. young.

641 Elizabeth (*James*²⁶³, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 23 June, 1761, was married, 19 May, 1781 to John Ives of Salem, by whom she had one son :

1179a JOHN, b. 22 Dec., 1783; m. Betsey Cross of Salem, July, 1809.

Mrs. Elizabeth Ives was married, secondly, 11 Aug., 1785, to Jeremiah Emmerton of Salem, born 23 Jan., 1753, died 18 Aug., 1826. Mrs. Emmerton died 28 March, 1837.

Children :

1180 WILLIAM, b. 10 Oct., 1786; m. Abigail E. Stone of Beverly, 21 May, 1809.

1181 JAMES, b. 21 April, 1789; m. Hannah M. Sweetser of Salem, 15 Dec., 1816.

1182 EPHRAIM, b. 6 July, 1791; m. Mary Ann Sage of Salem, 8 June, 1826.

1183 ELIZABETH, b. 10 July, 1794; d. 12 Sept., 1797.

1184 MARY, b. 27 March, 1795; m. George Robinson, 3 Sept., 1824.

1185 ELIZABETH, b. 3 Aug., 1798; d. 21 Sept., 1798.

1186 ELIZA, b. 10 Nov., 1802; d. 10 Nov., 1802.

647 James (*James*²⁶³, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 19 Jan., 1774, married, 21 July, 1797, Sarah Newhall. Among the various members of the Newhall family in Lynn bearing simply the name of James he was known as "President Jim," his father being nicknamed "Squire Jim." President Jim died of cancer, 11 Aug., 1854, having made his will, 20 June, 1854, proved, May, 1855, in which he left his estate to his children, James H. and Elizabeth E. Newhall, jointly.

Children :

1188 CLARISSA, b. 30 Aug., 1798; m. Benjamin Massey, 4 Nov., 1824.

1189 SALLY, b. 18 Dec., 1799.

1190 JAMES BURRILL, b. 28 Feb., 1802; 13 Aug., 1803.

1191 JAMES HENRY, b. 10 March, 1805; m. 13 March, 1857, Abigail L., dau. of Isaac Burrill.

1192 GEORGE HAMILTON, b. 22 April, 1808.

1193 LOIS BURRILL, b. 14 June, 1810; m. 1st John R. Moulton, 5 Nov., 1835; m. 2nd John Story, 10 Nov., 1839.

1194 ELIZABETH EMMERTON, b. 28 Aug., 1812.

1195 WILLIAM, b. 11 March, 1816; drowned 1 June, 1837.

648 Benjamin (*James*²⁶³, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), twin brother of the foregoing and born in Lynn, 19 Jan., 1774, married, 16 Aug., 1801, Sarah Hart. She died in Lynn, 20 Feb., 1819; and he married, secondly, Dec., 1822, Esther Thompson, who survived him. He died 7 March, 1857, and administration was granted to his son James R. Newhall Esq., at the request of the widow and with permission of the administrator's eldest brother, Benj. Francis Newhall.

Children :

- 1196 SAMUEL HART, b. 25 June, 1802; d. 19 Oct., 1865.
- 1197 SARAH SMITH, b. 12 Jan., 1804; d. 4 Dec. 1869.
- 1198 BENJAMIN FRANCIS, b. 28 Sept., 1806.
- 1199 JAMES ROBINSON, b. 25 Dec., 1809.
- 1200 EDWARD CHARLES, b. 12 Nov., 1812.
- 1201 MARY TUFTS, b. 13 July, 1815; d. 18 May, 1874.
- 1202 JOSEPH HART, b. 1 June 1818; d. 20 Feb., 1819.
- 1203 ALFRED, b. 25 Sept., 1823; d. 22 Sept., 1824.
- 1204 SUSAN BURDITT, b. 10 Dec., 1824.
- 1205 JOHN THOMPSON, b. 10 Aug., 1826; d. 29 Aug., 1826.
- 1206 WILLIAM HENRY, b. 10 July, 1827.
- 1207 LOIS MARIA, b. 18 Jan., 1829.

650 Benjamin (*Isaiah*²⁶⁴, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 20 March, 1762, married 29 Oct., 1783, Hepzibah Hallowell of Lynn, who died 20 March, 1785. He took a second wife, 12 July, 1787, Hepzibah Hudson of Lynn. No record of the birth of his children has yet been found, but he had two sons, at least, viz:

- 1208 BENJAMIN (by 1st wife), m. Elizabeth Brown, 3 April, 1805.
- 1209 ISAAH, b. abt. 1788 (by 2nd wife), m. Selina Bailey, 16 Dec., 1808.

651 Elizabeth (*Isaiah*²⁶⁴, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 4 May, 1764, was married, 9 June, 1790, to Enoch, son of Richard and Lydia (Batchelder) Johnson, born 16 Jan., 1761. He died 17 March, 1815. His widow is said to have died 17 Sept., 1839.

Children :

- 1210 SAMUEL, b. 13 March, 1791; d. 21 March, 1791.
- 1211 RUTH, b. 13 March, 1791; d. 2 May, 1877.

- 1212 SAMUEL, b. 30 April, 1793; d. 11 July, 1841 in Nassau, New Providence.
 1213 GEORGE, b. 7 June, 1796; d. 17 Oct., 1849.
 1214 OTIS, b. 26 Jan., 1802; d. 17 Feb., 1870.

653 Alice (*Isaiah*²⁶⁴, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn (bp. 14 July, 1771), was married, 21 June, 1787, to John Downing. She died 9 Sept., 1823, and he died 18 Aug., 1835, aged 70 years.

Children :

- 1215 THOMAS, b. 25 Oct., 1787; d. 3 Oct., 1806.
 1216 SALLY, b. 3 Sept., 1789.
 1217 BETSY, b. 29 Sept., 1791.
 1218 JOHN, b. 28 Sept., 1793.
 1219 ALICE, b. 10 Aug., 1795.
 1220 EMILY, b. 27 Dec., 1797.
 1221 MARY, b. 19 Sept., 1801.
 1222 SUSAN, b. 19 Dec., 1803.
 1223 EBEN PERSONS, b. 31 May, 1806.
 1224 SALLY, b. 29 Jan., 1809.
 1225 THOMAS, b. 25 July, 1811.

654 Susanna (*Isaiah*²⁶⁴, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 23 July, 1774, was married, 23 Feb., 1795, to Samuel Graves. She died 19 Jan., 1836. He died 13 Sept., 1817.

Children :

- 1226 SAMUEL, b. 28 Sept., 1796.
 1227 POLLY, b. 30 June, 1798.
 1228 ZACKERIAH, b. 2 Jan., 1799.
 1229 SUSANNA, b. 11 July, 1801.
 1230 MARY NEWHALL, b. 22 March, 1804.
 1231 ISAIAH, b. 31 Dec., 1806; d. 29 Sept., 1824.
 1232 BENJAMIN, b. 25 April, 1809.
 1233 ELIZABETH, b. 23 Dec., 1814.

655 Aaron (*Aaron*²⁶⁷, *Benjamin*⁹⁸, *Joseph*²³, *Thomas*⁴, *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 9 Nov., 1777; married, first, Polly Hawkes, 22 May, 1806. By her he had a child born 11 Sept., 1807 and died 13 Sept., 1807; and the mother died 8 Oct., 1807. He married, second, Sally Alley, 17 Oct., 1813. Aaron Newhall of Lynn, gentleman, conveyed, 23

Sept., 1813, to John Jenks of Salem, &c. guardian of Walter Price Bartlett (for security of his bond) about nine acres of tillage land with the dwelling house, &c., bounded N. E. on the lane leading from Jacob Chase's to Salem Turnpike, N. on land of James Lakeman, N. W. on the heirs of James Newhall and Samuel Brimblecom, S. W. on land of Micajah Newhall, S. and W. on Benjamin Richardson and E. and S. E. on Theophilus Hallowell and S. on the common—with other parcels—"being the same estate which descended to me as the only child and sole heir at law of my Hon^d father Aaron Newhall," &c., "subject to the right of dower which by law my Hon^d Mother hath therein during her natural life."

Mr. Newhall died 8 Aug., 1832 and his widow died 14 Nov., 1837.

Children :

- 1234 AARON, b. 6 Aug., 1814; m. Mary H. Allen, 31 Dec., 1835.
 1235 TIMOTHY ALLEY, b. 25 Aug., 1816.
 1236 INFANT, b. 30 July, 1820; d. 2 Aug., 1820.
 1237 MARY PERKINS, b. 14 Aug., 1822; m. Richard W. Drown, 18 April, 1814.
 1238 OTIS WHITE, b. 18 Oct., 1827.

680 Samuel (*Pharaoh*,²⁷⁷ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*'), born in Lynn, 9 March, 1765, married Sarah, daughter of Gideon and Rebecca Phillips, as appears by a conveyance made in 1797 by the children of the said Phillips. He died 4 Nov., 1834 and adm. on his estate was granted 18 Nov., 1834, to Abner his son, at the request of the widow, Sarah; and Thos. F. and Francis, sons of the deceased. The estate was divided, 5 April, 1836 among the widow and four children, viz.: the three sons above named and their sister Theodate Jane, with whom Asa T. Newhall, jr. signed. In record of interments, Western Burying Ground, may be found, under date of 13 Feb'y, 1843 "Widow Sarah Newhall, ae. 76."

Children :

- 1239 THOMAS FARRAR, b. 1 Dec., 1796; m. 1st, Rebecca Newhall; m. 2d, Abigail Nott, 24 Jan., 1847; he d. 31 Oct., 1868.
 1240 PHILLIPS, b. 18 April, 1799; d. 27 Aug., 1822.
 1241 ABNER, b. 11 June, 1802; d. 19 May, 1876.

- 1242 REBECCA, b. 5 May, 1806; d. 29-30 July, 1821.
 1243 EDWARD, b. 22 March, 1809; d. 26 March, 1814.
 1244 FRANCIS, b. 16 Nov., 1812; d. 22 Sept., 1849.
 1245 THEODATE JANE, b. 5 May, 1815; m. Asa T. Newhall, jr., 17 Nov., 1837.

682 Winthrop (*Pharaoh*,²⁷⁷ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²⁵ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 6 June, 1769, married, 12 Jan., 1795, Elizabeth Farrington. He was a tanner and lived on Market street in Lynn. He died 19 Aug., 1852.

Children :

- 1246 FRANCIS STUART, b. 30 April, 1795; m. Lydia Burrill, 23 Feb., 1818; d. 2 Feb., 1858.
 1247 HENRY, b. 10 March, 1797; m. Anne Atwell, 8 Dec., 1829.
 1248 ELIZA, b. 12 Jan., 1799; d. 24 June, 1799.
 1249 ELIZA, b. 25 April, 1800; d. 12 Aug., 1816.
 1250 SOPHIA, b. 9 May, 1806; d. unm. 21 May, 1874.
 1251 LYDIA, b. 10 Jan., 1810; m. Amos Rhodes, 2 Dec., 1834.
 1252 HORACE, b. 30 Aug., 1813.

684 Silvanus (*Pharaoh*,²⁷⁷ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 18 July, 1773, married Lydia, daughter of Stephen Gove, of Seabrook, N. H., born 26 Nov., 1780. She died of consumption, at their home in Broad street, 3 Dec., 1856, aged 76 years. He died 12 Feb., 1861, and his will, made 10 March, 1857, was proved 2 April, 1861. He made bequests to his daughter Anne M. Newell, his grandson Edward S. Newhall (a minor), his son-in-law Frederick R. Newell and declared his son Daniel Wendell Newhall executor and residuary legatee.

Children :

- 1253 HULDA BASSETT, b. 4 Aug., 1802; d. 6 Apr., 1848.
 1254 ANNE, b. 11 Feb., 1804.
 1255 MARY, b. 31 Oct., 1806; d. 6 Oct., 1807.
 1256 DANIEL WENDELL, b. 10 Dec.,* 1809.
 1257 ABIGAIL CURTIN, b. 3 Jan., 1815; d. 2 Dec., 1842.

685 Theodate (*Pharaoh*,²⁷⁷ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 6 Feb., 1776, was mar-

*The Quaker Records say 7th mo.

ried, 13 Jan., 1773, to Manuel Austin, born at Ipswich. Mrs. Austin died in Lynn, 6 March, 1855, and her husband survived until the 11 Dec., 1865. Mr. Austin was a shoemaker and seems to have lived on Nahant street. In May, 1865 his son George Austin of Swansea, was appointed his guardian.

Children :

- 1258 ABNER, b. 3 March, 1797; d. 20 Apr., 1857; m. Elizabeth S. (dau. of Isaac and Lydia) Wicks of Falmouth.
 1259 GEORGE, b. 29 March, 1799; removed to Swansea.
 1260 DAVID, b. 5 Sept., 1801; d. 19 Nov., 1802.
 1261 AMOS, b. 29 Oct., 1803.
 1262 REBECCA, b. 9 Nov., 1805.
 1263 MARY, b. 17 Feb., 1808; d. 3 Aug., 1819.
 1264 DAVID, b. 13 Aug., 1810.
 1265 LYDIA, b. 12 Jan., 1813.
 1266 ELIZA, b. 5 Dec., 1815; d. 10 Apr., 1819.
 1267 MANUEL OTIS, b. 22 June, 1818.

696 Estes (*Daniel*,²⁸⁰ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*'), born in Lynn, 9 Sept., 1770, married, 7 April, 1798, Hepzibah, daughter of Paul and Abigail Wing, born at Sandwich, 2 Sept., 1769, died at Lynn, 8 Feb., 1810. He took, for a second wife, 1 Nov., 1815, Miriam, daughter of Joseph and Lois Philbrick, born at Seabrook, N. H., 7 Jan., 1787, died 11 Sept., 1864. He died of paralysis, 28 Feb., 1857, having made his will 21 Oct., 1854, proved 7 April, 1857. He made bequests to wife Miriam and her heirs, daughter Abigail W. Newhall and her heirs, son Joseph P. Newhall and his heirs and six grandchildren, viz: —William Estes, George, Abby, Mary, Lucy Maria and Alfred Estes Newhall. His two surviving children, Abigail W. and Joseph P. Newhall he declared residuary legatees.

Children :

- 1268 PAUL, b. 31 May, 1799; d. 3 Nov., 1800.
 1269 PAUL WING, b. 25 May, 1801; m. Hannah Johnson, 29 June, 1831.
 1270 HANNAH, b. 25 Feb., 1803; d. 28 Sept., 1803.
 1271 ABIGAIL WING, b. 24 Sept., 1804; m. Micajah C. Pratt, 14 July, 1863.
 1272 GEORGE, b. 17 May, 1806; d. 24 July, 1807.

- 1273 HENRY R., b. 8 Feb., 1810; d. 8 Feb., 1810.
 1274 LOIS PHILBRICK, b. 27 Sept., 1816; d. 12 March, 1833.
 1275 ELIZA S., b. 27 Nov., 1818; d. 19 March, 1822.
 1276 MARIA MOTT, b. 18 Feb., 1821; d. 21 June, 1840.
 1277 JOSEPH PHILBRICK, b. 16 July, 1823; m. 1st, Anna G. Bassett,
 1 July, 1846; m. 2d, Elizabeth H. Barker, 4 Jan., 1866.

698 Lydia (*Daniel*,²⁸⁰ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 16 March, 1775, was married, 19 March, 1794, to James (fifth son of Stephen and Mary) Pope of Salem, Mass.

Mr. Pope was a chaisemaker, lived in Salem, and died there 7 Aug., 1830. His widow died in Salem, 8 Dec., 1830.

Children :

- 1278 JAMES, b. 6 March, 1795; d. 11 March, 1796.
 1279 HANNAH, b. 15 Feb., 1797; d. 18 Jan., 1843.
 1280 JAMES, b. 21 July, 1799; d. 24 Dec., 1800.
 1281 DANIEL, b. 30 Nov., 1801; d. 10 Aug., 1852 in Milwaukee, Wis.
 1282 MARY ANN, b. 13 Feb., 1806; d. 13 May, 1851.
 1283 LYDIA, b. 27 Feb., 1808.
 1284 JAMES, b. 25 July, 1810; d. 9 July, 1834 in Tabasco, Mexico.
 1285 ELIZABETH HACKER, b. 17 March, 1813.
 1286 JOSEPH, b. 22 Aug., 1816; d. 22 Sept., 1820.
 1287 SARAH NICHOLS, b. 2 June, 1821.

699 Daniel (*Daniel*,²⁸⁰ *Samuel*,⁹⁹ *Joseph*,²³ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 21 Nov., 1778; married Mary, daughter of John and Mary Bailey of Hanover, born 3 Feb., 1785. The will of Daniel Newhall, gentleman (who d. in Lynn of heart disease, 27 June, 1853), executed 17 Jan., 1851 and probated 5 Sept., 1853, mentions two sons, Joseph and Isaac, two grandchildren, Laurence H. and George D. (sons of John, deceased), and daughter Hepzibah whom he makes sole heiress and executrix in consideration of her faithful and devoted services rendered under many afflicting circumstances during about twenty years, &c.

Children :

- 1288 JOHN BAILEY, b. 3 May, 1806; d. 19 Apr., 1833.
 1289 GEORGE P., b. 23 Aug., 1808; d. 14 Oct., 1825.
 1290 HEPZIBAH, b. 20 June, 1810.
 1291 JOSEPH, b. 10 May, 1812.
 1292 ISAAC, b. 4 Jan., 1814.

- 1293 HENRY, b. 10 Feb., 1816; d. 18 Oct., 1816.
 1294 MARY BAILEY, b. 28 April, 1818.
 1295 LUCY, b. 15 Nov., 1820.
 1296 DANIEL RODMAN, b. 28 Sept., 1823; d. 5 April, 1825.

705 Samuel (*Solomon*,²⁸⁷ *Samuel*,¹⁰⁶ *Samuel*,²⁴ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 8 Oct., 1754, married in Marblehead, Mary Grant, 5 April, 1778. He resided in Marblehead and Havana. The date of his death has not been ascertained. His wife Mary died in Marblehead, Dec., 1830, aged seventy-three years. In Sept., 1832 when Mr. Abel Gardner, who had married one of his daughters and had bought out the interests of Mary Hulen and Lois Brown, petitioned for a partition of Mrs. Newhall's real estate, Samuel Newhall and his son John were then living in Havana.

Children :

- 1297 SAMUEL, bp. 22 Nov., 1778.
 1298 MARY, bp. 2 July, 1780; m. Capt. Elias Hulen, 29 Oct., 1797.
 1299 THOMAS GRANT, bp. 2 May, 1784.
 1300 ROSSENGER, d. 18 Nov., 1809 at Havana, a mariner.
 1301 JOHN, bp. 18 Jan., 1787; living in Havana, Cuba, in 1832.
 1302 LOIS, bp. 9 Nov., 1788; m. 1st, Francis Hiter, 20 March, 1808, m. 2d, ——— Brown.
 1303 HANNAH, m. Abel Gardner, 15 Sept., 1811.
 1304 ELIZA, m. Wolstan Dixey, 19 Sept., 1820. Residing in Worcester in 1837.
 1305 SALLY, removed to Worcester with Mrs. Dixey.

707 Jonathan (*Solomon*,²⁸⁷ *Samuel*,¹⁰⁶ *Samuel*,²⁴ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 4 July, 1760, married, at Union, Me., 16 Aug., 1789, Hannah, daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Story) Peabody, born at Haverhill, Mass., 24 Aug., 1766. His father settled at Warren and afterwards at St. George in the state of Maine. Mr. Newhall was a farmer and shoemaker and lived in Union and Washington, Maine, where he died 24 Feb., 1826. His widow died in Washington, 6 Jan., 1836.

Children :

- 1306 JOHN, b. 1 Feb., 1790; d. 1 March. 1791.
 1307 AMOS, b. 11 Oct., 1791; m. Elizabeth Conklin, 5 Feb., 1817.
 1308 LOIS, b. 2 Feb., 1793; m. Roland Collier, 12 Aug., 1814.
 1309 LUCY, b. 2 July, 1795; d. unm., 12 Aug., 1818.

- 1310 STEPHEN, b. 6 Feb., 1797; m. Louisa Daggett, 30 May, 1822.
 1311 JONATHAN, b. 12 Aug., 1799; m. 1st, Betsy D. Boyd, 6 Oct., 1825, who d. 24 Apr., 1835; m. 2d, Margaret Yates, 30 Apr., 1840.
 1312 WILLIAM, b. 6 June, 1802; m. Abigail McDowell, 3 May, 1827.
 1313 JAMES, b. 2 March, 1804; m. Rebecca Bowles, 13 April, 1828.
 1314 JOSEPH, b. 9 Dec., 1807; m. 1st, Mary S. Newell, 7 July, 1833, who d. 19 Jan., 1842; m. 2d, Priscilla Jameson, 14 Sept., 1842.

713 Timothy (*Ezra*,²⁹⁹ *Solomon*,¹⁰⁸ *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 26 March, 1765, married 25 Feb., 1793, Eunice, daughter of John and Martha (Collins) Curtain, born in Lynn, 12 April, 1764 and died in Lynn, 29 Sept., 1831. Mr. Newhall is said to have been a fisherman, storekeeper, shipmaster and shoemaker and to have lived on Essex street, Lynn, where he died 3 May, 1839.

Children :

- 1315 TIMOTHY, b. 27 March, 1794; m. 1st, Mary Goodridge, 6 Aug., 1820; m. 2d, Betsy Ramsdell, 23 Feb., 1823.
 1316 EUNICE, b. 26 Feb., 1796; m. Theophilus Burrill, jr., 20 Aug., 1826.
 1317 BENJAMIN CURTAIN, b. 26 Sept., 1798; m. Martha Jackson, 28 Nov., 1819.
 1318 SALLY, b. 29 Nov., 1801; m. Warren Hill, 4 July, 1821.
 1318 GEORGE, b. 5 June, 1803; m. Elizabeth Harrington, 6 Oct., 1833.
 1320 LOUISA, b. 24 Jan., 1805; m. John Marston, 29 Aug., 1830.

715 Richard (*Ezra*,²⁹⁹ *Solomon*,¹⁰⁸ *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born about 1770, married 26 Aug., 1797, Mary Pappoon, and lived in Lynn. Mrs. Newhall died 7 June, 1825 and her husband died 6 Feb., 1839.

Children :

- 1321 EUNICE, b. 15 Dec., 1799; m. Peter H. Alley, 9 May, 1819.
 1322 ELIZA, b. 1 May, 1801.
 1323 HANNAH, b. 12 Sept., 1803; m. Jonathan S. Tarbox, 14 March, 1830.
 1324 SUSANNA, b. 10 Oct., 1805.
 1325 BENJAMIN P., b. 12 Oct., 1807; d. 2 Oct., 1828.
 1326 EZRA, b. 29 Feb., 1811; m. Lydia A. Howard, 2 Jan., 1839; d. 7 June, 1856.
 1327 MARY, b. 9 Feb., 1813.
 1328 ADELINE, b. 6 Nov., 1816; d. 22 Aug., 1827.

725 Timothy (*Hanson*,³¹⁵ *Joseph*,¹¹² *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born in Lynn, 17 Dec., 1766, married Lois Hutchins, 2 March, 1794. Administration on his estate was granted 25 March, 1799 to his widow, Lois Newhall, her sureties being Hanson Newhall and Jabez Hitchings. Two days afterwards the father of the deceased, Mr. Hanson Newhall, executed a deed of gift of his house and land on the road to Blackmarsh to the widow and child of his deceased son, viz : one third (undivided) to the widow and two thirds to the child, with the reversion of the other third after the death of her mother. Mrs. Newhall died 5 Aug., 1820.

Child :

1329 LOIS, b. 13 Dec., 1794; m. Henry Williams, 26 Oct., 1818.

726 Sally (*Hanson*,³¹⁵ *Joseph*,¹¹² *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born about 1766, was married 14 April, 1793 to Timothy Munroe, a carpenter, who was born 2 Oct., 1768 in Lynnfield. Mrs. Sally Munroe died 13 May, 1838 and he died 11 June, 1849.

Children :

1330 SALLY, b. 14 Sept., 1794; d. 26 Sept., 1794.

1331 CHILD (still born), 25 May, 1795.

1332 EDMUND, b. 14 July, 1796; m. Hannah Weed.

1333 HEPZIBAH, b. 22 June, 1798; m. Isaiah Wheeler.

1334 TIMOTHY, b. 13 Dec., 1800; m. Rachel Lakeman.

1335 HANSON, b. 23 March, 1803; m. — Chapman.

1336 SALLY, b. 23 March, 1805; m. Thos. P. Fenby.

1337 ELIZA, b. 22 Oct., 1807; m. Trevett Rhodes.

1338 PHIPPS, b. 3 July, 1810; m. Mary J. Brown.

1339 JAMES MADISON, b. 1 Aug., 1813; m. Harriet A. Oliver.

1340 HARRIET, b. 28 March, 1816; m. Gowland Chadwell.

727 Jerusha (*Hanson*,³¹⁵ *Joseph*,¹¹² *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born 15 April, 1769, was married to Benjamin Johnson, jr. of Lynn, in 1790.

Administration on his estate was granted to his widow, 10 Jan., 1803, Hanson Newhall and Timothy Munroe being her sureties; and the three children were committed to her guardianship. Mrs. Johnson died 31 Aug., 1824.

Children :

- 1341 LYDIA, b. 14 Dec., 1791.
 1342 JERUSHA, b. 18 Nov., 1793.
 1343 BENJAMIN, b. 1 March, 1796.
 1344 BENJAMIN HOLTEN, b. 15 Sept., 1801.

728 Allen (*Hanson*,³¹⁵ *Joseph*,¹¹² *Samuel*,²⁹ *Thomas*,⁴ *Thomas*¹), born 6 March, 1771; married, first, 7 Feb., 1793, Michal, daughter of Jedediah⁴⁹⁰ and Michal (Downing) Newhall, born 16 Jan., 1777. He lived in Lynn (Market St.) where all his children by his first wife were born; then removed to Fremont, N. H., where his wife died 12 Jan., 1827. He married, second, Mrs. Betsy Abbot of Fremont in 1828, and died there 23 Feb., 1845. His second wife is said to have been the daughter of Jonathan Brown.

Children :

- 1345 ALLEN, b. 7 Dec., 1793; m. Martha Adams of Dorchester, 15 June, 1815.
 1346 GEORGE PICKERING, b. 6 Dec., 1795; m. 1st, Thankful Hoit; m. 2d, Rhoda Demerit.
 1347 MARY, b. 9 Oct., 1798; m. Col. John Nichols of Lynn, 1 July, 1818; d. 7 July, 1863.
 1348 TIMOTHY, b. 13 Oct., 1800; m. 1st, Abigail Alley, 29 June, 1824; m. 2d, Mary Winn; d. 25 July, 1869.
 1349 THOMAS HANSON, b. 5 Oct., 1804; m. Lucinda Brown; d. 21 Jan., 1860.
 1350 OTIS, b. 16 Oct., 1806; m. Sarah Pool of Lynn, 8 April, 1828; d. 9 June, 1867.
 1351 ALFRED AUGUSTUS, b. 8 March, 1809; m. Margery F. Thomson of Woburn, 6 May, 1832.
 1352 LEVI DOWNING, b. 9 Feb., 1812; d. 29 Feb., 1812.
 1353 OLIVER NELSON, b. 25 Jan., 1814; m. Maria A. Sweetser of Lynn, 28 May, 1833.
 1354 WILLIAM H. B., b. 25 Apr., 1829.
 1355 LUCY JANE, b. 29 June, 1831; m. Joseph W. Bishop of Raymond, N. H.
 1356 JOHN WESLEY, b. 8 May, 1833; d. Aug., 1843.
 1357 SUSAN BETSEY, b. 8 May, 1838; m. George Jones of Epping, N. H.

744 Calley (*Increase*,³⁴⁰ *John*,¹⁴² *John*,⁶⁹ *John*,⁸ *Anthony*²), born in Lynn about 1754; was married, 19 April, 1777 by the Rev. Jonas Clark of Lexington to Anna, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Danforth) Harrington,

born in Lexington in 1756. His first two children were born in Lexington. He died 2 Aug., 1833, aged 80 years (church record), and she died 19 Feb., 1831 aged 73 years.

Children :

- 1358 MARY, b. 15 May, 1777; m. Jeremiah Emmerton, 6 Feb., 1799.
 1359 INCREASE, b. 27 July, 1779; m. Hannah Sweetser, 15 Dec., 1808.
 1360 JOHN, b. 7 Nov., 1782; d. 22 Sept., 1857 at Plymouth, Mass.
 1361 CALLEY, b. 10 July, 1785; m. Abigail Howard, 26 July, 1809.
 1362 HARRINGTON, b. 31 Dec., 1787; removed to New York; m. twice.
 1363 ALBERT, b. 5 Aug., 1790; d. 30 Sept., 1849.
 1364 ISAAC, b. 6 Feb., 1794.

746 James (*Increase*,³⁴⁰ *John*,¹⁴² *John*,⁶⁹ *John*,⁸ *Anthony*²), born in Lynn about 1766 ; married, first, 3 Oct., 1786, Sarah⁹⁰⁰ Newhall, born in Lynn, 2 March, 1765, he being then called third of that name.

Mr. Newhall married, secondly (int. 20 Dec., 1801), widow Mary Hart of Lynn. In April, 1831 he gave to John Alley, 3d, a quitclaim of his interest (one quarter) in the house and land on Water Hill that had belonged to his father. He died 17 April, 1843, aged seventy-seven years, leaving a widow Mary who, it appears, was entitled to a pension for his services in the war of the Revolution (*Essex Prob. b. 112, p. 188*). His widow, Mrs. Mary Newhall, died 18 Feb., 1855, aged seventy-seven years, said, in the record, to have been born in Lynnfield. Her residence was in Franklin St., Lynn. The first five children named below were born to Mr. Newhall by his first wife.

Children :

- 1365 HARVEY, b. 27 Nov., 1787; m. Sally Barron, 15 Sept., 1812; d. 2 Dec., 1848.
 1366 JAMES, b. 13 Jan., 1790.
 1367 MARY, b. 20 Aug., 1791; m. John Alley, 3d, 13 Nov., 1815.
 1368 SARAH, b. 19 July, 1793; m. Wm. Cameron of U. S. Marine Corps, 17 April, 1813.
 1369 SUSANNA, b. 22 April, 1796.
 1370 WILLIAM HART, b. 4 Jan., 1803.
 1371 CHARLES, b. 17 Sept., 1804.
 1372 ALANSON, b. 4 March, 1807.
 1373 JULIA ANN, b. 23 March, 1809.
 1374 NANCY.

THE LEIGH FAMILY OF NEWBURY, MASS.

BY RUSSELL LEIGH JACKSON.

1 Benjamin Leigh, the founder of the Leigh family of Newbury, Mass., was born in or around London between 1728 and 1730, and was the son of — Leigh, a wealthy bread merchant of Leadenhall Street, and brother of Robert Leigh, Esquire, of London, for many years private secretary to George II and tutor to the Prince of Wales. About 1745, he was sent to America "to be educated," landing in York, Me., where he engaged in business until the opening of the Revolution. He married in York, Me., in 1754, Mary, daughter of Peter and Mary Bent, and granddaughter of the Rev. Samuel Parris of Salem Village, in whose family the Salem witchcraft originated. At the opening of the Revolution he moved to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and later sailed on the ship "George" for London where he went to present himself to the King and Council as the heir of his late brother's fortune. Later he was given a commission in the London Custom House at the request of Lord North. The following is from a letter written by Benjamin Leigh, jr., concerning the family.

"My father had three sisters married about London, one of whom married William Plaseway of Mill Hill, Bristol, England, * * * The last letter I had from my father says 'I am on board the ship George (Mr.) Fortune is Commander, bound to Bristol to trade for merchants in Philadelphia * * * My mother said I had a great estate left me if I could prove myself heir to Marcia Bent.' One lawyer on Long Island, when I was a boy said Dr. Handwater's wife inquired of him if he knew of any child by the name of Leigh in New England; he said he did and that there was a large estate left him by his mother."

Robert Leigh, Esquire, who was private secretary to

George II, during the later years of that monarch's reign, died unmarried about 1772, and the greater part of his estate amounting to about £75,000 or £100,000 eventually went to the Crown.

The exact date of Benjamin Leigh's death is unknown but he is thought to have died about 1776-7. His wife died "soon after" probably about 1778, aged 51.

Children, born in York, Me. :

- 2 BENJAMIN, b. 13 June, 1754.
- 3 BETSY.
- 4 CHARLOTTE.

2 Benjamin, born in York, Me., 13 June, 1754, married in Hampton, N. H., 22 June, 1775, Abigail, daughter of Moses and Abigail (Brown) Pierce who was born in Newbury, Mass., 16 March, 1754.

About 1816-17, he with his wife and two children, Robert and Anna, emigrated to Ohio, in a prairie schooner, settling in Salem, where they helped form the township. "We have cleared a field of 11 acres this spring, which we intend for corn; 2 acres for flax, 4 corn beans and pumpions (pumpkins), have cleared a large field on the rise above the house which we intend for an orchard, a vineyard and a hopyard; have laid out a road through the farm east and west to the new State Road which makes it look very handsom."—From a letter written May 18, 1820 to Benjamin Leigh, 3d.

Mr. Leigh fought in Capt. Moses Nowell's company of minute men who marched to Lexington at the first alarm, 19 April, 1775 and died in Salem, Ohio, 18 January, 1832. His wife Abigail died in Hermon, Illinois, 11 August, 1837 aged 83. "Mr. Leigh was an honest, industrious man. He expired in the full belief of finding peace to his soul through the merits of the Savior, which he was led to embrace in his last sickness having relinquished an erroneous belief which he had previously cherished."—*Newburyport Herald*, 21 Jan., 1832.

Children, all born in Newbury, Mass. :

- 5 MARCIA, b. 22 November, 1775; m. (1) 1 June, 1796, Woodbridge Lunt who d. 1808, aged 34; m. (2) 24 December, 1811, Moses Adams, jr., who was b. 10 October, 1770. She d. in 1843. Had 5 children by each marriage.

- 6 MARY, b. 8 March, 1778; m. 5 January, 1797, Jacob Swett of Newbury, who was b. 2 January, 1775 and d. after 1821 at Salem, Ohio. Emigrated about 1818 to Salem, Ohio, where he was elected Justice of the Peace in 1821 and held other prominent offices. She d. in 1822, leaving 8 children.
- 7 ABAGAIL, b. 23 September, 1781; m. 4 September, 1808, Charles Knight of Newburyport, Mass., who was b. in 1780 and d. 29 September, 1847. She d. 15 December, 1838, leaving 2 children. One of her grandsons was Dr. Frederic Irvine Knight, a graduate of Yale and the Harvard Medical School and a prominent surgeon.
- 8 SALLY, b. 26 April, 1784; m. 14 July, 1803, Samuel Swasey of Newbury, who emigrated with Jacob Swett to Salem, Ohio, about 1818. They left two children.
- 9 ANNA, b. 21 June, 1787; d. unm. 3 April, 1865, at Salem, O.
- 10 BENJAMIN, b. 22 February, 1790.
- 11 HANNAH, b. 25 September, 1792; m. 12 January, 1809, Michael Little of Newbury, b. 16 November, 1787, and d. 31 May, 1867. She d. 25 April, 1875, leaving 6 children.
- 12 ROBERT, b. 24 June, 1795.

10 Benjamin, born in Newbury, Mass., 22 February, 1790, married 12 May, 1813 at Newbury, Sally Jackson Pearson, daughter of Silas and Mary (Little) Pearson, who was born 2 May, 1794 and died 2 November, 1866. He served in the War of 1812 from 30 September, 1812 to 4 October, 1814 under Sergt. Smith. He was a very fine coppersmith and many of the old time engravings on brass were executed by him.

He died March 20, 1865, at the old Pearson-Leigh homestead.

Children, all born in Newbury :

- 13 MARY LITTLE, b. 15 November, 1814; married (1) 6 April, 1833, Richard Page Plumer of Newbury. b. 5 July, 1810 and d. 17 March, 1839; m. (2) 20 August, 1840, Thomas Stetson of Boston. She d. at Rochester, N. Y., 24 September, 1868, leaving one child by her first husband and seven by her second.
- 14 HALL JACKSON, b. 10 June, 1818.
- 15 SILAS PEARSON, b. 28 September, 1825.
- 16 SARAH JACKSON, b. 29 June, 1836; unm., lives in Newburyport.

12 Robert, born in Newbury, 24 June, 1795, married 2 November, 1826 at Wilkesville, O., Mary Booth, who

was born in Mount Washington, Mass., 14 September, 1805 and died 17 July, 1887. He journeyed west in a prairie schooner with his father and sister Anna about 1816-17, settling in Salem, O.

He was elected constable of Salem, Ohio, in 1820 and served in the War of 1812 from 28 June, 1814 to 5 July, 1814 under Sergt. Young. He died at Hermon, Ill., 15 June, 1866.

Children, all born in Wilkesville, O. :

- 17 ABAGAIL, b. 2 September, 1827; m. in Salem, O., 4 September, 1844, John Shumaker of Hermon, Ill., who was b. 25 September, 1819 and d. 17 October, 1903. She d. 10 August, 1896, leaving 16 children.
- 18 ADALINE, b. 22 May, 1829; m. 24 October, 1847, Archibald Long who was b. 27 October, 1825 and d. 31 December, 1892. She d. 1 September, 1856, leaving 2 children.
- 19 CLARK, b. 2 March, 1831.
- 20 CAROLINE P., b. 3 October, 1836; m. in 1856, William Berry of Hermon, Ill., who died 15 May, 1866. She died 20 November, 1867, leaving 3 children.
- 21 DAVID BOOTH, b. 11 May, 1840.
- 22 BENJAMIN, b. 11 September, 1842.
- 23 ELISABETH, b. 23 March, 1847; m. in 1867, John Stevens of Hermon, Ill. She left 2 children.

14 Hall Jackson, born in Newbury, 10 June, 1818, married, 2 June, 1844, his 1st cousin Abigail Little, daughter of his aunt Hannah Leigh and Michael Little, who was born in Newbury, 8 September, 1816 and died 22 December, 1893. In 1851 he removed to Newburyport and engaged in the teaming business with Paul and later J. Augustus Adams, under the firm name of Leigh and Adams. He was driver of the Hooks for the "Young American Fire Association" from 1851 to 1861. For some time during the Civil War he was stationed at the fort on Plum Island, where he was in charge of the construction. In 1866 he returned to the farm in Newbury, where he spent the remainder of his life. He was found dead on the morning of his 77th anniversary having expired some time during the night of an apoplectic fit. He was a namesake of Hall Jackson, M. D., the eminent surgeon of Portsmouth, N. H., who was his great-great uncle.

He came into possession of the Pearson-Leigh house, built in 1729, in 1866, at the death of his mother.

Child, born in Newbury:

24 AMOS LITTLE, b. 8 March, 1847.

15 Silas Pearson, born in Newbury, 28 September, 1825, married 23 March, 1852, Sarah, daughter of Anthony and Sarah (Little) Davenport, his 2nd cousin, who was born 16 October, 1827 and died 25 May, 1907. About 1855 he removed to New York. He died at the home of his sister in Rochester, N. Y., 17 September, 1866.

19 Clark, born in Wilkesville, O., 2 March, 1831, married 26 September, 1852, Sally, daughter of Archibald and Catherine (Kollar) Long, who was born 31 September, 1831. He died 14 September, 1866.

Children, born in Hermon, Ill.:

25 MARY CATHERINE, b. 4 January, 1853; m. 6 August, 1872, Thompson Luther Routh of Hermon, Ill. Now living in Vialia, Cal.; 2 children.

26 CURTIS, b. 22 August, 1855; m. in 1875, Harriet Emily Newall.

21 David Booth, born in Wilkesville, O., 11 May, 1840, married, 1st, in 1862, Mary Mitchell who died 26 October, 1866; married, 2nd, in 1869, Mattie Wilt.

Children, born in Hermon, Ill.:

27 CHARLES ROBERT, b. 4 September, 1863; d. 11 October, 1863.

28 BANE A. b. 26 October, 1866; d. 13 February, 1867.

28a ERNEST, b. 26 October, 1866.

29 CLEMENT, b. 4 May, 1870.

22 Benjamin, born in Wilkesville, O., 11 September, 1842, married in 1865, Mary Martin. Lives in Abingdon, Ill.

Child born in Abingdon:

30 HARRY ARTHUR, b. 1866; m. 1 June, 1898, Mary Benfield.

24 Amos Little, born in Newbury, 8 March, 1847, married 11 May, 1867, at Wellfleet, Mercy Higgins, daughter of Nathaniel and Thankful (Higgins) Snow of Wellfleet, who was born 28 November, 1849 and died 8 April 1910. He is a retired farmer and lives on Leigh's hill, Newbury.

Children, born in Newbury :

- 31 **ABBIE LITTLE**, b. 25 November, 1869; m. 12 April, 1906, Justin Adams Brown of Newbury. 2 children.
- 32 **NETTIE SNOW**, b. 8 November, 1871; m. 3 March, 1894, Alfred Andrew Jackson of Providence. 1 child.
- 33 **MARY LITTLE**, b. 15 September, 1873; m. 25 December, 1889, Eli Neal Wood Berry of Newburyport. 4 children.
- 34 **HALL JACKSON**, b. 12 July, 1875.
- 35 **JOHN NEWMARCH CUSHING**, b. 13 March, 1879.
- 36 **SARAH ANNIE**, b. 13 December, 1881; m. 19 November, 1909, Edward Lawrence Kerin of Boston.
- 37 **EMMA FLORENCE**, b. 4 October, 1884; m. 11 April, 1903, Wyley Davis Noyes of Newburyport. 2 children.
- 38 A child, b. 9 June, 1888; d. 17 July, 1888.
- 39 **EDITH PEARSON**, b. 6 January, 1890; m. 6 October, 1908, Fred Sewall Noyes of Newburyport. 1 child.

34 Hall Jackson, born in Newbury, 12 July, 1875, married 6 June, 1899, Amy Augusta Williston of Newburyport, who was born 16 September, 1875. In 1909 he was ordained a deacon in the 1st Church of Newbury.

Child, born in Newburyport :

- 40 **MARY WILLISTON**, b. 7 January, 1905.

THE HENDERSON FAMILY OF SALEM.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., M. A.

While the Henderson family is one that has never attained the eminence of some other Salem families, it is, nevertheless, a family that has, for more than two hundred years, been associated with Salem and has always had a respectable, if not a prominent position. Hitherto, nothing, to the best of my knowledge, has appeared in print concerning it, although, at least, two prominent Essex County families trace their descent in the female line from its early members: namely the Glovers of Marblehead and the Andrews family of Salem.

The present article is not a genealogy of the family, in the strict sense of the word, but is merely an attempt to straighten out the exact relationship of its early members from one of the most remarkable genealogical tangles that the writer has ever encountered; a task, which he found impossible to accomplish by the Salem records alone and, accordingly, he took a trip to "the Eastward," last summer, for that special purpose; the results of which are herewith recorded; and it is his hope and belief that, henceforth, those interested in tracing the various members of this family will find it a comparatively easy task to run back their lines, by the Salem and Essex County records, to these early Hendersons, where the chief difficulty has hitherto been. The writer wishes to acknowledge his debt to the copious and accurate notes from the Salem and Essex County records made by H. F. Waters, Esq., of Salem, and Eben Putnam, Esq., of Boston, both of which gentlemen most generously placed their Henderson notes at his disposal and so saved him much extra labor in the matter.

The family first appears in Salem about 1677, at the time, when the older Maine settlements were broken up

by the first Indian War, when a majority of the Maine settlers took refuge in Salem and Marblehead, and the names of Henderson, Booth, Beary, Bowden and Lander begin to appear in the Essex records. But the confusing mixture of John Hendersons, senior and junior Peter Hendersons, senior and junior, widow Hendersons and "aulde widow Hendersons" are enough to bewilder the most trained genealogist and render the task of elucidating them, by the Salem records alone, entirely hopeless. Upham in his History of Salem Witchcraft, gives a deposition, which throws light upon the origin of the family, for we are told of the means taken by "Goody Henderson" to cure bewitched cows at the time when she "lived to the Eastward." The earliest home of the family, in America, was in that part of old Saco, now known as Biddeford Pool, on the Maine coast.

The first mention of the name that I have found was on 19 February, 1660, when John Henderson witnessed a deed of Flewelline, son of Sosowen Sagamore, to John Sanders, sen., et. al., of a tract of land at "Cape Porpus" and Wells; and on 6 October, 1671, the town of Saco granted to the other Henderson pioneer, 12 acres adjoining the land of John Henderson.

In order to make the genealogical tangle, that now follows, clearer, let me give some items from the Saco records. On February —, 1634, Ellen, daughter of Robert Booth, Esq., the first town clerk of Saco, was born. She married Nicholas Buly, the younger, in July, 1652 and had issue: Abigail, born in Saco, 1 February, 1654, and Nicholas, born 1 February, 1661. Nicholas Buly, jr. died at Saco on 29 April, 1664 and, on 29 June, 1664, administration on his estate was granted "Ellenor Booth" (Alfred Court Files). This is evidently his wife, using her maiden name. On 24 September, 1664, John Henderson married Ellenor Buly, and had issue: John Henderson, born 15 January, 1666 and Peter Henderson, born 14 January, 1667. Moreover, on 29 December, 1670, Peter Henderson married Abigail Buly. On 17 February, 1681, John and Ellenor Henderson of Salem, sold land at Saco, to William Downe of Boston, and, in 1683, Peter Henderson was taxed at Salem.

Salem records show us that John Henderson married Abigail ——— on 6 May, 1687 and had issue (see hereafter); on 2 April, 1687, Peter Henderson married Hannah Glover and had issue. Peter made his will on 17 April, 1721, proved 20 July, 1722, and calls Jonathan Glover "brother."

On 10 November, 1701, Peter Henderson married Elizabeth Beadle, and she was granted administration on his estate on 2 January, 1718.

On 22 July, 1706, Benjamin Henderson married Abigail Beadle, and on 24 January, 1722/3 she was granted administration on his estate.

Ebenezer Henderson married, first, on 3 November, 1715, Elizabeth Marston; she died before 28 March, 1729, and he married, secondly, 2 December, 1730, the widow Mary Dolbear, and on 11 May, 1739 she was granted administration on his estate.

On 31 March, 1699 Jonathan Glover married Abigail Henderson who was born in 1676.

Now on 28 March, 1729, "John Henderson, labourer, Ebenezer Henderson, housewright, Jonathan Glover, housewright and Abigail his wife, Elisabeth Henderson and Abigail Henderson, all of Salem, children of Peter Henderson, formerly of Winter Harbor, now call^d Biddiford, dec." sell, for £16, to John Gordon, of Biddeford, yeoman, twelve acres "lying East of John Henderson land as may appear in the Town grant to Peter Henderson," etc. (York Deeds, liber XIII, folio 50-51). This deed is of the utmost importance in separating the families of the first Peter and the first John and it establishes Peter Henderson, who married Elizabeth Beadle in 1701, and Benjamin, who married Abigail Beadle in 1706, as the children of the first Peter; and, in as much as both Peter and Benjamin were dead in 1729, their widows sign alone. We also see that at this time Ebenezer Henderson was a widower, as he signs alone.

In order to elucidate this extremely complicated genealogical puzzle I now give the following chart:

(Rev.) Robert Booth Esq.,
of Exeter, Wells and Saco, b. 1602; d. 1673 (1) = (2) = Deborah —
First Town Clerk, Preacher and Deputy
at Saco. 1648, Assistant of Iygonia,
under Rigby's government.

Nicholas Bully Sr. = — Jonas Baly
Saco, 1651, d. Boston
1678, will 7 Sept. 1678
Scarboro 1639
Will 11 Nov. 1668,
mentions brother
Nicholas

other issue
John Henderson = (2) Ellenor (1)
Saco, Salem b. 1634; m. 1st, 1652
d. about 1700 m. 2d, Sept. 1664

Nicholas John Bully
Bully Jr. Boston, 1678
m. 1652; Saco
d. April, 1664
Grace m. John
Bowden Berry in 1653
in 1656 m. 2d — Carter
Saco and Saco and Boston
Boston

John Henderson = Abigail — Peter Henderson = Hannah Glover
Salem, b. 1666 m. 1687 Salem, b. 1667 Sister of
m. 1687; d. 1722 m. 1687; d. 1722 Jonathan
will 17 Apr. 1721
proved July 20,
1722

Abigail = Peter Henderson
b. Feb. 1654 Saco and Salem
m. Dec. 1670 d. about 1700
Nicholas
b. 1661
probably died young

Margaret John Martha
b. 1688 b. 1690 b. 1692

Hannah Mary Peter John Sarah Daniel Eunice William Lois
b. 1690 b. 1692 b. 1694 b. 1695(?) b. 1698 b. 1700 b. 1702 bp. 1707 bp. 1705

John Peter Ebenezer Benjamin Abigail = Jonathan
unnarr- m. Eliz. m. (1) Eliz. m. Abigail b. 1676 Glover
ried Beadle Marston, 1715 Beadle, 1706 m. 1699 of Salem
in 1729 1701 (2) Mary d. 1723
d. 1718 Dolbear 1730
d. 1739

Now as regards Abigail Henderson, who married Jonathan Glover, all writers upon this matter, notably a Mr. Waite, who compiled a chart of his ancestry, for the N. E. H. S. Register for 1884, made the mistake of calling her the child of John and Ellenor Henderson, because Peter, the son of John Henderson, called Jonathan "Glover, brother," in his will. Mr. Waite, evidently, did not know that Peter Henderson, the son of John and Eleanor Henderson, had married Hannah, the sister of Jonathan Glover, and that it was for this reason, and not because Jonathan Glover had married Abigail Henderson, that he called the latter his brother.

I have been unable to discover the ancestry or relationship of John and Peter Henderson, seniors, but I presume that Peter was a younger brother of John. They were fishermen, and probably were Scotchmen, either some of the Scotch prisoners shipped in 1651, to New England, or else Scotch fishermen, from the islands off the southwest coast of Scotland, who came to the Maine coast to fish and eventually settled at Saco (Biddeford Pool), I therefore commence the pedigree as follows :

- 1 ——— HENDERSON, assumed to be the father of:
- 2 JOHN.
- 3 PETER.

2 John Henderson of Saco in the Province of Maine. Witnessed a deed of Flewelline, an Indian Sagamore, to land at Wells on 19 February, 1660 ; paid £2 : 12 : 00 in 1664 for work on the meeting house ; 12 January, 1665, deputy constable of Saco ; taxed in Saco tax list of about 1670 for 0 : 2 : 0 ; 22 September, 1666 his wife was seated in the second seat in the Saco meeting house ; 19 July, 1671 his land is mentioned, on west side of the Saco river ; 12 June, 1674 John Henderson and Humphrey Case to run the Saco and Cape Porpoise line ; 12 Oct., 1674, surveyor of highways ; 9 Dec., 1674 his wife was seated in fourth seat at meeting. On 17 February, 1681, he, styled fisherman, and his wife, Ellenor, "now of Salem," sold land southwest of the Saco river. Taxed at Salem in 1683. In 1685, he was fined five shillings for card play-

ing. In December, 1701 "old widow Henderson" was taxed, so he was dead at that date. 16 February, 1690 he mortgaged his house, for £107 : 18 : 0 (in good dry merchantable and refuse fish) to Timothy Lindall of Salem, being the house "bought of Mr. Phillip Cromwell, butcher, of Salem." He had bought the house of Cromwell on 30 December, 1681. Married, at Saco, on 26 September, 1664, the widow Ellenor Buly, daughter of Hon. Robert Booth, Esq. of Saco and widow of Nicholas Buly, "the younger," of Saco.

Issue :

4 JOHN, b. 15 January, 1665-6.

5 PETER, b. 14 January, 1667.

3 Peter Henderson of Saco, in the Province of Maine. Granted twelve acres by the town of Saco on the west side of the Saco river next to John Henderson on 6 October, 1671. On 9 December, 1674 his wife was seated in the fifth pew in the meeting house. He removed to Salem upon the abandonment of the Saco settlement, during the Indian War of 1676. He was taxed there in 1683. On 12 Feb., 1684 his tax was abated. In 1685 he was fined five shillings for card playing together with John Henderson. On 30 : 9 : 1683 Robert Bray, sen., was complained of for abusing Peter Henderson, master of the catch Sara, on a fishing voyage. In 1683 it is recorded that the ketch under his command was chased ashore at Funchal by pirates. He was taxed, at Salem, 27 September, 1700 and died there about this time. He was a master mariner and a fisher captain. Married, at Saco, on 29 December, 1670, Abigail, daughter of Nicholas and Ellenor (Booth) Buly, of Saco.

Issue :

6 JOHN, unm. on 28 March, 1729.

7 PETER, m. 10 November, 1701, Elizabeth Beadle; administration on his estate was granted to his wife, Elizabeth, on 2 January, 1718.

8 EBENEZER, m. 1st, 3 November, 1715, Elizabeth Marston; and 2d, the widow Mary Dolbear, 2 December, 1730. Administration on his estate to the widow, Mary, on 11 May, 1739.

- 9 BENJAMIN, m. 22 July, 1706, Abigail Beadle. Administration on his estate to the widow Abigail, on 24 January, 1722-3.
- 10 ABIGAIL, b. 1676; m. 31 March, 1699, Jonathan Glover of Salem, son of John and Mary (Guppy) Glover. Jonathan and Abigail (Henderson) Glover were the grandparents of Major General John Glover of Marblehead and of Mary Glover, the wife of James Andrews of Salem, and ancestress of the distinguished Salem merchants of that name.

4 John Henderson, born 15 January, 1665-6, of Salem, Massachusetts. Married 6 May, 1687, Abigail

Issue :

- 11 MARGARET, b. 10 Feb., 1687-8.
 12 JOHN, b. 3 June, 1690.
 13 MARTHA, b. 17 March, 1692.

5 Peter Henderson, born 14 January, 1667, of Salem, Massachusetts. A mariner. His will, dated 17 April, 1721, proved 20 July, 1722, mentions sons, Daniel and William, wife Hannah, and daughters, also "my friend and brother," Jonathan Glover. Married 2 April, 1687, Hannah, daughter of John and Mary (Guppy) Glover. Hannah (Glover) Henderson made her will 13 April, 1751; not allowed.

Issue :

- 14 HANNAH, b. 3 March, 1689-90; unm. on 15 July, 1736.
 15 MARY, b. 12 April, 1692; m. 3 December, 1712, John Clements.
 16 PETER, b. 4 February, 1693-4; d. probably before his father.
 17 JOHN, b. 7 November, 1695 or 6; d. probably before his father.
 18 SARAH, b. 27 March, 1698; m. George Day of Salem.
 19 DANIEL, b. 24 Sept., 1700.
 20 EUNICE, b. 5 June, 1702; m. Anthony Browne, mariner, of Boston.
 21 LOIS, bp. 26 August, 1705; m. — Bright.
 22 WILLIAM, bp. 7 September, 1707.

NATHANIEL BOWDITCH OF NEWPORT AND HIS FAMILY.

BY G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, JR., A. M.

In the last issue of the Historical Collections (July, 1912) I published a note regarding Nathaniel Bowditch or Bowdish of Newport, the son of William Bowditch, of Salem. Within the last few weeks I have been able to discover much more about him, the most important find being his will. The Newport records are in a fearful condition, owing to the fact that when the British evacuated the town, towards the close of the Revolution, the records were carried away by Ninion Challoner, the Tory Sheriff, and the vessel that they were in was sunk off Hurl Gate, and the books were under water for two weeks.

In a box, at the Newport Historical Society, containing various fragments of the Probate Book, I came upon a torn scrap containing the will of Nathaniel Bowdish. This will is dated the 5 day of — (probably 1706), and the inventory is dated 12 April 1706. He calls himself Nathaniel Bowdish of Newport, weaver, and mentions his sons Nathaniel and William, his daughter Sarah Bull, his daughter, Hannah, his daughter, Katherine and his cousin Richard Dunn. This will is not only most important as a Bowditch record, but it clears up a problem in the distinguished Bull family of Newport. Jireh Bull, a Newport merchant, was the son of Jireh Bull of Pettyquamscut (now Narragansett Pier), whose garrison was burned a few days before the Great Swamp Fight (December, 1675), and he was the son of Governor Henry Bull of Rhode Island. Jireh Bull, jr. married, as his second wife, Sarah —, who is clearly Sarah Bowditch.

The way this branch of the Bowditch family became settled in Newport is, apparently, as follows. William

Bowditch, the emigrant, and his wife were Baptists, as is shown by the records of the First Church at Salem. It would appear that they left Salem and went to Newport, where there was a flourishing Baptist church under the care of Obediah Holmes and Dr. John Clarke. Their son, William Bowditch, returned to Salem, where he founded the Salem branch of the family, while Nathaniel Bowdish, the other son, remained in Newport. William Bowditch, jr., probably married his wife, Sarah, at Newport and this is the reason that all efforts to discover at Salem, who she was, have been fruitless.

In regard to Richard Dunn, who was a neighbor of Nathaniel Bowdish at Newport, and whom he calls cousin in his will. He was the son of Richard Dunn, sr., of Newport, and had a brother, Nathaniel Dunn, who removed to Block Island and founded a family there. I therefore conclude that the first William Bowditch had a daughter, who married Richard Dunn, sr., and thus Nathaniel Bowditch could call Richard Dunn, jr., his cousin.

William Bowditch, son of Nathaniel of Newport, married Marcy (not Mary, as I wrote it in the last issue of the Collections), daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Allen) Tompkins of Newport and Little Compton; and Elizabeth Allen was the sister of the wife of Rowland Robinson, Esq., the founder of the eminent family of Narragansett planters of that name. William Bowditch was a tailor and removed to Dartmouth, Mass., where he became the progenitor of the Bowditches of that part of the State. His will, on file at Taunton, is dated 5 April, 1750, proved 6 May, 1755. He mentions his sons Nathaniel, William and Freegift, his daughters Katherine Bowdish and Elizabeth, the wife, Paul Russell, his granddaughter Mercy, child of his son William, and his granddaughter Hannah Brownell, daughter of Joseph Brownell.

Hannah, the daughter of Nathaniel Bowdish of Newport, was baptized, as an adult, before 1709 at Trinity Church, Newport, and these Newport Bowdishes appear to have been identified with this church, just as their Salem cousins were later with St. Peter's, Salem.

The genealogy to be drawn from the above is as follows:—

1 William Bowditch was at Salem in 1641. Probably removed later to Newport, R. I. on account of Baptist proclivities. Married Sarah ———.

Children :

- 2 WILLIAM, of Salem. Ancestor of the Salem family; m. perhaps in Newport, Sarah ———.
- 3 NATHANIEL bp. at Salem; of Newport.
- 4 A daughter (?), m. Richard Dunn, sr., of Newport, R. I.

3 Nathaniel Bowdish, weaver, of Newport, R. I., sold his Salem land on 12 October, 1674. Granted land in Newport, 12 March, 1701/2. Will dated 5 ——— 170(6?). Inventory, 12 April, 1706. Administration to son William, 2 May, 1706 (probably the date, when the will was proved.) Married ———.

Children :

- 5 WILLIAM, removed to Dartmouth, Mass.
- 6 NATHANIEL.
- 7 SARAH, m. as second wife, Jireh Bull of Newport.
- 8 KATHERINE.
- 9 HANNAH, bapt. as an adult, before and about 1709, at Trinity Church, Newport.
- 10 MARY (?), married in Trinity Church, John Davis, on 8 Oct. 1720.

5 William Bowdish, tailor, removed to Dartmouth, Mass. Sold his father's house at Newport to Capt. Richard Dunn on 22 April, 1712. Will, dated 5 April, 1750, proved 6 May, 1755. Married Mercy, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Allen) Tompkins of Newport and Little Compton.

Children :

- 11 NATHANIEL, b. 22 ———, 1709.
- 12 WILLIAM, b. September, 1712.
- 13 KATHERINE, b. 6 Aug. 17—.
- 14 HANNAH, b. April, 1717; m. Joseph Brownell.
- 15 FREEGIFT, b. 31 March, 1736; lived at Tiverton, R. I.
- 16 ELIZABETH, m. Paul Russell of Dartmouth.

12 William Bowdish, of Dartmouth, born September, 1712; married on 6: 12: 1736, Mary, daughter of William and Mary Hart.

Children :

- 17 MERCY, b. 2 April, 1737.
- 18 JAMES, b. 21 March, 1738.
- 19 LUKE, b. 4 March, 1740.
- 20 LYDIA, b. 18 July, 1742.
- 21 RUTH, b. 13 April, 1746.
- 22 GIDEON, b. 11 July, 1748.
- 23 MARY, b. 2 August, 1750.
- 24 WILLIAM, b. 3 November, 1752.

A genealogy of the descendants of William² Bowditch (William) of Salem, compiled by Sidney Perley, Esq., has already been printed by him in the *Essex Antiquarian*, and this article, taken in conjunction with that of Mr. Perley, should make the early history of the Bowditch family, now in print, fairly complete. There appears to have been a family of Bowdish settled at East and West Greenwich, R. I., about 1750 and I am inclined to believe that they descended from Nathaniel Bowdish, jr., son of Nathaniel Bowdish, sr., of Newport.

LIST OF SOLDIERS OF ANDOVER,
SEPTEMBER 11th, 1813.

The original manuscript is in the possession of George G. Creamer of Salem.

1 R. Samuel M. Persons, Junior, Cyrus Griffin, Card
Duncklee, William Boleman.

2 R. Charles Griffin, Junior, Samuel Walker, John
Marland, Tylar Seaton.

3 R. Daniel Abbot, Junior, David Salvester, James
Barnard, William Summers.

4 R. James Write, Junior, Frederick Trull, David
Baker, Charles Parker.

5 R. John Downing, Drummer, William Frye, Michael
Dolton, Charles Frye.

6 R. Daniel Calley, Junr.

LYNN DEATHS NOT INCLUDED IN THE
PRINTED RECORDS.

From almanacs in the possession of Edwin Batchelder
of Wellesley, Mass.

John Alley's wife,	small pox	d.	Mar. 6, 1778
Lydia Richards,	confinement	d.	Aug., 1778
— Parrot,	confinement	d.	Aug., 1778
Benj. Hood,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778
Tabathy Ingals,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778
Sary Graves,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778
Mary Graves,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778
Sary Graves,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778
Molly Tuttel,	bloody flux	d.	Aug., 1778

340 LYNN DEATHS NOT INCLUDED IN PRINTED RECORDS.

Jabez Breed,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Annar Lewis,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Ben Parrots son,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
John Williams child,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Jacob Collins,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Zachariah Collins,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
David Ferns child,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Rebecca Pratt,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
William Richards child,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
Isaac Bassets child,	bloody flux	d.	Aug.,	1778
John Newhall,	palsy	d.	Sept.,	1778
Moriah Collins,	bloody flux	d.	Sept.,	1778
Mary Newhall,	bloody flux	d.	Sept.,	1778
Deacon Lewis,	bloody flux	d.	Sept.,	1788
Benj. Hussey,		d.	Nov. 14,	1780

SALEM TOWN RECORDS.

TOWN MEETINGS, VOLUME II.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 244.)

⌘ abated Jn ^o Glouer 15 ^s 6 ^d Rich ^d maber 14 ^s 2 ^d	01 : 09 : 08
⌘ Jn ^o Parker 9 ^s 2 ^d Nath ^l Pickman Jun ^r 14 ^s 8 ^d W ^m Longstafe 19 ^s 8 ^d	01 : 13 : 06
⌘ abated to Eben Gardner being und ^r aged when rated	00 : 17 : 00
⌘ abated upon his owne rates	05 : 00 : 00
⌘ transporting pay to the trefurer & Jur- nys to boston other Charges	05 : 00 : 00
⌘ Corne to Jn ^o mackrell in Corne	01 : 02 : 00
	<hr/>
	553 : 00 : 10
⌘ abated him upon Confideration y ^t he pay y ^e balance upon demand	1 : 04 : 08
	<hr/>
	554 : 05 : 6
Reckoned this 28 : 10 ^{mo} 1678 & ther re- maines due from m ^r Hathorne	18 : 10 : 00
Res p ^r p ^d Wido pick ^r	0 : 15 : 0
W ^m Lord p ^d	4 : 00 : 0
Sam ^{ll} Gardner Jun ^r	13 : 15 : 0
p ^d to Eliz : Shaldin ⌘ order	1 : 14 : 3
more dew to y ^e Towne for what you haue ouer Cred ^t for Contry as aboue w ^{ch} arife in y ^e diference in mony & other pay	01 : 14 : 03
[278] Constable Sam ^{ll} Gardner Jun ^r D ^r as apeares p ^r Accom ^t 8 leaues back- ward for Country Towne & ministers rates 1677	li s d 508 : 04 : 06

Resaued p ^r paid to m ^r William Browne Jun ^r for the ministers rate 1677	79 : 00 : 00	
p ^r y ^e part of Disbursments w ^{ch} you paid to Seuerall men upon the Country Acc ^o as apeares p ^r his Acc ^o in the bagge	148 : 07 : 06	
20 : 12 ^{mo} 77 p ^d the Tresurer as p ^r Receipt as mony w ^{ch} is p ^t of the mony rates	09 : 16 : 06	
p ^d the Trefurer as the rates run Ⓕ Recit	18 : 12 : 06	
12 : 12 ^{mo} 77 p ^d the Tresurer out of the rates	31 : 06 : 04	
p ^d the Tresurer as mony Ⓕ Receipt	29 : 16 : 02	
p ^r 2 Tropers Curtice & Becket	00 : 10 : 00	
p ^d to Seuerall men in y ^e ward for work upon the fortifi- cation & highwayes as p ^r his Accompt	63 : 09 : 08	
	<hr/>	380 : 18 : 08
p ^d m ^r Batter	14 : 00 : 00	
p ^d fr Skery for Sara Lam- bert 76	05 : 00 : 00	
p ^d Jacob Pudeator	01 : 00 : 00	
p ^d W ^m Browne Jun ^r for Lord &c	08 : 06 : 08	
p ^d Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin for what he p ^d the belm ⁿ and other disbursments as p ^r Acc ^o	06 : 04 : 00	
	<hr/>	34 : 10 : 08
p ^d Cap ^t J Corwin for Stons brought by Ely Goyls	00 : 08 : 00	
p ^d Cap ^t Jn ^o Price	10 : 00 : 00	
p ^d Sam ^l Gardner Sen ^r	03 : 11 : 00	
p ^d Good ^m Potter	00 : 07 : 00	
p ^d W ^m Browne Jun ^r for a bell	01 : 00 : 00	
p ^d Cap ^t Geo. Corwin	20 : 00 : 00	
p ^d Sam ^l Phipeny	00 : 06 : 00	

p ^d Sam ^l Gardner Sen ^r for Vfe of houfe	00 : 10 : 00	
	<hr/>	36 : 02 : 00
p ^r bords Clay dung & Cart- ing bricks for towne houfe as p ^r Acc ^o	09 : 02 : 00	
p ^d to James Browne Glaz for worke	00 : 07 : 05	
⌘ abatments of Seuerall mens rates as p ^r Acc ^o in Bagge	24 : 07 : 09	
⌘ paid to fr Skery for Kep ^s Sara Lambert 77	05 : 00 : 00	
	<hr/>	38 : 17 : 02
⌘ abated Geoyles Alley 35 ^s Ralph Aires 21 ^s	02 : 16 : 00	
⌘ Rob ^t Bray 20 ^s Geo: Inger- son Sen ^r 17 ^s	01 : 17 : 00	
⌘ Toby Carter 7 ^s 6 ^d : Jn ^o Williams fish ^r 5 ^s	00 : 12 : 06	
⌘ fr Parnell 3 ^s Jn ^o Maskoll 7 ^s 6 ^d	00 : 10 : 06	
	<hr/>	05 : 16 : 00
⌘ abated upon his owne rates	05 : 00 : 00	
⌘ allowed for transportation of pay to the Trefurer & Journeys to boston & other Charges	05 : 00 : 00	
	<hr/>	10 : 00 : 00
		<hr/>
		506 : 04 : 06
Reckoned & rest dew from m ^r Sam ^l Gardner	02 : 00 : 00	
This 40 ^s is paid in his p ^r ticular Acc ^o four leaues forward.		
[279] Constable Jn ^o Peafe D ^r 19 leaues backward		
⌘ ballance of his Constables Accomp		8 : 01 : 05
Res ^d ⌘ Acc ^o of Jn ^o Marston		
4 leaues backward	2 : 14 : 0	
⌘ paid to Jn ^o Marston as p ^r Recep ^t	0 : 16 : 0	
⌘ paid to m ^r Edm ^o Batter	4 : 11 : 5	
	<hr/>	8 : 01 : 5

Constab^l Jn^o Peafe is discharged from his Rates Except the Meet^s house Rate

Att a metting of the Selectmen 21 : 4 : 1678 being P^rsent

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin Whereas Thomas Oliuer on the 20th
 m^r Jos: Graften June Instant proclaimed throw the
 m^r ph: Cromwell Streets of Salem Towne as followeth
 Sam^{ll} Gardner Viz : we whose names are under writ-
 Jn^o Higginson ten doe deire you to publish in euery Stret in the Towne,
 that the Major part of Such as are proprietors in the
 Comonage of the Towne of Salem according to a law
 made 1660—intituled Townships priuileges, have apointed
 to mett the laft day of this weke, in the metting house
 about 10 of the Clocke in the morning to Order ther
 priuileges as they shall se caufe w^{ch} was Signed wth the
 names of Nathaniell Puttman John Puttman Jn^o Dodge
 W^m Curtice Nath Sharp Jn^o Watters James Simonds Jn^o
 Ingersoll Nich Howard & Jn^o Foster dat 16 June 1678.
 The Selectmen of Salem metting together to Confider of
 the aboue Said premifes, doe declare that they Judge that
 there procedings of this nature is Very Iregular Illegall
 and tends to the disturbance of the peece & quiet of this
 Towne and Therefore doe deire and require all those that
 are concerned in this P^rsent Intended metting to forbare
 Coming together in Such an llegal & disorderly way :
 w^{ch} was Sett upon the metting house.

Att a meting of the Selectmen 24 : 4 : 78 being p^rsent

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin Cap^t Jn^o Corwin is deired to p^rsent
 m^r Jos Graften the Cafe aboue mentioned relating to
 m^r ph: Cromwell Nath Puttman & Jn^o Puttman & Comp^t
 Sam^{ll} Gardner to the County Court to be held at Salem
 Edw flint 25th Instant & to Speake to it as nede
 Jn^o Higginson shall require and likewise to deire the Courts Sence of
 the law respecting Tything whether new ones to be Chofen
 or no

By Vertue of an order of the County Court the Selectmen being all met together to make returne of the names of Such p^rsons as we Judge Sutable for the keping of publike houses of Entertainment in this Towne we the

Major part of the Selectmen Returne as followeth, m^r
Gidny m^r King Cap^t More Sarg^t Lake M^{rs} Hollingworth
& m^r Croad

19: 5: 1678

Signed by John Corwin

This is a true Copy of the
Originall giuen in to the Court

Philip Cromwell
the marke of
Rich^d R Leach
Edward flint

[280] At a metting of the Selectmen 19: 5: 1678
being P^rsent

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin Jn^o Skelling D^r to paid him towards
m^r Jos Graften his worke upon the Towne house as fol-
m^r ph. Cromwell loweth viz
Leu^t Leach
Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r p^d by Cap^t Price 5^{ll} 1/3 mony
Jn^o Higginson Jun^r by Barth Gidny 1/3 mony 10: 00: 00
p^d by Jn^o Higginson Jun^r in part of his halfe
of the land bought of the Town p Manafeth
Marston 04: 07: 06

p^d him in Acc^o
p^d by dito Higginson in mony 12^s 10^d goods
7^s 6^d 01: 00: 04

p^d you in this Acc^o
p^d by m^r Graften in mony 12^s 10^d & Jos White
1/3 mony 10^s 6^d 01: 03: 4

p^d by m^r ph. Cromwell in mony 00: 12: 10

p^d by Cap^t Jn^o Corwin in mony 12^s 10^d p Ed
flint in mony 12^s 10^d 01: 05: 08

p^d by Leu^t Leach 12^s: 10^d 00: 12: 10

p^d p^r ph. Cromwell Acc^o 2^s 8^d by Sam^{ll} Gard-
ner as p^r Acc^o 13^s 9^d 00: 16: 05

To paid you & Sam^{ll} Ingerson more by Sam^{ll}
Gardner as p^r his Accompt apares 05: 03: 02

25: 02: 01

To mony of Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r 00: 12: 10

Resaued p^r worke upon the Towne house ac-
cording to agrem^t 20: 00: 00

p worke about the Galery at Towne house 04: 11: 11

19: 5: 1678 Its ordered by the Selectment y^t warrants
be giuen to the Seuerall Constables to warne the Seuerall

p^rson Chofen in ther Seuerall wards to haue inspection to those familys apointed them acording to law and to attend at the adjournment of Salem County Court to be held the twenty fift Instant to resauē ther orders the p^rsons Chofen for y^e yeare infuing are as followeth. Viz Jer. Meacham Sen^r presinct from y^e bridge to Goody Kitchins all y^e North side of y^e way

John Reues from w^m Beanes to Jn^o Mafon att y^e South Side of the way

Ely Gedny all m^r Rucks Village

m^r Jn^o Hathorne from Abr. Coales Corner to m^r Batters all y^e North Side of the way

m^r Jn^o Ruck from Jn^o Meafons Corner to Tho Cromwells at y^e South Sid of the way

John Ropes from Cap^t prices corner to m^r Brownes corner all y^e North Side of y^e way

m^r wiloby from Edw Moulds corner to James polands at the South Sid of y^e way

Sam^{ll} williams from Sam^{ll} princes to Sam^{ll} Gardners Sen^r corner all the North Side of y^e way

Elias Mafon from Goodm Romballs corner & Jn^o Higginsons corner to John Ingerson & Rich^d princes corner all both North & South Sid of the way

Hen^r Skery Jun^r from m^r Higginson Sen^r to Ipswich fery Jona^t Eager from his house to Jn^o Becketts y^e Sea side & feilds

Is. fott from Jona Eagers to And^r woodberys & from Jn^o Robinson to Rich^d Roberts

m^r Phipeny from Jn^o Becketts & And^r woodberys to Jn^o Clifords

Job Swinerton & Jn^o Putman all the Village to Bishops An^t Buxton Sam^{ll} Eborne Jn^o Peafe the North feild to Proctures

Ely Geoyles the Glafe house & houfes adjacent

Jacob Barny all Royall Side

Bray Wilkins all Wills Hill

Sam^{ll} Cutler from Proctures to Tho Golds

Jn^o Pickring & Jn^o Marston Jun^r are apointed to mend the Bridge by the mill y^t goes ouer into the South feild forth with & it is left to m^r Cromwell & m^r Grafton to

appoint whether they shall make use of great Gates made for the fortification, or to by planke to mend the bridge with

Nath Felton & An^t Buxton are appointed to mend Rum Bridge by Ben Scarlets forthwith :

[281] At a Towne Metting the 9 August 1678

Chofen for Comifsioner or Eight man for this yeare

Cap^t George Corwin

Att a metting of the Selectmen 23 : 6 : 1678 being p^rsent

Agred by the Selectmen, wth Daniell

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin

m^r Graften

m^r ph: Cromwell

Leu^t Leach

Sam^l Gardner

Edw flint

Jn^o Higginson

Romball & James Polland that there shall be a highway through ther land in the South feild of twenty fott wide into Stage point to be allowed one halfe by s^d Romball out of his land & the other halfe out of James Polands land.

By Vertue of a warrant from the Country Trefurer to take a list of all male p^rsons with an Estimation of all Estates, & to make returne to ther Shere Towne, we make returne thereof as followeth Viz three hundred heads or male p^rsons & the Estates of the Towne amounts to forty one pounds acording to law which makes in the whole Sixty Six pounds and we doe all desire that the Comiffioners would please to Confider this Towne in abating what may be, our Towne being much impouerished by the Indian Warr

Att a metting of the Selectmen 2 Sep^t 1678 being present

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin

M^r Jos Graften

m^r ph: Cromwell

Sam^l Gardner

Jn^o Higginson

The prouidence of god so ordering that the distemper of the Small pox Still Continuing at Boston, Seuerall of the Selectmen being ferfull of that Distemper & others of them being ancient &

not able to Trauell The Selectmen aforesaid haue requested the worship^l Major W^m Hathorne to deliuer in to the Honored Court of assistance Our Answer to the refons of apeale of Nath & John Puttman and the rest concerned with y^m & to Speake to that case as nede shall require in behalfe of the Towne of Salem

Att A metting of the Selectmen 14 Sep^t 1678 being p^rsent

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin
 m^r Graften
 m^r Cromwell
 Sam^l Gardner
 Jn^o Higginson

Agred wth Doctor Welds & Doctor Knott to Cure Jn^o Baxters Child Doct^r Knot is to take it home to his house & to aford it Diat & Conueniencys for which John Baxter has ingaged to pay him forty shillings & for the Cure of the Child the Said Doctors are to haue what was Contributed for that End w^{ch} is 6^{li} 15^s 11^d the one halfe of it when they resaeue the Child & the rest when they haue perfitted the Cure: & it was after ordered by the Major part of the Selectmen y^t y^e Doct^{rs} should haue all the mony together:

Att a metting of the Selectmen 27 : 7 : 1678 being p^rsent

m^r Jos. Graften
 m^r ph. Cromwell
 Sam^l Gardner Jun^r
 Edw flint
 Jn^o Higginfon

Agred y^t the Constables watch shall be continued & that they take Spetiall care to watch the East ward end of the Towne, y^t they come fixt wth armes and amunition acording to law, & this to Continue till further order

M^r Edmond Batter & m^r Bartholomew Gidny are apointed & defired to manage the buifensse at the next Gen^r Court Bettwene Salem & Beuerly & the buifensse between Salem & Wenham at y^e Same Time

[282] 27 : 7 : 1678 In answer to the petition of the Inhabitants of Wenham to giue our minds concerneing a diuifion betwene Beuerly & Wenham & to grant them ther owne proprieties w^{ch} ly without ther lines To the first we defire y^t Confidering wenham is the aincientest Towne the line betwene wenham & Beuerly may be Settled in fauour to Wenham, Beuerly haueing a farr larger accomodation in proportion then Wenham, and as for granting them y^e land they motion without ther line, wee find that the Towne of Salem has already granted away so much land that they canot Spare any more without much Streightening themselues and the land they defire is already granted to be within that line which Salem allowed to Salem Village for the maintenance of a minister amongst them.

Att a metting of the Selectmen 11 : 8 : 1678 being p^rsent

Cap^t John Corwin
 m^r ph: Cromwell
 Sam^l Gardner
 Jn^o Higginson

agred y^t we Send to the Secretary to defire him to accept the Selectmen paymaster for what Charge shall arife upon the buifensse between Salem & Beuerly

Agred wth Arther Hufe to be bell man for the Towne this winter to begin y^e 16 Octob^r & So continue untill the Selectmen giue further order & in case of Sicknesse &c he is to provide one in his rome y^t it may be constantly attended euery night, for w^{ch} he is to haue twelue pence p^r night in towne pay as the rates run.

Arther Hufe D^r as apeares 5 leaues backward 3: 14: 03
11: 8: 1678 To: a noate upon Jn^o Procture for 2: 05: 09

6: 00: 00

Res^d $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ being belman 4^{mo} in y^e yeare 1677 6^h: 0: 0

Ditto. Arther Hufe D^r to what he has resaued towards 1678/9

To paid you by m^r Barth. Gidny as p^r his
Acc^o 00: 03: 00

10: 11: 78

To a bill to Jn^o Procture for 02: 00: 00

To: p^d you by Sam^{ll} Gardner as in his Acc^o 00: 15: 06

To p^d by m^r ph: Cromwell 7^s 6^d in his Acc^o 00: 07: 06

3: 1: 78-9

To a bill to Jn^o Procture for 02: 00: 00

To p^d you $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ m^r John Higginfon 02: 03: 09

To: p^d you $\text{\textcircled{P}}$ a noate to m^r Nehe Willowby
Cons^t 01: 13: 03

09: 03: 00

Res p^r being belman 183 nights to 1 May 79: 9^h: 03: 00

Att a meting of the Selectmen 17: 8: 1678 being p^rsent

m^r Ph. Cromwell is apointed to mend

Cap^t Jn^o Corwin the Cafey ouer the Gut goeing ouer to
m^r Graften winter Island

m^r Cromwell

Leu^t Leach Chosen for Surueighers of the high-

Sam^{ll} Gardner ways for y^e yeare infuing m^r John Ruck

Edw flint & m^r Edward Groues

Jn^o Higginson

It is ordered that W^m Stacey who is

Sick of the Small pox doth not presume to Come abroad

till three wekes after this date be expired & that he be

very carfull y^t when y^t time be expsired he Shift his

Clothes & doe not frequent any company till he be wholly

Clere of that Infection

[283] 17: 8: 1678 Voted by the Major part of the Select men that Cap^t George Corwin shall haue liberty to build a pew betwene the pulpitt & Cap^t Jn^o Corwins pew he making a dore out into the Stret (the pew to rang with Cap^t Jn^o Corwins) provided y^t Jonathan Corwine may haue the pew w^{ch} is now Cap^t Geo Corwins & he leave it to the dispoiall of the Select men when he leaues the Towne

Att a metting of the Selectmen 29: 8: 1678 being p^rsent
 Ordered y^t a Towne Metting be warned to be held on Satterday next for the Choyce of three able men to be of the Comitty apointed by the Gen^r Court to End y^e diferances between wenham Beuerly & the Village & the Controuersy betwene Salem & Beuerly & for Choyce of Six or Seauen able men to serue on the Jury of Tryalls at the Next County Court at Salem & Six or Seauen able men to Serue on the Grand Jury at Said Court

Att A Generall Towne Metting 2: 9^{mo} 1678

Chofen to be of the Comity apointed by the Generall Court to End y^e diferances betwene Wenham Beuerly & the Village & the matters in Controuersy betwene Salem & Beuerly Cap^t Jn^o Corwin m^r Sam^l Gardner Sen^r Leu^t John Puttman

Chofen for y^e Jury of Tryalls. Chosen for y^e Grand Jury.

M ^r Ely Hathorne	Nathaniell Puttman
M ^r John Pickring	Frances Skery
John Marston	Leu ^t Jer Neale
Joseph Hucheson	M ^r Bauage
m ^r W ^m Hirst	Thomas Rootts
Will Trask	Hen ^r West
Sarj: Nath. Beadle	John Homes

Att a metting of the Selectmen 6 9^{mo} 1678 being p^rsent
 Agred y^t a fremans metting be warned on next lecture day to be held on Satterday folowing at 10 a Clock in the morneing for y^e Choyce of Comifioners for y^e Towne of Salem for y^e yeare isfuing
 Agred y^t m^r Daniell Eps shall haue liberty to build a

Cap^t Jn^o Corwine
 m^r Graften
 m^r Cromwell
 Sam^l Gardner
 Jn^o Higginson

Seat for his wife betwene Cap^t Jn^o Corwins pew Dore & the next short seate prouided ther be conuenient rome & it is left to Cap^t Corwine to apoint how it shall be done.

Att a metting of the Selectmen 17: 8: 1678 being p^rsent as will be found ouer leafe & y^r omitted to be Entred Hen^r True came and discourfed with the Select men about a grant of 40 acres of land formerly granted to Hen^r True deafeaced & he not makeing of it apeare y^t he had any power to Demand it, the Select men answerd y^t till he made it apeare y^t he had a right to, or power to make demand of the aforesaid Grant they could giue him no positifive answer about it.

Abated to Mofes Eborne of his rates to Geoyles 5^s 6 prouided he was rated 20^s to 6 Country rates

[284] Att a metting of the freemen 16: 9^{mo} 1678 Chofen for Comifioners for the yeare Insuing for this Towne

M^r William Browne Sen^r
M^r Edmond Batter
M^r Bartholmew Gidney

Att a metting of the Selectmen 12: 10: 1678 being p^rsent Cap^t George Corwin Comitioner

The Selectmen doe aprobate & Consent that m^r Richard Croad shall Continue to kep a publique house to Sell bere & Sider

Capt. Jn ^o Corwin	The Country Rates made. 3 Rates ;
M ^r Graften	and $\frac{1}{3}$ of a rate for the County one
M ^r Cromwell	third of the Country rates to be paid
Leu ^t Leach	in mony and the other $\frac{2}{3}$ to be paid in
Sam ^l Cardner	Graine acording to warant &c the $\frac{1}{3}$ of
Edw: flint	a Rate for y ^e County to be paid as the Ordinary Country
Jn ^o Higginson	rates run for Graine to Marshall Skery p^{r} ord ^r of the
	County Trefurer memorandum. y ^t it must be minded that
	the Constables haue warant to gather money of all y ^e
	Rates so y ^t y ^e Constables must pay to the Towne a third
	mony for the Ouerplus of the rates & y ^e mony part of
	what they pay to Marshall Skery they paying no mony to
	him.

Const ^r Jn ^o Norman his proportion to pay to y ^e Country	38 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion to pay Marshall Skery for y ^e County	04 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion of Ouerplus to be paid to y ^e Towne	14 : 02 : 03	
Const ^r Daudid Phipeny his propor ⁿ to pay y ^e Country	35 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion to pay Marshall Skery for y ^e County	04 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion of Ouerplus to be paid to y ^e Towne	11 : 11 : 00	
Constable Tho Serle is propor- tion to pay to y ^e Country	33 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion to pay Mar- shall Skery for y ^e County	04 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion of Ouerplus to be paid to y ^e Towne	10 : 02 : 06	
	<hr/>	47 : 02 : 06
Constable W ^m Curtice his pro- portion to pay to y ^e Country	36 : 00 : 00	
To his propor ⁿ to pay Marshall Skery for y ^e County	04 : 00 : 00	
To his proport ⁿ of Ouerplus to be paid to y ^e Towne	14 : 08 : 06	
	<hr/>	54 : 08 : 06
Const ^r Jos Rea his prop ⁿ to pay to the Country	28 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion to pay mar- sh ^l Skery for y ^e County	03 : 00 : 00	
To his prop ⁿ of Ouerplus to be paid to y ^e Towne	09 : 04 : 00	
	<hr/>	40 : 04 : 00
Constable Jn ^o Grene his pro- portion to pay to y ^e Country	28 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion to be paid to Marsh ^l Skery for y ^e County	3 : 00 : 00	
To his proportion of Ouerplus to be paid to The Towne	07 : 14 : 00	
	<hr/>	38 : 14 : 00
		<hr/>
		287 : 02 : 03

To aded to Jos Ray Rate 7 men y^t he gaue Acc^o of at 5^s $\text{\textcircled{p}}$ & is entred in his rate 01 : 15 : 00

Att a metting of the Select men 20 : 10 : 1678 being all p^rsent Richard Steuens is admited to be an Inhabitant in this Towne

[285] Att a metting of the Select men 25 : 10 : 1678 being p^rsent

Capt Jn^o Corwin
m^r Graften
m^r Cromwell
Sam^l Gardner
Edw flint
Jn^o Higginson

The Selectmen being informed y^t Will Lord Jun^r is Vifited wth the Small Pox at his fathers houe, the Selectmen doe order y^t W^m Lord Sen^r his wife & Children y^t liue wth him doe kepe with- in ther houe, & y^t they doe not ofer to

Sayle any of ther ware viz. Bread Cakes Ginger bread & the like & that they Sufer non to come to ther houe but what neffesity requaires upon the penalty of twenty shillings in mony for Each offence

And it is Ordered y^t Tho Stacy doth forbare Grinding at the mill & y^t he be carfull he doth not Infect others, on the penalty of twenty shillings

Abated Zeb Hill Jun^r his minister rate to Const^r Phipeny 5^s

abated to Elen Hollingworth of her Country rate to Serle 5^s allowed to Serle

Att a metting of the Selectmen 10 : 11 : 1678 being p^rsent

Capt Jn^o Corwin
m^r Graften
m^r Cromwell
Sam^l Gardner
Edw flint
Jn^o Higginson

Abated Tho Puttman Jun^r 5^s of his rate to Ray

Abated Lew^t Tho Puttman 5^s of his rate to Ray a noat giuen 10 : 11 : 78 W^m Lorde Sen^r Dr To a bill to Jn^o Hathorne 4^l : 0 : 0 W^m Lord p^r Cont^r Cred^t p^r Ring^s the bell & swep^s meting

houe for y^e yeare 1678 is paid

Granted a noat upon Jn^o Hathorne to pay widow pickworth 15^s for Rent dew to Her from Jn^o Mackrell

John Higginson Jun^r D^r

To paid you by Isack Cooke w^{ch} was for land

he bought of ye Towne	1 : 15 : 00
To paid by Hen ^r Skery	1 : 00 : 00
To paid by W ^m Lake $\text{\textcircled{p}}$ Acc ^o	0 : 07 : 00

To paid you by Dan^{ll} Andrews w^{ch} is for 3^{ll} dew to y^e
towne from y^e Country & alowed by trefurer in the east-
ern pore bill for houfe rent to An^t Dik & p^d S^d Dike by
his rate 3: 00: 00
To a bill to Constable Curtice 0: 19: 00

7: 01: 00

John Higginson p^r Con^{tr} Cred^t
p^r Seuerall disbursments as p^r his Ace^o 06: 15: 00
⌘ p^d math Doue 00: 4: 0
⌘ paper 00: 2: 0

7: 01: 0

Edward Flint Dr
To a Noat upon Constable Norman: 2: 02: 06
Edward Flint p^r Con^{tr} Cred^t
⌘ disbursments as ⌘ Acc^o 2: 02: 06
M^r Philip Cromwell Dr.

li s d

6: 1: 1678/9 To a noate to Jn^o Procture 6: 13: 4
Jn^o procter did not pay the bill 2: 02: 2

8: 15: 6

31: 10: 79 w^{ch} note being not pay^d the whole Acc^o of
8. 15. 06 was charged Vpon Con^s Willowbe
M^r Philip Cromwell p^r Con^{tr} Cred^t
⌘ Seuer^l Disbursm^{ts} as ⌘ Accom^t 6: 13: 4
⌘ Acc^o giuen in disburst for y^e towne 31: 10: 79 2: 02: 02

8: 15: 6

M^r Joseph Graften D^r
To a noate upon Const^r Serle 1: 11: 06
M^r Joseph Graften p^r Contr Cred^t
⌘ Seuerall Disburst^{ments} as p^r Acco 1: 11: 06

[286] 10: 11^{mo} 1678

Sam^{ll} Gardner Jun^r Dr.
p^d by Tho Flint 4: 18: 6
p^d by Jn^o Hathorn for s^d Flint 1: 13: 0

6: 11: 6

To p ^d you p ^r Jn ^o Hathorne	13 : 15 : 00
To a noat Tho Flint	07 : 10 : 00
To a noat Const ^r Serle	03 : 10 : 00 not p ^d
To a Noat upon Jn ^o Clifford	05 : 05 : 02
To the balance of your Con- stables Acc ^o 4 leaues back- ward	02 : 00 : 00
To 5 ^l you gaue Acc ^o of y ^t you had resaued of men y ^t ware not rated	05 : 00 : 00
	<hr/> 37 : 00 : 02
21 : 11 : 80 p ^r a bill to Con ^s Jves not as money	4 : 15 : 04
Sam ^l Gardner Jun ^r p ^r Con ^{tr} Cred ^t	
⌘ Seuerall Disbursm ^{ts} as ⌘ his Acc ^o	29 : 09 : 8
⌘ p ^d Jn ^o Marston Jun ^r as p ^r his Acc ^o	07 : 00 : 0
⌘ paid for haire	00 : 10 : 6
	<hr/> 37 : 00 : 2
⌘ m ^r Norrice bread	06
⌘ short p ^d by Tho Flint w ^{sh} hee p ^d Cap ^t Geo Corwin	00 : 16 : 8
⌘ abated Const ^t flint	00 : 01 : 10
⌘ Tho Searls bill not p ^d	03 : 10 :
⌘ bread pet Chever for milk man	0 : 00 : 10
	<hr/> 4 : 15 : 4
Sam ^l Beadle D ^r	
6 : 1 ^{mo} 78/9 P ^r paid you by W ^m Lake	1 : 1 : 0
P ^r payd Con st Tho Searle	1 : 0 : 0
Sam ^l Beadle P ^r Con ^{tr}	
⌘ 41 balester for the Towne houfe	2 : 1 : 0
Mr Barth Gidny D ^r	
To a noat to Const ^r Phipeny	1 : 15 : 00
3 : 12 : 79 To a bill to Con ^s Willowbey	4 : 00 : 00
	<hr/> 5 : 15 : 00

11: 1: 80/81	To a bill to Cons ^s Thomas Flint after charged vpon Cons ^t Buxton	2: 16: 10
		<hr/>
		8: 11: 10
	M ^r Barth Gidny p ^r Contra Cred ^t	
⌘	Seuerall disburstm ^{ts} & his deputyship 1678 as p ^r Acc ^o	li s d 08: 11: 10
	The Bill drawne Vpon Cons ^t Buxton was not p ^d but drawne againe vpon Cons ^t — 2 March 82/3	
	James Poland D ^r	
1682	pd in his Conft ^{bl} acc ^o	1: 17: 4
	James Poland p ^r Con ^{tr} Cred ^t	
⌘	Iron work for the Towne house as p ^r Acc ^o	1: 17: 4
	Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin D ^r	
6: 1: 1678/9	To a noat to Const ^r Phipeny	4: 06: 4
19: 12: 79	To a Bill to Cons ^s Nehe ^m Wil- lowbey	7: 16: 04
26: 12: 80	To a bill to Cons ^s Da. Phipenye	1: 07: 08
	To a bill to Cons ^s Dan ^l Andrew	3: 02: 08
		<hr/>
		16: 13: 00
	Cap ^t Jn ^o Corwin p ^r Con ^{tr} Cred ^t	
⌘	p ^d Arth Hufe for 77	1: 16: 01
⌘	p ^d Skelin in mony 12/10 ^d is	0: 19: 3
⌘	ayles & disburst to M ^r Norice	1: 11: 1½
		<hr/>
		4: 06: 4½
⌘	deputy ship & ⌘ Acc ^o 17: 12: 79/80	12: 6: 8
		<hr/>
		16: 13: 00
	Lew ^t Rich : Leach D ^r	
17: 12: 78	To: a noate to Jos ^r Rea :	0: 19: 3
	Lew ^t Rich: Leach p ^r Con ^t Cred ^t	
⌘	mony paid to Jn ^o Skelling w th aduance	0: 19: 3
	M ^r Edm ^o Batter D ^r	l. s. d
24: 9: 79	p ^d by Cons ^s John pease ⌘ y ^e Res ^t	4: 11: 5
13: 11	p ^d by Cons ^s Edw Flint	3: 19: 11
13: 11	p ^d by Cons ^s pet Chever	1: 00: 00
		<hr/>
		9: 11: 4

(To be continued.)

NEWSPAPER ITEMS RELATING TO
ESSEX COUNTY.

(Continued from Volume XLVIII, page 191.)

BOSTON, March 25th, 1762.

The Surveyor General has been pleased to appoint the following Persons to be Waiters and preventive Officers in His Majesty's Customs for the District of *Salem*, viz.

Sampson Toovey to reside at Gloucester or Cape Anne.
Woodward Abraham at Marblehead.

Benjamin Bickford at Beverly.

Moses Smith at Ipswich. And,

Mess^{rs} William Walter and Eleazer Moses, Waiters at the Custom-House Port of Salem;

Boston Gazette, March 29, 1762.

SIXTY DOLLARS REWARD. *Run-away from Messieurs Bodkin and Ferral of the Island of Santa-Croix, on the 1st day of July, 1760, a Negro Man named Norton Minors, is by Trade a Caulker and Ship Carpenter, was born and bred up at Capt. Marquand's at Newbury, who sold him to Mr. Craddock of Nevis, from whom the above Gentlemen bought him, is about 5 feet 10 Inches high, about 30 Years of Age, speaks good English, can Read and Write, and is a very sensible, smart, spry Fellow, has a remarkable bright Eye, he has been seen in and about Newbury sundry Times since his Elopement. Whoever takes up and secures the said Negro Man, so that he may be delivered to the Subscriber, shall receive SIXTY DOLLARS Reward, and all reasonable Charges paid, by*

HENRY LLOYD.

N. B. All Persons whatever are cautioned against harbouring or concealing said Negro, or carrying him off, as they may depend on being prosecuted to the utmost Rigour of the Law.

Boston, March 29, 1762.

Boston Gazette, March 29, 1762.

We also learn, that Capt. Abbot in a Sloop from the West Indies belonging to Salem, was cast away on Cape-Sable; but most of the Cargo saved; 'Tis said one Man was froze to Death.

Boston Gazette, April 26, 1762.

The Proprietors of the Tract of Land lying at or near Broad Bay, in the County of Lincoln, beginning at a Pine Tree ma k'd or where the same formerly stood in the Western Branch of the Bay, and thence runs N.N.E. 8 Miles thence NW. by W. 8 Miles, thence S S W. 8 Miles, and from thence SE. by E. 8 Miles, to the Tree or Place where it first began, are hereby Notified that their Meeting appointed by my Notification to be held at the House of Samuel Johnson, Innholder in Lynn, on the 17th Day of December last, was from thence adjourned to Mr. Pratt's at Salem, to be held on the 7th Day of April Inst. and from that time it further adjourned to be held at the last mentioned Place, on Wednesday the 19th Day of May next, at 10 o'Clock before Noon; then and there to finish the several Articles mentioned in the Notification, nothing having as yet been done thereon, but the Choice of a Moderator and Clerk. The Attendance of the said Proprietors with their Title Deeds is much desired by their humble Servant.

Marblehead, April 13, 1762.

N. BOWEN.

Boston Gazette, May 17, 1762.

Essex, ss.

Beverly, September 2, 1762.

Last Night *John White* and *Eleazer Lindsay* broke out of *Salem Goal* and escaped—*John White* is a slim young Man, near 29 Years of Age, about 5 Feet 7 or 8 Inches high, small Roman nose, talks quick, one of his upper Teeth is decayed, and is of a lively Behavior.

Lindsay is the same Man who was convicted of Forgery at *Ipswich Court* and afterwards put in the Pillory at *Salem* at *July Court*, belongs to *Danvers*, and lives near the Bounds of *Lynn*, and stood committed for his Fine, &c.

A Reward of *Twenty Dollars* shall be given for securing said *White*, and bringing him back to said Goal; and *Ten* for said *Lindsay* and all necessary Charges paid, by

ROBERT HALE, Sheriff.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 6, 1762.

On Monday last arrived at Newbury, the Newbury-Packet, James Hudson, Master, from Liverpool, in 9 Weeks, but last from the Isle of Man; by whom we have also the Account of Prince Ferdinand's Victory over the French.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 13, 1762.

We hear there has also been great Rejoicings on the late Success of the British Arms in most of the neighbouring Towns, particularly at Charlestown, Salem and Marblehead, where were Illuminations, Bonfires, and other Demonstrations of Joy.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 20, 1762.

These are to give Notice to the Signers under Capt. *Francis Peabody* for a Township by *St. John's* River in *Nova Scotia*, that they meet at the House of Mr. *Daniel Ingals*, Innholder in *Andover*, on Wednesday the 6th Day of *October* next, at one o'Clock afternoon in order to draw their Lots which are already laid out, and to chuse an Agent to go to *Halifax* on their Behalf; and also do and act any Matter and Things that shall be thought proper by them at said Meeting; and whereas it was voted at their Meeting on the 6th of *April* 1762, that each Signer should by the 20th Day of *April* inst. pay *Twelve Shillings* into their Treasury to defrey the Charges of laying out their Lands, and *Six Shillings* more for building Mills thereon; And whereas some of said Signers have neglected Payment, they are hereby Notified to pay the same at said Meeting, or they will be excluded and others admitted to draw their Lots in their Room. N. B. There are some Rights in said Township may be had if applied for at said Meeting. *Andover, Sept. 2d, 1762.*

James Frye,

John Farnum, Junr.

Henry Ingals. Committee

Boston Gazette, Sept. 20, 1762.

All Persons having any Demands on, or that are indebted to the Estate of *Robert Bull*, late of *Marblehead*, Glazier, Deceas'd are desired to bring in their Accounts to

Michael Wormstead, jun'r. (living at the Dwelling House of the Deceas'd) in order for a speedy Settlement.

N. B. As the said Administrator will depart the Province in a short Time, tis requested that all Persons would bring in their Accounts as soon as possible.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 20, 1762.

We hear that at Salem Court last Week one Benjamin Ellingwood was tried for murdering one Jacob Poland at Beverly on the 16th of August last, by stabbing him; the Jury convicted him of Manslaughter only; for which he was burnt in the Hand. The Court it is said were of Opinion that the Crime was aggravated, and if not Murder, that it bordered upon the Line of Murder; they therefore inflicted the highest Penalty the Law enabled them to do, viz, to suffer Twelve Months Imprisonment, and to pay costs.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 20, 1762.

We hear a Fisherman is arrived at Marblehead that spoke with a Schooner from Ireland bound in there.

Boston Gazette, Sept. 20, 1762.

Whereas *Abigail*, the Wife of me the Subscriber, hath eloped from me and I apprehend myself to be exposed to the Payment of her Debts; These are therefore to give public Notice That after the Date hereof, I will not pay any of her Debts.

Newbury, Nov. 8, 1762.

JOHN URANN.

Boston Gazette, Nov. 15, 1762.

We hear from Salem that one Day last Week, one John Waldo, who lately came from Newfoundland, and with his Family had settled at Salem, getting over a Fence in a Hurry by a Well he fell near the Edge, which hurt his Back, whereby he was not able to recover himself, but fell into the Well, which so fractured his skull that he died as soon as taken out.

Boston Gazette, Dec. 6, 1762.

On Monday last died at Salem, *Epes Serjeant*, Esq.; aged 72 years. For many Years a noted Merchant in that Town. And,

On Tuesday evening was taken with an Apoplectic Fitt, and on Thursday Evening died, the Hon. *Ichabod Plaisted*, Esq; of Salem, who for several Years past was of his Majesty's Council for this Province; but finding his Health decrease he declined being chose the last Year; he has been for upwards of 20 Years Colonel of the first Regiment in that County.

The above Deaths so soon following those of Mr. *Toppan* and *Samuel Barnard*, Esq; is a very grievous Loss to that Place.

We hear from Portsmouth, New-Hampshire, that on the 3d Instant. Mr. Nathaniel Sparhawk, about 18 Years of Age, Son to the late Rev. Mr. John Sparhawk of Salem, going on some Business from Kittery for his Uncle the Hon. Nathaniel Sparhawk, Esq. with whom he liv'd, took a Canoe with a Negro to cross the River to Piscataqua, a Snow going out ran the Canoe under Water, whereby the young Gentleman was drowned, but the Negro by catching hold of a Rope was taken on board the Snow and afterwards landed with the Pilot.

We hear from Haverhill, that about a Fortnight ago three Men were accidentally drowned, as they were carrying a Raft down the River.

Boston Gazette, Dec. 13, 1762.

Messieurs EDES & GILL, *Salem, Dec. 15, 1762.*

Departed this Life on the 9th Instant, and Last Evening was interred here, the Remains of the Hon. ICHABOD PLAISTED, Esq; The Town being sensible of his great Merit, ordered their Train of Artillery to be discharged during the Funeral Procession. A Company of young Gentlemen, under the Command of Capt. *John Nutting*, preceded the Corps in military Order; at the interment of the Corps they made a triple Discharge of their Arms, which did them Honor. His Funeral was also attended by a vast Concourse of People.

This Gentleman was happy in maintaining an amiable Character ; of a chearful tranquil Disposition. As he had retir'd from Business for some Time, his chief Study was Benificence and Friendship—The Poor he always had with him—It was his daily Delight, as an Overseer, to enquire after their Welfare—No Man was more beloved or lamented by them. Whenever Discord happened between any of his Friends, he was uneasy untill they were united. He was humble even to a Fault. He hated Adulation ; and would always esteem his good Deeds as ineffectual and fruitless ; and was never more mortified, when spoken to his Praise.

Nor did he shine less in Military than Civil Life : Large Draughts being made from his Regiment in this County, he tho't it his Duty to go with them, being appointed Chief in 1755, and 1756. His Conduct towards his Officers and Soldiers, rendered him their Delight ; He spurn'd at Vice in either ; and distinguished the Virtuous from the Vicious. In the Offices he sustain'd whether Civil or Military, he was belov'd by all who knew him ; as being generous and charitable to those whose Profession of Religion differed from his—Sincere in his Friendship ; exemplary in his Piety ; a Husband to the Widow ; a Father to the Fatherless, and a Friend to the Poor.

Boston Gazette, Dec. 20, 1762.

(To be continued.)

INDEX.

- A**bbott, Abbot, Abot, **Abbott, Mary Smith,** **Allen, —,** 279.
 —, 287. **289.**
 Capt., 358. **Mehitable,** 281. **Capt.,** 90.
 A., 279. **Moses,** 279(4), 283(2), **Amasa,** 4.
 A. A., 286. **286(2), 287(2).** **Elizabeth,** 336.
 Abiel, 278. **Capt. Moses,** 288. **Ephraim,** 285.
 Albert, 284. **Nathan,** 280. **John C.,** 288.
 Anna, 280. **Nathan, 2d,** 280. **Mary H.,** 313.
 Asa A., 279, 283(4), **Nathan B.,** 279, 280. **Philip,** 10.
 284(2), 286, 289. **Nathaniel,** 193. **Sarah,** 77.
 Barachias, 279, 288. **Nehemiah,** 282(2). **William,** 280, 281.
 Mrs. Betsy, 320. **Noah,** 291. **Allextander,** Thomas,
 Betsy (Batchelder), **Mrs. Noah,** 280. **32.**
 281. **Noah, jr.,** 288. **Alley, Abigail,** 320.
 Caroline Brown, **Oramel Graves,** 287. **Andrew,** 221.
 289. **Phebe,** 281. **Benjamin,** 3d, 221.
 Daniel, 285. **Rhoda,** 288, 289. **Geoyles,** 343.
 Daniel, jr., 339. **S.,** 286. **Henry,** 193.
 Dorcas (Abbott), **Stephen,** 281, 284. **John,** 339.
 281. **Stephen D.,** 281, 286. **John, 3d,** 321(2).
 Elizabeth, 288(2). **Sybil Brown,** 282. **Kezia,** 223.
 Elizabeth Batchel- **Sylvester,** 279, 283 **Lydia,** 221.
 der, 289. **(2), 286, 289.** **Nathaniel,** 223.
 Ephraim, 279, 285. **Timothy,** 283, 284 **Peter H.,** 318.
 Gardner, 283. **(2), 288.** **Sally,** 227, 312.
 George, 284. **William,** 282, 284. **Thomas Richard-**
 Col. George, 282. **William Francis,** **son,** 221.
 Capt. George, jr., **287.** **Almy, Brown & Wa-**
 288. **Zebediah,** 279, 280, **ters,** 12.
 Col. George, jr., **286.** **Ames, Spoford,** 70.
 288. **Abbott Village,** 289. **Amherst (Mass.),** 11,
 George Bowman, **Abby, John,** 143. **15.**
 287. **Abington (Mass.),** 1. **Amherst (N. H.),** 11
 Hannah, 282(2), 291. **Abraham, Woodward,** **(2).**
 Henry, 191, 289. **357.** **Anderson, —,** 190.
 Hermon, 280. **Adams, —,** 44, 69. **James,** 74.
 Horace Sylvester, **Benjamin F.,** 250. **Anderson, R. & Co.,**
 289. **Francis,** 116. **74.**
 Hubbard Moses, 287. **George,** 193. **Andover (Mass.),** 14,
 Isaac, 283. **J. Augustus,** 325. **276, 277(2), 279,**
 John, 288. **Marcy,** 306. **285, 286(2).**
 Jonathan, 281(3), 290, **Martha,** 320. **Andrews, —,** 328.
 291. **Moses, jr.,** 323. **Capt.,** 100(2).
 Martha F., 287(2). **Admuat, —,** 73. **Daniell,** 28, 156, 165,
 Martha (Lovejoy), **Ainsworth, Fanny,** **166, 239, 354, 356.**
 281. **307.** **David,** 248.
 Mary, 282. **Aires, Ralph,** 343. **Elizabeth,** 248.
 Mary (Abbott), 281. **Alfred (Me.),** 2, 8. **Elizabeth (Lord),**
248.

- Andrews James, 334.
 Capt. Joseph, 141.
 M., 4.
 Mary Glover, 334.
 Sarah, 141.
 Sarah (Perley), 141.
 Angell, Abigail, 116.
 Ann, Cape, 186.
 Antrim (N. H.), 12.
 Appleton, —, 57.
 John, 74.
 Nathaniel, 255.
 Archer, Capt., 73(2).
 John, 23.
 Samuell, 23(2), 37.
 Arlington (Mass.), 10.
 Arnold, Gen., 214.
 Benedict, 56.
 Arven, Francis & Co.,
 73.
 Ashby, —, 235.
 Ashton, Sally, 224.
 Samuel, 224(2).
 Sarah, 224.
 Attleborough (Mass.),
 12.
 Atwell, Anne, 314.
 George, 192.
 Augusta (Me.), 7.
 Austin, Abner, 315.
 Amos, 315.
 Betsey, 245.
 David, 315(2).
 Eliza, 315.
 George, 315(2),
 Lydia, 315.
 Manuel, 315(2).
 Manuel Otis, 315.
 Mary, 315.
 Rebecca, 315.
 Averill, Averell, Aaron
 Perkins, 247,
 252.
 Abby Jane Gardner,
 255.
 Abby L., 253.
 Abial, 140, 143.
 Abigail, 133, 134,
 137, 139, 145.
 Albert Augustus,
 252.
 Albert Avander,
 256.
 Albion Francis, 258.
 Alfred Augustus,
 250.
- Averill, Alvin Proctor,
 256.
 Ammi, 147.
 Amos, 143(2).
 Amy, 144.
 Andrew Peabody,
 250, 256.
 Andrew Preston,
 256.
 Anna, 144, 146.
 Annie M., 257.
 Annis, 248.
 Archana Maria, 253.
 Arthur A., 253.
 Arthur L., 259.
 Asa, 143, 248.
 Azariah, 147, 247.
 B., 147.
 Benjamin, 145, 147,
 148, 246, 248, 249,
 250(2), 254(2), 255.
 Benjamin Franklin,
 256.
 Benjamin Russell,
 256.
 Betsey, 245, 246.
 Betsey (Austin), 251.
 Caroline Augusta,
 252.
 Caroline Howard,
 255.
 Carrie Hammond,
 258.
 Ceresco Putnam,
 257(2).
 Charles Francis, 258.
 Charles Justin, 258.
 Charles Sidney, 256.
 Clarence B., 257.
 Cynthia Ellen, 253.
 Cyrus, 248.
 Cyrus Austin, 253,
 258.
 Cyrus Averill, 253.
 Daniel, 139, 142, 143
 (2), 146, 147(2),
 248(2).
 Daniel Webster
 Dodge, 254.
 David, 144(2).
 Deborah, 245.
 Dolly, 247.
 Dorcas, 246.
 Dorothy, 143, 147.
 Ebenezer, 137, 140
 (2), 144(2), 146, 249.
- Averill, Ebenezer Hubbard,
 250.
 Eda Ann, 246.
 Edith Jewett, 259.
 Ednah Floyd, 259.
 Edward Augustus,
 251, 257.
 Edward Putnam,
 250, 257.
 Edwin Wallace, 252.
 Eleanor, 258.
 Eleaser, 146.
 Electra P., 253.
 Elijah, 144, 146(2),
 148, 245, 246, 249.
 Eliza, 247.
 Eliza Mary, 252.
 Elizabeth, 138, 145,
 205, 249(2), 251(2).
 Elizabeth B., 247.
 Elizabeth Lord,
 254(2).
 Ella J., 257.
 Ellen Frances, 253.
 Ellen Hodges, 254.
 Elma Lavinia, 253.
 Elmer Perkins, 258.
 Emma, 140.
 Enoch, 144.
 Enoch Faulkner,
 248.
 Ephraim, 246(2), 247,
 252.
 Ephraim Perkins,
 252, 258.
 Ernest Holten, 259.
 Eunice, 144, 248.
 Ezekiel, 138, 140,
 141, 145.
 Florence Maria, 251.
 Florence Osgood,
 358.
 Foster, 246.
 Francis Holmes,
 148.
 Frederick Austin,
 258.
 George, 257.
 George D., 251.
 George Franklin,
 251.
 George H., 255.
 George Jewett, 254.
 George Leonard,
 251.
 Gertrude M., 257.

- Averill, Hannah, 137, 141, 142, 245, 247, 250.
 Hannah Jane, 253.
 Harriet Eliza, 255.
 Harriet J., 254.
 Harriet Wood, 252.
 Harry Webster, 254.
 Helen Ward, 256.
 Henry, 246.
 Hephzibah, 141.
 Herman Austin, 258.
 Hiram, 247.
 Huldah, 144.
 Irene A., 247.
 Isaac, 137, 138, 142 (2), 146, 148.
 Isaac, jr., 148.
 Lieut. Isaac, 148.
 Isaac Newton, 250.
 Israel, 140, 144(3).
 Jabez, 138.
 Jacob, 139, 142, 143 (2), 248.
 James, 138.
 James Kimball, 249, 254.
 James William, 254, 258.
 Jemima, 141.
 Jeremiah, 139.
 Jesse, 146.
 Joanna, 143, 147.
 Job, 137, 140(2).
 John, 134, 135, 137, 139, 140(2), 143, 144, 146(3), 245(2), 246(2), 251(2).
 John Francis, 253.
 John Jewett, 254.
 John Merrill, 247.
 John Quincy, 256.
 Joseph, 138(3), 141 (2), 146, 148, 246 (2), 249, 250, 251 (2), 256.
 Joseph Jewett, 254 (2).
 Judith, 140, 142.
 Julia M., 254.
 Katherine, 140.
 Kezia, 140.
 Leverett Perkins, 256(2).
 Lucy, 142, 145.
- Averill, Lucy Ann, 249, 254(2).
 Luena, 255.
 Luke, 141(2), 145(2), 146, 148, 250.
 Lulu Jessie, 258.
 Lydia, 141, 143, 147.
 Lydia Ann, 250(2).
 Lydia M. B., 259.
 Lydia Manning, 255.
 Margaret E., 255.
 Maria Jane, 253.
 Marion Elizabeth, 258.
 Mark, 146, 245.
 Martha Ann, 252.
 Martha C., 254.
 Mary, 138(3), 141, 143(2), 144(2), 146(3), 247, 249.
 Mary Boynton, 253.
 Mary Ellen, 251.
 Mary F., 257.
 Mary Lizzie, 251.
 Mason, 246.
 Mehitable, 140, 141, 147(2).
 Mehitable Foster, 250.
 Mehitable Merrill, 248.
 Miriam, 139.
 Molly, 246.
 Mosés, 138, 146(2), 147(2), 148, 247(3), 249(2).
 Moses Abba, 248, 253.
 Moses F., 253.
 Nabby, 248.
 Naomi, 146.
 Nathaniel, 136(2), 137, 138, 139(2), 142, 146.
 Capt. Nathaniel, 142.
 Nathaniel Herbert, 258.
 Nathaniel P., 146, 251.
 Nathaniel Perkins, 147, 246, 247, 251.
 Nathaniel S., 252, 258.
 Olive, 144.
- Averill, Paul, 138, 141 (2), 146(2), 245.
 Peggy, 148.
 Phebe, 138, 141, 148.
 Priscilla, 143, 249.
 Rachel, 247.
 Rebecca, 138(2).
 Royal Augustus, 247, 252.
 Ruth, 141, 144(2), 146, 250.
 Salenda Evelyn, 253.
 Salinda, 247.
 Samuel, 138(2), 140, 142, 144, 145(2).
 Samuel Andrews, 254.
 Sarah, 134(2), 138, 139(2), 140(3), 141, 146(2), 147, 246, 247, 149(2).
 Sarah Amanda, 253.
 Sarah Jewett, 254.
 Sidney Wood, 257.
 Silas, 138.
 Solomon, 147(2), 248.
 Stephen, 138.
 Stephen P., 247.
 Susan Silver, 257.
 Susanna, 140, 141(3), 144-146, 246(2).
 Thomas, 134, 137, 140(2), 143, 247, 251.
 Thomas Leverett, 251, 257.
 Warren, 249, 255.
 Will, 133.
 William, 133(4), 134 (3), 135(3), 137(2), 138, 140, 245, 255.
 William, jr., 138.
 William Tarbell, 249, 255.
 William Warren, 255, 259.
- Avery, —, 283.
 John H., 288.
 Ayres, *see* Aires.
- B**abbidge, Babadge, —, 35.
 Constable, 21.
 Cristopher, 31, 164.

- Bacon, Daniel, 153.
 J. A., 6(2), 8, 9(2),
 10(2), 11, 15(2), 16.
 Badger, Rev. Mr., 290.
 Bailey, Baley, Baly,
 Bayley, Col., 56.
 Cazneau, 117(2).
 Elizabeth, 117.
 John, 316.
 Jonas, 331.
 Mary, 316(2).
 Nicholas, 331.
 Selina, 311.
Baker, —, 26.
 Anna, 118(2).
 Asa, 118(2).
 Betsy, 118.
 David, 339.
 Dorcas, 118.
 Elizabeth, 118.
 Eunice (Pope), 118.
 George, 118.
 Hannah, 118(3).
 J. & Son, 9.
 John, 118.
 Joseph, 188.
 Lovina, 114.
 Mary, 118.
 Samuel Newhall,
 118.
Balch, B., 176.
 Benjamin, 177.
 David, 145(2).
Baldwin, Eliza, 226.
Ball, J., 16.
 John, 16.
Ballard, Balard, —,
 57, 291.
 Capt., 53, 280(2), 281.
 Deacon, 69(2).
 Arthur Gayton, 282.
 Betty, 282.
 Daniel, 282.
 Dorcas, 280, 282.
 Edward, 282.
 Gayton, 282.
 Hannah, 280, 282(2).
 Hezekiah, 279(3),
 280(5), 281, 282(3).
 Joseph, 277(2), 282,
 284.
 Joshua, 280, 281(3),
 282.
 Capt. Joshua, 279,
 282.
Ballard, Lois, 280.
 Lucy, 280.
 Lydia, 279.
 Mary, 280, 281, 282
 (2), 291.
 Mary Alma, 282.
 Nathan, 282.
 Phebe Abbott, 281.
 Rebecca, 279.
 Sarah, 280, 282,
 291(2).
 Sarah Eliza, 282.
 Stephen, 281.
 Sybil Eliza, 282.
 Timothy, 277, 282(3),
 287, 290(3), 291(3).
 William, 279, 282.
Ballardvale, 278, 279,
 284, 286, 290.
Ballou, —, 246.
Baluster, J. & Co.,
 16(4).
Baly, *see* Bailey.
Bamford, Charles W.,
 255.
Bancroft, Albert, 291.
 Rachel, 228.
 Sidney C., 218.
Bangor (Me.), 13.
Bannister, Sarah, 306.
Barker, —, 50, 57.
 Ensign, 65.
 Elizabeth H., 316.
 Isaac, 65(2).
 John, 50, 54, 63(2), 70.
 Sarah, 50.
 Stephen, 43, 50, 54
 (2), 61, 69, 70.
Barlord, Deacon, 49.
Barnard, Rev., 283,
 288.
 Rev. Dr., 207.
 Henry F., 278(2).
 James, 339.
 Joseph, 78.
 Samuel, 361.
 Timothy, 307.
Barnes, Molly, 144.
Barnet, Jacob, 70.
Barny, *Barnie*, —, 32.
 Jacob, 171, 346.
Barr, John, 176(2),
 177, 194.
Barre, (Vt.), 13.
Barrett, Ch., 11.
Barrett, Dorcas, 218.
 Joseph, 218.
 Phebe, 218.
Barron, Sally, 321.
Bartholomew, Bar-
 tholmew, —, 33,
 229.
 Henry, 25, 34, 39,
 40, 163, 242, 244.
Bartlett, Azubah, 307.
 Walter Price, 318.
 William, 283.
Barton, John, 25.
 Matha, 21.
 Samuel, jr., 75(2).
Bassett, Basset, Anna
 G., 316.
 Isaac, 340.
Batchelder, Bachel-
 der, Bacheller,
 Bachelor, Bachil-
 der, Rev., 190.
 Amos, 278.
 Betsey, 278.
 David, 289.
 Edwin, 339.
 John, 193, 232, 233
 (4), 234.
 John, jr., 148.
 Joseph, 233.
 Lois Ann, 278.
 Lydia, 143.
 Mary (Emory), 289.
 Myra (Nichols), 278.
 Nathaniel, 194.
 Polly, 223.
 Reuben, 289.
 Sarah, 224.
 Simeon, 278.
Bateman, —, 190.
Bates, Caroline T., 197.
Batter, *Batters*, —,
 21, 31, 33(2), 154,
 160, 162(3), 163,
 167(2), 170(2), 229
 (2), 231, 234, 236,
 237, 342, 346.
 Edmond, 23-25(2),
 26(2), 27(2), 28, 30,
 31(2), 34(3), 36(4),
 37(2), 39, 153, 156-
 159, 166, 168, 170,
 171(3), 230, 232,
 236, 239, 244, 343,
 348, 351, 356.

- Batts, Mary, 226.
 Bauage, —, 350.
 Corp. Christopher, 239.
 Bawes, John, 193.
 Baxter, John, 348(2).
 Bayley, *see* Bailey.
 Beachum, —, 234.
 Beadle, Beedle, Abigail, 330(2), 331, 334.
 Elizabeth, 330(2), 331, 333.
 Nathaniel, 17, 19, 156.
 Serg. Nathaniel, 350.
 Samuel, 35, 156, 159, 171, 239, 240, 244, 355(2).
 Beale, —, 83(2), 84(2).
 Aaron, 83, 84.
 Ebenezer, 83, 84.
 Elizabeth, 83(2), 84(2).
 John, 83, 84.
 Maria, 227.
 Martha, 82, 83(2), 84.
 Samuel, 83, 84.
 Thomas, 83, 84.
 William, 81, 82(4), 83(5), 84(2).
 William, sr., 84.
 Beane, William, 346.
 Beary, —, 329.
 Beasley, —, 87.
 Sarah, 87.
 Becket, Beckett, Mrs. Alex., 292.
 John, 151, 181, 346(2).
 Margaret, 182.
 Beckford, Samuel, 248.
 Silas, 147.
 Beckford, *see also* Bickford
 Belcher, —, 92.
 Belfast (Me.), 4.
 Bellingham, Richard, 107, 109.
 Bellows Falls (Vt.), 4.
 Bemis, Dolly, 115.
 Dolly (Wood), 115.
 Jonas, 115.
 Mary (Johnson), 115.
 Bemis, Rebecca, 115.
 Samuel, 115.
 Sarah, 115.
 Benfield, Mary, 326.
 Bennett, Bennet, John, 194.
 Mary, 127.
 Nancy, 127.
 Robert, 84.
 Bent, Marcia, 322.
 Mary, 322(2).
 Peter, 322.
 Bernard, Gov., 203.
 Berry, Ambrose, 331.
 Catherine, 275.
 Eli Neal Wood, 327.
 Fidelia, 251.
 Jacob, 251.
 Mary, 125.
 Sarah, 123.
 Susanna, 251.
 Thomas, 125, 275.
 William, 325.
 Betton, —, 190.
 Beverly (Mass.), 7, 277, 360.
 Bickford, Benjamin, 357.
 Bill, Jonathan, 185.
 Billerica (Mass.), 277.
 Binney, Amos, 8.
 Binton, James, 49.
 Bishop, Jonathan, 137.
 Joseph W., 320.
 Blaisdell, Samuel, 248.
 Blake, Lydia, 127.
 Wm. & Co., 13.
 Blake Brothers, 2.
 Blanchard, Blancherd, —, 62.
 Nathaniel, 193.
 Blaney, Joseph, 189.
 Blessing (ship), 273.
 Blevin, John, 178(3), 181, 184(2).
 John, sr., 181.
 Bligh, John, 24, 157-160.
 Blood, Samuel, 118.
 Blue Hill (Me.), 6.
 Blunt, Mrs., 280.
 David, 284(2).
 Capt. Isaac, 288.
 Mary D., 284.
 Maj. Samuel P., 286.
 Blye, Sarah, 147.
 Boardman, *see* Bordman.
 Bodge, George A., 109.
 Bodkin, —, 357.
 Boleman, William, 339.
 Bonfield, —, 82(2), 84.
 George, 82(2), 83, 84(3).
 Rebecca, 82, 83.
 Booker, Louise, 256.
 Booth, Both, Bouth, —, 329.
 Deborah, 331.
 Ellen, 329.
 Ellenor, 329.
 George, 40, 243.
 Mary, 324.
 Robert, 329, 333.
 Rev. Robert, 331.
 Symon, 21.
 Bordman Mary, 273(3).
 Maj. William, 273(2).
 Bosh, Capt., 297.
 Boston (Mass.), 14.
 Bott, James, 130.
 Bours, Rev. Peter, 191.
 Bowden, —, 329.
 John, 331.
 Bowditch, Bowdish, Capt., 112.
 Deborah, 275.
 Capt. Ebenezer, 275.
 Elizabeth, 336, 337.
 Freegift, 336, 337.
 Gideon, 338.
 Hannah, 335-337(2).
 James, 338.
 John, 77.
 Joseph, 78.
 Katherine, 335-337(2).
 Luke, 338.
 Lydia, 338.
 Mary, 77, 262, 337, 338.
 Mercy, 336, 338.
 N. Ingersoll, 261(4), 269.
 Nathaniel, 262(4), 275, 335(5), 336(6), 337(4).

- Bowditch, Nathaniel, jr., 338.
 Nathaniel, sr., 338.
 Ruth, 338.
 Sarah, 112, 335-337.
 William, 153, 262(4), 335(2), 336(8), 337(7), 338(2).
 Bowen, N., 358.
 Nathan, 77.
 Bowie, Alexander, 258.
 Jane, 258.
 Mary J., 258.
 Bowles, Rebecca, 318.
 Bowman, Susanna (Hines), 287.
 Tryphena Montague, 287.
 William, 287(2).
 Boyce, Boice, Antipas, 265.
 Joseph, 181.
 Joseph, jr., 24, 239, 260, 261.
 Boyd, Betsy D., 318.
 James, 74.
 Boynton, Benjamin, 280.
 William, 189(3).
 Bradford, Mary, 146.
 Robert, 141.
 Bradley, Bradlee, Nathaniel J., 103.
 Capt. Samuel, 216.
 Bradshaw, Susanna, 128.
 Bradstreet, Asa, 250.
 John, 82(3), 83(2), 84.
 Mary S., 250.
 Moses, 82(2), 83, 84(2).
 Selina, 250.
 Gov. Simon, 139.
 Bragg, Brag, —, 42, 43, 45.
 Cynthia, 127.
 Ingals, 54.
 Braintree (Mass.), 3.
 Bray, Robert, 343.
 Robert, sr., 333.
 Breck, Rev., 148.
 James, 8(2).
 Breed, Abigail, 223.
 Daniel, 223(2).
 Delia, 223.
 Breed, Ephraim, 225.
 Hannah, 224(2).
 Jabez, 340.
 Kezia, 222(2), 223.
 Kezia (Buxton), 222.
 Nancy, 177.
 Nathan, 222(2).
 Thomas A., 224(2).
 Bridge, —, 26.
 Elliot, 116.
 Bridges, Edmund, 24, 153.
 Edward, 19, 28, 33.
 Bright, —, 334.
 Henry, 87.
 Thomas, 193.
 Brighton (Mass.), 6.
 Brimblecom, Samuel, 313.
 Brimfield (Mass.), 4.
 Bristol (R. I.), 10(2).
 Bristow (ship), 82.
 Britannia (schooner), 72.
 Bromfield, Thomas, 187.
 Brookfield (Mass.), 13.
 Brookhouse, Benjamin W., 193.
 Daniel W., 193.
 Brookline (Mass.), 13.
 Brooks, Benjamin, 193.
 Horace B., 259.
 Brown, —, 11, 22(2), 65, 141, 307, 317.
 Mrs. Ada L. (Harrington), 259.
 Annie, 118.
 Benjamin, 194.
 Daniel, 129.
 Dorcas Baker, 118.
 Edward, 118.
 Eliza Howard, 254.
 Elizabeth, 311.
 Elizabeth (Howard), 254.
 James, 19, 86(3).
 John, 86(2), 193, 262.
 Jonathan, 320.
 Capt. Joseph, 282.
 Justin Adams, 327.
 Lois, 317.
 Lucinda, 320.
 Mary B., 282.
 Brown, Mary J., 319.
 Michael, 118.
 Nathaniel, 97.
 Nehemiah, 118.
 Sarah, 87(2).
 Sarah (Foster), 282.
 Susan, 282.
 Susanna, 140.
 Thomas, 254.
 William, 22, 118(2).
 William, jr., 27, 28, 33(2).
 William Francis, 130.
 Browne, —, 85, 160, 171, 263, 346.
 —, jr., 237.
 —, sr., 237(2).
 Abigail, 87.
 Abraham, 87, 88.
 Anna, 87.
 Anthony, 334.
 Benjamin, 88, 275.
 Edward, 89(3).
 Elizabeth, 88, 89.
 Eunice, 271.
 Glasir, 33.
 Wid. Glaz., 151.
 Hannah, 86-88(3).
 James, 40, 86(6), 87(2), 88(4), 89, 149, 159, 236, 240, 243, 343.
 James, jr., 86.
 John, 86-88(2), 89(11), 234, 273.
 Jonathan, 88.
 Joseph, 88.
 Judith, 87.
 Margaret, 268.
 Martha, 87, 89.
 Mary, 76, 87-89(2).
 Nathaniel, 87, 89(3).
 Samuel, 87, 88, 271.
 Hon. Col. Samuel, 274.
 Sarah, 86-88(2), 89(3).
 Sarah, sr., 87.
 William, 32, 37, 89, 151, 159, 162(3), 163, 166, 168, 170, 231, 232, 234, 236(2).

- Browne, William, jr., 23, 24, 25(2), 26(2), 30, 31, 34(3), 35, 36 (2), 37(2), 151, 156, 157, 158(2), 159, 167 (2), 169, 171(2), 172, 182(2), 230, 237, 241, 244, 342(3).
 William, sr., 31, 34, 171, 229, 235, 237, 351.
 Capt. William, 153.
 Brownell, Hannah, 336.
 Joseph, 336, 337.
 Bruce, Daniel, 259.
 Mary I. S., 259.
 Brunswick, Mrs., 13.
 Bryant, Hannah, 143.
 Buck, Capt., 94.
 Buckman, John, 193.
 Buffington, —, 149.
 Buffum, Caleb, 157, 261, 262.
 Joshua, 17, 158, 179 (3).
 Robert, 262(3).
 Bulfinch, —, 14.
 Hannah, 225.
 Jeremiah, 225, 226.
 Bull, Gov. Henry, 335.
 Jireh, 335(2), 337.
 Jireh, jr., 335.
 Robert, 359.
 Sarah, 335.
 Bullock, Bullock, John, 33, 152, 162, 240.
 Buly, Abigail, 329(2), 331, 333.
 Ann, 331.
 Ellenor, 329, 333.
 Ellenor (Booth), 333.
 Grace, 331.
 John, 331.
 Nicholas, 329(2), 331, 333(3).
 Nicholas, jr., 329, 331.
 Nicholas, sr., 331.
 Bunker, Elisha, 193.
 Burchsted, Henry, 305.
 Burns, George, 194.
 Burrill, Abigail L., 310.
 Burrill, Charles, 309.
 Isaac, 310.
 Janet, 121.
 Lydia, 314.
 Theophilus, jr., 318.
 Col. Theophilus, 309.
 Burt, —, 277.
 William, 277.
 Bussey, M., 13.
 Butler, —, 75.
 Abbie A., 257.
 Lyman, 257.
 Mary, 293.
 Synthia (Webber), 257.
 Thomas, 93(3).
 Butt, Constable, 23.
 Butten, Robert, 181 (2).
 Butterfield, —, 290.
 Butters, —, 286.
 Butman, Buttman, —, 176.
 Jere, 21.
 Thomas, 177.
 Buxton, —, 356(2).
 Antony, 17, 166, 223, 346, 347.
 Mary, 138.
 Samuel, 172.
 Byfield (Mass.), 1.
Cabot, F., 11.
 Francis, 94.
 Joseph, 94.
 Cace, Humphery, 21.
 Cahill, Daniel, 101.
 Calcutta, 196.
 Calley, Daniel, jr., 339.
 Lydia, 309.
 William, 192.
 Cambridge (Mass.), 277.
 Cameron, William, 321.
 Campbell, —, 63.
 Caroline C. (Fuller), 253.
 Dougal, 253.
 Henry H., 132.
 Mary Jane Ellis, 253.
 Cannon, —, 230.
 Canton (Mass.), 5.
 Carlton, Carleton, Dudley, 50, 64, 68.
 Eunice, 78.
 Jonathan F., 261.
 Mary, 78.
 Richard, 286.
 S., 78.
 Samuel, 77(2), 78(2).
 Timothy, 49, 70(2).
 William, 77, 78.
 Carr, John, 194.
 Ruth R., 257.
 Carroll, Carrel, Carrell, Capt., 90.
 Harrison, 5.
 Martha A., 287.
 S., 78.
 Carter, Cartor, —, 331.
 Samuel, 145(2).
 Tobey, 343.
 Cary, Cynthia, 127.
 Zachary, 127.
 Case, Humphrey, 332.
 Chadwell, Gowland, 319.
 Martha, 226.
 Chadwick, Dorcas, 292.
 Dorcas (Ricker), 292.
 James, 292.
 Chaffee, Anna, 143.
 Challoner, Ninion, 335.
 Chambers, —, 210.
 Edward, 188.
 Chandler, Abigail, 283, 288, 289(2).
 Ann Elizabeth, 287.
 David, 279.
 Deborah (Blanchard), 280.
 George, 288.
 Hannah, 289.
 Herman P., 292.
 Hermon Phelps, 281.
 Isaac, 283(2), 288, 289.
 John, 279(2), 287, 288(2).
 Capt. Joshua, 280.
 Lydia, 279.
 Martha, 287.
 Mary, 280, 283, 289.
 Nathan, 280.

- Chandler, Phebe (Russell), 287.
 Philemon, 283(2), 285(4).
 Samuel, 288.
 Sarah Ann, 289.
 William, 283(2).
 Zebadiah, 280.
 Chapleman, Michael, 33.
 Chapling, John, 234.
 Chapman, —, 319.
 John, 147.
 Charlestown (Mass.), 9, 279, 359.
 Chase, Charles, 193.
 Jacob, 313.
 Chedwks, Deacon, 67.
 Cheever, Cheevers, Chever, Abijah, 119.
 Abner, 119(2), 124.
 Abner, jr., 119.
 Belinda, 119.
 Daniel, 86.
 Emily, 119.
 Frederick, 119.
 Henry, 119.
 Mary, 179.
 Mehitable, 118, 119.
 Pet., 355, 356.
 Peter, 179(4), 181(2), 182(2), 183(5).
 Samuel, 271.
 Sarah, 119(2).
 Sarah A., 119.
 Chelmsford (Mass.), 4, 8.
 Chickring, Chikrin, John, 70.
 Zakeriah, 49.
 Chipman (sloop), 90.
 Choate, Col., 190, 303.
 Church, —, 278.
 Cimbali, see Kimball.
 Clapp, A., 14.
 Clark, Daniel, 134.
 Elizabeth, 287.
 Rev. Jonas, 320.
 N., 290.
 Nathan, 290.
 Clarke, Cary (Carew), 262.
 Dr. John, 336.
 Lawrence, 262.
 Clarke, Samuel, 78.
 Sarah, 249.
 Walter, 262.
 Clayton, Joseph, 193.
 Clements, Clement, Clemens, Ephraim, 193.
 Henry, 193.
 John, 334.
 Martha, 145.
 Otis M., 253.
 Cleveland, Cleaveland, —, 51, 58.
 Rev. John, 51.
 Clifford, Cleford, Clifford, —, 38, 172.
 Constable, 21, 22(2), 23.
 John, 18, 19, 20, 33, 38(5), 346, 355.
 Samuel, 247.
 Clinte, Anne Mary, 268.
 Clinton, Betsey, 248.
 Clinton (Me.), 16.
 Coale & Andrews, 229 (2).
 Cobb, Samuel C., 102.
 Capt. Silvanus, 92(2).
 Cobbitt, —, 107.
 Cobern, Stephen, 58 (2).
 Coblents, Robert S., 253.
 Cockle, James, 91, 94.
 Coffin, —, 85(2), 86.
 Rev. Ebenezer, 117 (2).
 Mary, 117.
 Cogswell, Abigail, 137.
 Edward, 142.
 Lucy, 142.
 Cohasset (Mass.), 15.
 Cole, Coale, Coales, Coles, —, 237.
 Constable, 30, 31.
 Abraham, 23, 25(2), 28, 29, 30, 31, 37, 152, 153(2), 229, 346.
 Collier, Isaac, 193.
 John, 193.
 Roland, 317.
 Collins, Collings, —, 127.
 Collins, Chantrell, 74.
 Frances, 134.
 Francis, 81(2).
 Jacob, 340.
 Jedidiah, 126.
 Joanna, 125.
 Moriah, 340.
 Rebecca, 127.
 Zacheriah, 340.
 Concord (N. H.), 11, 13.
 Conklin, Elizabeth, 317.
 Contoocook (N. H.), 286.
 Cooke, Cook, Isaack, 19, 33, 231(2), 237, 353.
 John, 172, 244.
 Coolidge, Poor & Head, 13.
 Coombs, Cumbs, Frederick, 177.
 Hannah, 227.
 Lydia, 177.
 Cordwell, W., 6(2).
 Cornasleau, William, 78.
 Cottle, Joseph, 187(2), 189(2).
 Cottnam, Samuel, 74 (2).
 Cox, Hannah, 116.
 Craddock, —, 357.
 Craft, —, 304.
 Craftsbury (Vt.), 16.
 Craig, Alexander, 117.
 Isaac, 256.
 Sarah, 256.
 Sarah (Peasley), 256.
 Crandall, —, 87.
 Crane, Jonathan, 74.
 Silas, 74.
 Creamer, George G., 339.
 Cressy, Benjamin, 193.
 Jonathan, 194.
 Croad, —, 345.
 Richard, 19(2), 171, 351.
 Crocker, —, 297, 299, 300, 303.
 John, 289.
 Croel, Sarah, 131.
 Crombie, J., 13.
 James, 13.

- Cromwell, John, 13.
 Cromwell, —, 346,
 348, 349, 350(2),
 351, 353(2).
 John, 23, 163, 231
 (2).
 Philip, 17, 18(2), 20,
 22, 23, 26, 31, 39(2),
 181(2), 235, 237(3),
 238, 239, 240(2),
 241(2), 243, 333(2),
 344(2), 345(3), 347
 (2), 348(2), 349(2),
 354(2).
 Thomas, 18(2), 26,
 172, 244, 346.
 Cross, Betsey, 310.
 Crown & Cushion, 74.
 Crowninshield, —,
 263.
 George, 75.
 Hannah, 77.
 Jacob, 77.
 Croydon (N. H.), 13.
 Cruikshanks, —, 284.
 Cuba, 11(2).
 Cuby, Elisha, 24, 37.
 Cumbs, *see* Coombs.
 Cummings, Thomas,
 186.
 Curer, Capt., 56.
 Currier, David, 219.
 Hon. J. J., 293.
 Curtain, Eunice, 318.
 John, 318.
 Martha (Collins),
 318.
 Curtice & Becket, 342.
 Curtis, Curtice, —,
 243, 354.
 Israel, 292.
 Nehemiah, 193.
 Olive (Flint), 292.
 Putnam, 292.
 Sarah, 292.
 William, 17, 151, 237,
 241, 344, 352.
 Curwin, Corwin, Cor-
 wine, Curwen,
 Capt., 17, 18(3),
 22(3), 33, 160, 162
 (2), 163, 230, 237.
 Capt. G., 25, 32.
 George, 20, 181, 182,
 183.
 Curwin, Capt. George,
 23, 24, 25(2), 26, 31,
 32(3), 39, 152, 153,
 159, 172, 181(2),
 236, 244, 342, 347,
 350(2), 351, 355.
 John, 17, 18, 22, 27,
 345.
 Capt. John, 23(2),
 24, 25(2), 26, 27,
 28, 30, 31, 33, 34
 (2), 36(3), 37, 39,
 153, 155, 156, 157,
 159, 167(2), 168,
 169, 170, 171, 172,
 230, 236(2), 238(2),
 239(2), 240, 241(2),
 242, 342(2), 344(3),
 345(2), 347(2), 348
 (2), 349, 350(5), 351
 (3), 353(2), 356(2).
 Jonathan, 19, 262(2),
 350.
 Lydia, 184.
 Samuel, 78(3).
 Cushman, Jane S., 121.
 Cushing, *see* Kushing.
 Cuthbert, —, 267,
 268.
 Mary, 266(3), 267(2).
 Mary Freestone, 267.
 Cutler, Samuel, 346.
 Cutting, —, 85(2).
 Capt., 85(3).
 John, 85(2).
 John, jr., 85.
 Judith, 86(3).
 Mary, 85(2), 86(2).
 Sarah, 86(2).
Daffy, —, 190.
 Daggett, Louisa, 318.
 Dalton, Dolton, —,
 285.
 Michael, 339.
 Damon, Ebenezer, jr.,
 222.
 Samuel, 192.
 Daniel (negro), 187,
 189.
 Danvers (Mass.), 97.
 Danville (Vt.), 3.
 Dartmouth College,
 5, 6.
 Dascomb, Deacon, 292.
 D'Aulney, —, 106(2).
 Davenport, Anthony,
 326.
 Sarah, 326.
 Sarah (Little), 326.
 William, 187, 191.
 Davis, Capt., 63.
 Hamlin, 121.
 John, 337.
 Nathaniel, 218.
 Peter, 192.
 Zachary, 87.
 Davison, George H.,
 253.
 William, 76.
 Day, Abraham, 64, 69.
 David, 192.
 George, 334.
 Dean, Capt., 74.
 Thomas, 75.
 Death, —, 268.
 Abigail, 265.
 Deberdt, Burkett &
 Sayre, 78.
 Deblois, George, 96.
 Deerfield (N. H.), 11.
 Deering, John, 127.
 DeGruchy & LeBre-
 ton, 74.
 Deland, Thorndike,
 177.
 Delatour, John, 73.
 John & Co., 73(2).
 Demerit, Rhoda, 320.
 Demming, Rev. Alon-
 zo T., 285.
 Dennison, Maj.-Gen.
 Daniel, 109.
 Derby, —, 263.
 Capt., 205.
 Hasket, 74.
 John, 74, 130.
 Capt. John, 51.
 Richard, 76(3), 77.
 Richard, jr. & Co.,
 74(2).
 Capt. Richard & Co.,
 74.
 Derry (N. H.), 278.
 Dexter, John, 98.
 Dickinson, Dickenson,
 Darius, 253.
 Felipe, 5.
 Lavinia, 253.
 Mary (Kezar), 253.

- Dickson, Charles, 74.
 Dighton (Mass.), 7.
 Dike, Anthony, 34,
 229, 242, 244, 354
 (2).
 Dix, John, 193.
 Dixy, Dixey, Thomas,
 jr., 234(2).
 Thomas, sr., 234(3).
 William, 83.
 Wolstan, 317.
 Dodd, —, 10.
 Dodge, Capt., 72.
 Abby, 282.
 Benjamin, 223(2).
 Eben, 98.
 Eliza, 223.
 Elizabeth, 223.
 Enos, 193.
 Francis, 98(2), 101
 (2), 102(2).
 Isaac, 141.
 Israel, 72(5).
 Capt. Israel, 72.
 John, 344.
 Dolbear, Mary, 330,
 331, 333.
 Dole, Caesar, 281.
 Doliber, Richard, 78.
 Donald, William, 292.
 Donnehue, Capt., 296.
 Dorland, George, 27.
 Dorr, Sarah, 307.
 Doue, Mathew, 354.
 Douty, Betsy, 219.
 Dover (Mass.), 10.
 Dover (N. H.), 7.
 Dover Cotton Factory,
 5.
 Dow, —, 87.
 George Francis, 133,
 245.
 Down, Downe, Shoots,
 286.
 William, 329.
 Downing, Alice, 312.
 Betsy, 312.
 Caleb, 219.
 Eben Persons, 312.
 Emanuel, 273.
 Emily, 312.
 John, 312(2), 339.
 Mary, 312.
 Michael, 219.
 Sally, 312(2).
 Downing, Susan, 312.
 Thomas, 312(2).
 Downton, Donton,
 Dounton, —, 37.
 William, 31(3), 36,
 40, 154, 164.
 Dracut (Mass.), 286.
 Draper, W. F., 276.
 Drown, Richard W.,
 313.
 Dublin (N. H.), 3.
 Dudley, Maj., 286.
 Dunbar, Major, 43(2).
 Dunclee, Dunkley,
 Card, 339.
 Nathaniel, 281.
 Dunlap, Andrew, 194.
 John, 281.
 Dunn, Nathaniel, 336.
 Richard, 262, 335,
 336.
 Richard, jr., 336.
 Richard, sr., 336(2),
 337.
 Capt. Richard, 262
 (2), 337.
 Durham (N. H.), 2.
 Duston, —, 307.
 Dutch, Stephen, 248.
 Duvall, Capt., 297.
 Duxbury (Mass.), 4.
 Dwinnell, Michael,
 145(2).
Eager, Jonathan, 346
 (2).
 Earle, Asahel, 114, 115.
 Henry, 114.
 Persis, 114.
 Earthy, John, 229.
 Joseph, 153.
 East Bridgewater
 (Mass.), 1.
 Eastman, Julia Ann,
 252.
 Easton (Mass.), 1, 4.
 Eastport (Me.), 5.
 Eaton, —, 290.
 Lieut. Henry, 90.
 Ebbens, Gyles, 21.
 Eborne, Ebourne,
 Moses, 351.
 Samuel, 184.
 Samuel, jr., 184, 346.
 Samuel, sr., 184.
 Eden, Capt., 90.
 Edes & Gill, 92, 187, 361.
 Edwards, Mary, 88(2).
 Effingham (N. H.), 5.
 El Diamante, Virgin-
 ico, C. A., 16.
 Elkins, —, 78.
 Henry, 73.
 Capt. Henry, 73, 78.
 Ellingwood, Ellin-
 wood, Elenwood,
 Elanwood, —,
 153.
 Benjamin, 360.
 Ebenezer, 76.
 John, 238.
 Elliott, —, 88.
 Ellio, —, 284.
 Elson, John, 21.
 Elwell, Joseph, 271.
 Emerson, *see* Emson.
 Emery, Dr. George,
 181.
 Emmerton, Eliza, 310.
 Elizabeth, 310(2).
 Ephraim, 310.
 James, 310.
 Jeremiah, 310, 321.
 Mary, 309, 310.
 William, 310.
 Emson, —, 43.
 Endicott, —, 40.
 Gov., 109, 110(2).
 English, English,
 Mary, 22.
 Philip, 80(3).
 Epps, Epes, —, 160,
 161, 164.
 Daniel, 158, 161,
 167(3), 170, 350.
 Daniel, jr., 167, 191.
 Daniel, sr., 168(5),
 169(2).
 Ervin, Francis &
 Wrannule, 76.
 Estabrook, Olive, 144.
 Estey, C. C., 102.
 Capt. Simon F., 247.
 Evans, James, 193.
 Samuel, 285.
Fairchild, Curtis, 287.
 Maria Edice, 287.
 Miranda (Clapp),
 287.

- Falkner, Joseph, 288.
 Fall River (Mass.), 12(3).
 Farley, I. Alvin, 287.
 Mary, 118.
 Farmer, Sarah, 145.
 Farnum, —, 44, 45.
 Col., 68.
 Capt. Benjamin, 41, 70.
 Jediah, 44.
 John, jr., 359.
 L. E., 43.
 Porter, 70.
 Farrington, Farrinton
 Elizabeth, 314.
 Isabel, 220.
 Joanna, 227.
 Joseph, 220.
 Sarah, 224, 227.
 Sarah (Breed), 220.
 Stephen, 64, 65.
 Susanna, 220.
 Theophilus, 220(2), 221.
 William, 227.
 Farwell, John, 15.
 February, Edward, 35.
 Felt, —, 147, 207, 263(2), 264.
 Benjamin, jr., 176 (4), 177.
 George W., 177.
 Joseph, 176(2), 177 (2).
 Joseph, jr., 177.
 Joseph B., 173(2).
 Felton, Sergt., 164.
 Benjamin, 27(4), 28, 154.
 Ferdoyent, 19.
 George W., 121.
 Harriet A., 121.
 Nathaniel, 17, 231 347.
 Nathaniel, sr., 178, 242.
 Sergt. Nathaniel, 28.
 Fenby, Thomas P., 319.
 Ferguson, —, 286.
 William, 290.
 Fermaies, Mark, 179.
 Fern, David, 340.
 Ferral, —, 357.
 Filbs, —, 21.
 Fiott, John, 74.
 Fiott, Nicholas & Co., 74.
 Fish, Eben, 285.
 Fisher, John, 117.
 John Williams, 343.
 William, 117.
 Fiske, —, 257.
 Fitzwilliam (N.H.), 2.
 Flagg, Capt., 286.
 Wilson, 276.
 Fleming, Kezia Augusta, 223.
 Flewelline (Indian), 332.
 Flinder, —, 83.
 Jane, 83(2).
 Richard, 83.
 Flint, —, 172, 230, 355.
 Edward, 17(2), 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 28, 33, 159, 164, 170, 231(3), 237, 238(3), 239, 240(2), 243, 345(2), 348, 349, 351, 353(2), 354(3), 356.
 Thomas, 32, 181, 182, 183(2), 230, 231(2), 243, 354, 355(2), 356.
 Thomas, jr., 24.
 Floyd, Annie L., 259.
 Nancy, 117.
 Samuel P., 259.
 Sarah L. (Norfolk), 259.
 Fogg, Fog, Foge,
 David, 20, 152, 170.
 Follett, Folet, Robert,
 164, 242.
 Forbes, Rev., 186.
 Forest River, Salem,
 79.
 Fortune, —, 322.
 Fortune (ship), 75, 76, 77.
 Foster, Capt., 94, 205, 293.
 Deborah, 245.
 Dorcas, 246.
 Elizabeth, 225.
 Mrs. Hannah, 191.
 Foster, Isaac Thorpe,
 78.
 Job, 280, 285.
 John, 181, 182(2), 344.
 Joseph, 280.
 Lydia (Batchelder), 250.
 Mehitable, 140.
 Nathaniel, 253.
 Obadiah, 280.
 Reginald, 134.
 Renold, 133.
 Sally, 250.
 Samuel, 140.
 Stephen A., 193.
 Thomas, 250.
 Capt. Thomas, 288.
 Capt. Thomas C., 285.
 William, 291(2).
 Fowls, Samuel, 70.
 Fowler, Andrew, 78.
 Joseph, 21.
 Franklin, Dr., 198, 199.
 Franklin (N. H.), 7.
 Freestone, Ann, 266 (2), 267(2), 268.
 Elizabeth, 266(5), 267(3), 268, 274.
 Frances, 266(3), 267 (2), 268.
 George, 266, 267, 268.
 Margery, 267, 268.
 Margery (Free-
 stone), 274.
 Mary (Hutchinson), 267.
 Richard, 266(3), 267 (2), 268(2), 274.
 Robert, 266(3), 267 (3), 268(2).
 French —, 64.
 Lydia, 139.
 Friend, Samuel, 80.
 Frizell, John, 14.
 Frogmorton's cove, 82.
 Frost, William, 21, 156.
 Frothingham, —, 195.
 Caleb, 193.
 Frye, Fry, —, 57, 288.
 Col., 64.
 Benjamin, 287.
 Charles, 339.

- Frye, Deborah, 78.
 James, 359.
 Col. James, 64.
 Joshua, 57(2).
 Peter, 78.
 William, 339.
 Frye Village, 284.
 Fuller, Sergt., 28, 164.
 John, 30, 155, 292.
 Polly (Swain), 292.
 Robert, 230.
 Thomas, 172.
 Furness, Sally, 224.
- C**age, Gov., 205(2).
 Abraham, 147.
 Daniel, 177.
 Galeucia, Dorcas, 218.
 Hannah, 218.
 Jacob, 218.
 Simeon, 219.
 Ganson, Benjamin, 230.
 Gardner, Gardiner,
 Gaydner, Gardener, —, 20, 171, 172(3), 237.
 Capt., 18.
 Abel, 317(2).
 Caleb C., 257.
 Eben, 341.
 George, 264, 274.
 Lieut. George, 111.
 James, 124.
 John, 193.
 John, jr., 194.
 Jonathan, 48, 50, 70.
 Mary, 12, 274.
 Ruth, 111.
 S., 160.
 Samuel, 18, 94, 156, 159(2), 162(3), 163, 165, 166, 167(2), 168, 169, 170(2), 171(2), 172(3), 229(2), 231, 232, 234, 236, 240(2), 271, 343, 344(2), 345(2), 347, 348(2), 349(2), 350(3), 351, 353(2).
 Samuel, jr., 38, 152, 153, 156, 237, 238, 239(2), 240(2), 241(4), 242, 243, 341(2), 345(2), 348, 354, 355.
- Gardner, Samuel, sr., 18, 19, 156, 157(3), 158, 159, 171, 172, 230, 234, 240, 242, 342, 343, 346.
 Thomas, 17, 242.
 Col. Thomas, 50.
 Gardiner (Me.), 3.
 Garniere & Surgenton 72(2).
 Gaskin, Geskin, —, 37.
 Samuell, 17.
 Gay, Jane, 309.
 Gedney, Gedny, Gidney, Gidny, —, 39, 162, 345.
 B., 162, 163(2), 167, 170, 229, 236(2).
 Bartholmew, 19, 156, 157, 159, 162, 166(2), 167, 168(2), 171(2), 172, 182, 183, 184(2), 230, 231, 232, 234, 235, 236, 239, 244(2), 345, 348, 349, 351, 355, 356.
 Bethiah, 184.
 Deborah, 184.
 Eleazer, 265, 268, 274.
 Ely, 346.
 John, 31, 83, 87, 154(2), 172, 244.
 John, sr., 37, 184.
 Katherine, 83.
 Samuel, 184.
 George II (Eng.), 322, 323.
 George (ship), 322(2).
 Gerrish, Benjamin, 271(2), 274.
 Elizabeth, 271.
 Gibbs, Abraham, 73(2).
 Giddings, Lieut. Daniel, 293(4).
 John, 302(2).
 Roger, 302.
 Sarah, 293.
 William, 293.
 Gidney, see Gedney.
 Gilburd, —, 53.
 Giles, Geoyls, Goys, Geoyles, —, 37, 155(2), 351.
- Giles, Eli, 20, 30(2), 33(2), 35(2), 229, 242, 243(2), 342, 346.
 Eliazer, 19, 23, 25(2), 29, 37, 154.
 John, 35.
 Gillingham, Rev. John, 250.
 Gilman, Rhoda, 222.
 Gleason, Capt. Joseph, 283.
 Glidden, John, 193.
 Glover, Glouer, —, 328.
 Abigail, 330.
 Abigail (Henderson), 334.
 Hannah, 330-332, 334.
 John, 17, 334(3), 341.
 Maj. Gen. John, 334.
 Jonathan, 330(3), 331(2), 332(3), 334(3).
 Mary, 334.
 Mary (Guppy), 334(2).
 Goffstown (N. H.), 2, 4.
 Gold, see Gould.
 Goldsmith, Isaac, 285.
 Jeremiah, 282.
 Samuel, 194.
 William, 282.
 Goldthwait, Goulthite, —, 164, 198.
 Sarah, 123.
 Goodell, Goodale, Isack, 234.
 Jacob, 217.
 Robert, 181, 182(2).
 Goodridge, John, jr., 88.
 Mary, 318.
 Goose, Susannah, 179.
 Gordon, Eliphalet, 131.
 John, 330.
 Nicholas, 93(2).
 Gore, —, 198.
 Gorham (Me.), 8.
 Goss, Elizabeth, 127.
 Rev. Thomas, 127.

- Gould, Gold, Deacon, 277, 286, 290, 291.
 Abraham Jones, 282.
 Barzillai, 250.
 Charles, 74.
 Daniel, 141.
 Elijah, 43.
 Elizabeth, 249.
 Hannah (Perkins), 43.
 John, 3d, 249.
 John R., 258.
 Maj. Joseph, 249.
 Mary, 249.
 Stephen, 43.
 Thomas, 164, 242(2), 346.
 Gove, Lydia, 314.
 Stephen, 314.
 Grafton, Grafton, —, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350(2), 351, 353(2).
 Hannah, 184.
 John, 26.
 Joseph, 28, 156, 164, 237, 238, 239(2), 240(2), 241(2), 242, 243, 273(2), 344(2), 345(2), 347, 348, 354(2).
 Joseph, sr., 24, 26.
 Joshua, 184.
 Granby (Mass.), 6.
 Grant, —, 246.
 Mary, 317.
 Graves, Benjamin, 312.
 Elizabeth, 312.
 Isaiah, 312.
 Mary, 339.
 Mary Newhall, 312.
 Nabby, 292.
 Polly, 312.
 Samuel, 312(2).
 Sary, 339(2).
 Susanna, 312.
 Zackeriah, 312.
 Gray, —, 228.
 Caroline M., 121.
 Eliza Endicott, 121.
 Robert, 242.
 Samuel, 286.
 Thomas, 290.
 Great Britain, 196.
 Green, Greene, Grene, Grenes, John, 232, 233(4), 234, 241, 242(2), 352.
 Mrs. Mary J. (Perkins), 256.
 Thomas, 149, 262.
 Greenfield (N. H.), 9.
 Greenleaf, Anne, 139.
 Greenwood, —, 198.
 Gregory, James J. H., 98, 99.
 Griffin, Charles, jr., 339.
 Cyrus, 339.
 Daniel, 50.
 Nathaniel, 193.
 Capt. Nathaniel, 192.
 Griffiths & Thomas, 75.
 Groton (Mass.), 4.
 Groues, —, 242.
 Edmund, 28, 153.
 Edward, 349.
 Guppy, Gupy, John, 27, 39.
 Ruben, 17, 24, 26(2).
 Hackett, Hacket, Albert Warren, 291.
 Edward Franklin, 291.
 Elizabeth, 291.
 John, 285(2).
 William, 285, 291(2), 292.
 William Henry, 291.
 Hagerstown (Md.), 10.
 Hagget's pond, 277, 286.
 Hale, Edna, 118.
 Isaac, 118.
 John, 93(2).
 Robert, 93, 358.
 Col. Robert, 293.
 Ruth, 118.
 Thomas, 178, 179(2).
 Haley, John W., 279.
 William, sr., 87.
 Halifax (N. S.), 196.
 Halifax (Mass.), 8.
 Hall, Thomas, 117(2).
 William, 80(2), 117.
 Hallowell, Benjamin, 308.
 Hallowell, Bridget, 308.
 Henry, 228(2), 308(3).
 Hepzibah, 311.
 James, 308.
 John, 308.
 Lucretia, 228, 308.
 Lydia, 308.
 Martha, 308.
 Mehitabel, 308.
 Polly, 308.
 Samuel, 308.
 Sarah, 308.
 Theophilus, 308(3), 313.
 Hallowell (Me.), 7.
 Hamilton, Gail, 100.
 Hamlin, Vice-Pres., 6.
 Hammett, Benjamin, 78.
 Hampden (Me.), 10, 12.
 Hamson, Barnard & Spragg, 74.
 Hancock, —, 92.
 Hancock (N. H.), 5.
 Hand, William, 9.
 Handwater, Dr., 322.
 Hanover (Mass.), 6.
 Hardy, Searg., 59.
 Joseph, jr., 242.
 Harnden, Elizabeth, 116.
 James G., 222.
 Harny, Peter, 21.
 Harrington, Abigail (Danforth), 320.
 Anna, 320.
 Arthur H., M.D., 97.
 Caroline A., 259.
 Elizabeth, 318.
 Jonathan, 320.
 Simon G., 259.
 Harris, David, 80(2).
 Joseph, 179.
 Richard, 151.
 Hart, Jonathan, 178, 183(2), 184.
 Lydia, 178(2), 179.
 Mary, 321, 337(2).
 Moses, 305.
 Phebe, 131.
 Sarah, 311.
 William, 337.

- Hartford (Vt.), 12(2).
 Harvard (Mass.), 14.
 Harwood, Ebenezer, 217.
 Henry, 81, 83(2).
 Rebecca, 217.
 Sarah, 219.
 Hascott, Stephen, 157, 159, 161, 163.
 Haskel, William, 193.
 Hatch, Anna S., 248.
 Nat, 76(2).
 Hathorne, Hathorn, —, 111, 171(5), 172(7), 341.
 Capt., 94.
 Major, 17(2), 18(2), 36, 110(2), 111(3).
 Adrian, 104.
 Anne, 104, 111.
 Anna, 111(2).
 Christopher, 104.
 Daniel, 112.
 Edmund, 104.
 Eleazer, 111.
 Elizabeth, 111.
 Ely, 350.
 Hill, 97(4).
 John, 19, 101(2), 104, 111(3), 112(3), 154, 241(2), 242(2), 243(2), 346, 353(2)-355.
 Joseph, 112(2).
 Nathaniel, 111.
 Richard, 104.
 Sarah, 104, 111, 152.
 William, 97, 98(2), 100, 101, 104(3), 106(3), 107(7), 108, 109(5), 111(2).
 William, sr., 20.
 Capt. William, 106.
 Maj. William, 97, 109(2), 110, 112, 151(3), 347.
 Hathorne, *see also* Hawthorne.
 Havana (Cuba), 2, 10.
 Haverhill (Mass.), 9, 279, 361.
 Hawkes, Hawks,
 John, 130.
 Matthew, 124.
 Polly, 312.
 Susanna, 125.
 Hawthorne, Hawthorn, —, 237.
 Major, 31, 39(2), 40, 236.
 Eliazer, 23, 27, 28.
 John, 28, 156, 164, 171, 172, 231, 235.
 Nathaniel, 112(6).
 Capt. William, 30, 163.
 Maj. William, 30.
 Hawthorne, *see also* Hathorne.
 Hayle, *see* Hale.
 Hayward, Charles Warren, 292.
 George Edward, 292.
 Harriet Eliza, 292.
 Capt. Harry, 285, 292.
 Helen Elizabeth, 292.
 Henry Albert, 292.
 Henry Edwards, 285, 292.
 Israel, 292.
 Jabez, 285, 292(2).
 Lydia (Swinerton), 292.
 Phebe, 292.
 Polly Swain (Curtis), 292.
 Hazard, — (negro), 77.
 Healey, Healy, Sarah, 86.
 William, 86(2), 87.
 William, jr., 87(3).
 William, sr., 86(2).
 Heard, Nathan, 114.
 Henchman, Mrs. Lydia, 95.
 Rev. Nathaniel, 95, 188.
 Henderson, —, 328, 329, 332.
 Abigail, 330(2), 331(2), 332(2), 334(2).
 Benjamin, 330(3), 331, 334.
 Daniel, 331, 334(2).
 Ebenezer, 330(3), 331, 333.
 Eleanor, 329, 331, 332(3).
 Elizabeth, 330, 333.
 Henderson, Eunice, 331, 334.
 Hannah, 331, 334(2).
 Hannah (Glover), 334
 John, 329(6), 330(4), 331(5), 332(8), 333(4), 334(3).
 Lois, 331, 334.
 Margaret, 331, 334.
 Martha, 331, 334.
 Mary, 331, 333, 334.
 Peter, 329(4), 330(9), 331(4), 332(5), 333(4), 334.
 Sarah, 331, 334.
 William, 331, 334(2).
 Henman, John, 194.
 Hernandez, Andaz Gaspar, 10.
 Hewes, Huges, Hughes, Arter, 21.
 Arthur, 28(3), 149, 170, 236.
 John Harry, 289.
 Marlon S., 289.
 Hicks, Prudence, 80(2).
 Hidden, Abigail Jane, 289.
 David, 283, 289(4).
 David I. C., 283(2).
 David Isaac, 289.
 Elizabeth (Stickney), 289(2).
 Joseph, 289.
 Mary, 289.
 Mary (Chandler), 289.
 Mary Elizabeth, 289.
 William Henry, 289.
 Hide, Richard, 81.
 Higbee, Lemuel, 194.
 Hight, Maj. George W., 192.
 Higginson, Higenson, Higinson, —, 18(2), 19(5), 20, 22, 25(4), 32, 38, 40, 150, 155, 241(3), 242.
 —, sr., 149, 240.
 John, 33(2), 35, 150(2), 154(2), 156, 161, 237, 240(3), 344(2), 346, 347, 348(3), 349(2), 350(2), 351, 353(2), 354.

- Higginson, John, jr., 154, 235, 238(2), 239(3), 241(3), 242, 243, 345(3), 353.
 John, sr., 153.
 Lieut. John, 170.
 Stephen, 185.
- Hill, David, 192.
 Frances, 265(3), 266.
 Hannah, 265(2).
 Rogger, 230.
 Valentine, 265(3), 266(2), 268, 273.
 Warren, 318.
 Zeb, jr., 353.
- Hilton, —, 11(2).
 Elizabeth, 144.
 Ruth, 144.
- Hines, Susanna, 287.
- Hinsdale (N. H.), 16.
- Hinson, Cornelius, 77 (2).
- Hirst, William, 350.
- Hitchings, Hitchens, Anna, 116.
 Elizabeth, 228.
 Ezra, 123(2).
 Gilbert, 123.
 Isaiah, 309.
 Jabez, 123, 309, 319.
 James, 116.
 John, 123.
 Lois, 123.
 Thomas, 123.
 Timothy, 123.
- Hiter, Francis, 317.
- Hobart, Col., 5.
- Hobbs, Daniel, 115.
 James R., 253.
- Hodgden, Robert, 194.
- Hodge, Capt., 90.
- Hodges, Andrew, 133, 134.
 Charles, 91.
- Hodgkins, Elizabeth, 121.
- Holbrook, —, 9, 10, 14, 15.
 G. H., 8, 15.
 George H., 2, 10.
- Holbrook & Dexter, 11.
- Holbrook & Son, 5.
- Holihoke, —, 67.
- Holley, —, 277.
- Holley, William, 277.
- Hollingworth, Hollenworth, —, 21(2), 345.
 Elen, 353.
 Richard, 80(2), 83.
- Hollis (N. H.), 6.
- Holman, Mrs. Mary, 127.
- Holmes, Homes, Capt., 188.
 Francis, 148.
 Dr. Francis, 147.
 John, 239, 350.
 Mary, 147.
 Obediah, 336.
- Holt, —, 279.
 Abigail, 288.
 Charles, 290.
 Dane, 279.
 Diah, 290.
 Elizabeth, 288.
 Henry, 288.
 James, 288.
 Jed., 56, 64.
 Jediah, 64, 82, 83, 281.
 Jonathan, 288, 290 (2).
 Michael, 281.
 Nicholas, 82, 83.
 Rebecca, 288.
 Tabitha, 281.
- Holton, John, 188(2).
- Hood, Benjamin, 339.
 Joanna, 147.
- Hooper, Capt., 90.
 Dr., 190.
 Henry N., 9.
 Henry N. & Co., 14.
- Hoper, Marie, 121.
- Hopkinton (Mass.), 4.
- Hopkinton (N. H.), 3.
- Horne, Horn, John, 17, 22.
 John, jr., 157.
 Joseph, 153, 157.
 Simeon, 156.
 Simon, 30, 153.
- Houghton, Benjamin, 126(2).
 Benjamin, 3d, 126.
 Betsy, 126.
 Cephas, 126.
 Hannah, 126.
- House, Hannah, 87, 88.
- Hovey, Joseph, 57, 139.
 Dea. Joseph, 44.
 Susanna, 140.
- Howard, Abigail, 321.
 Jabez, 116.
 Lydia A., 318.
 Nich., 344.
- Howe, How, Benjamin, 252.
 John, 196(2).
 Mrs. Susanna, 191.
 Zeruah, 146.
- Howes, Martha O., 17, 149, 229.
- Howlett, John, 141.
- Howe, Hoyt, David W., 85.
 Thankful, 320.
- Hubbard, Caleb, 287.
 Maj. Caleb, 287.
 Humphrey G., 247 (2).
 Tirza, 287.
 Tryphena (Montague), 287.
 William R., 247.
- Hudson, Hepzibah, 311.
 James, 359.
 Sally, 219.
 Thomas B., 194.
- Hughes, *see* Hewes.
- Hulen, Capt. Elias, 317.
 Mary, 317.
- Hull, —, 39, 153, 155, 244(2).
- Hulme, Capt., 189.
- Humphery's pond, 18.
- Hun, Priscilla, 152.
- Hunter, William, 80.
- Hurd, Joanna, 118.
- Huse, Arthur, 149(2), 238, 349(3), 356.
- Hussey, Benjamin, 340.
 Sylvanus, 305(2).
- Hutchins, Eliza, 118.
 Lois, 319.
- Hutchinson, Huchison, Hutcheson, —, 234.

- Hutchinson, —, sr., 33.
 Col. Chester, 267.
 Edward, 267.
 John, 30, 155, 266, 267(2), 268.
 Joseph, 33, 35, 155, 156, 165, 350.
 Mary, 268.
 P. O., 267.
 Richard, 101, 155.
 William, 266-268.
 Hynde, Capt., 90.
- I**ndian ridge (Andover), 291.
- Ingalls, Ingals, —, 42, 43, 65.
 Annie P., 258.
 Charlotte A. (Smith), 258.
 Daniel, 359.
 Henry, 359.
 James, 50.
 Jerusha, 227.
 John, 81.
 Nathan, 59.
 Sarah, 81.
 Tabathy, 339.
 Whipple, 258.
- Ingersoll, John, 344.
- Ingeron, Ingarson, Ingersons, Ingeron, George, 21.
 George, jr., 21.
 George, sr., 343.
 John, 21, 346.
 John, sr., 23, 164.
 Joseph, 230.
 Nehemiah, 31.
 Samuel, 345.
- English, *see* English.
- Ives, —, 355.
 Mrs. Elizabeth, 310.
 John, 310(2).
- J**ackman, William, 194.
- Jackson, —, 189, 190.
 Alfred Andrew, 327.
 Caleb, 138.
 Hall, M. D., 325.
 Hannah, 135.
 Martha, 318.
 Russell Leigh, 322.
- Jackson, William, 187.
 Jacob Thomas, 89.
 Jaffrey (N. H.), 9.
 Jamaica Plain (Mass.) 6(2).
 Jameson, Priscilla, 318.
 Jenkins, Joseph, 116.
 Robert, 95.
 Jenks, Jencks, John, 313.
 M., 2.
- Jewett, Elizabeth, 254.
 Elizabeth (Hodgkins), 254, 255.
 Harriet J., 255.
 Israel K., 249.
 John, 254, 255.
 Joseph, 82(3).
- Johns, Peter, 43.
- John's Hill (Andover), 280.
- Johnson, —, 198, 285.
 Lieut., 55, 56.
 Anna, 144.
 Benjamin, 320.
 Benjamin, jr., 319.
 Benjamin Holten, 320.
 Benoni, 309.
 Betsy, 227.
 Betsy Galusha, 217.
 Enoch, 311.
 George, 312.
 Hannah, 315.
 Jerusha, 320.
 John, 43.
 John, jr., 70.
 John L., 120.
 Joseph, jr., 120.
 Joshua, 70.
 Lettice, 126.
 Lydia, 226, 320.
 Lydia (Batchelder), 311.
 Nathaniel, 217(3),
 Otis, 312.
 Phinehas, 50.
 Rachel, 119.
 Richard, 311.
 Ruth, 311.
 Samuel, 311, 312, 358.
 Stephen, 69.
- Johnson, Susanna Newhall, 217.
 William, 70.
 William Newhall, 217.
- Jones, Joanes, Jonas, Catharine, 117.
 Eben, 288.
 George, 320.
 Hugh, 155, 229.
 Isaac, 281.
 Reuben, 286.
- K**ast, Philip Godfrid, 92.
- Keazer, Keaser, —, 37, 38, 164.
 George, 166.
- Keby, Elisha, 155, 243.
- Keene (N. H.), 13, 16.
- Kelly, Rebecca, 88.
- Kemp (privateer), 131.
- Kendall, Joel, 127.
- Kenney, Keny, Archelaus, 144.
 Henry, 243(2).
 Jonathan, 245.
 Mary, 144.
- Kerin, Edward Lawrence, 327.
- Keyes, Mary, 113.
 Solomon, 113.
- Kidder, Mehitable, 377.
- Kilburn, Samuel, 126.
 Sukey, 126.
- Kimball, Cimbald, Benjamin, 138.
 Ebin, 63.
 John, 82, 83(2).
 Mary, 82, 83.
- Kindrick, Lydia, 88.
- King, —, 35, 345.
 Amos, 192.
 Daniell, 27, 153.
- Kinsley, M., 10, 12.
 Martin, 12.
 R. B., 12.
- Kirkbride, Dr., 103.
- Kitchen, Kitchin, —, 346.
 Bethia, 272(2), 273(2).
 Bethia (Weld), 272(2).

- Kitchen, Edward, 190, 272(3), 273.
 Elizabeth (Grafton) 273(2).
 John, 272, 273.
 Mary, 272, 273(2), 275.
 Mary (Bordman), 275.
 Robert, 272(6), 273 (4), 275.
 Kittery (Me.), 9.
 Kittredge, Charles, 127.
 Kneeland, Sarah, 140.
 Knight, Knights, Charles, 324.
 Dr. Frederic Irvine, 324.
 Jonathan, 156.
 Nathaniel, 78.
 Robert, 82.
 Knott, Dr., 348(2).
 Knowlton, Benjamin, 194.
 Michael, 192.
 Knox, Gen., 210(5), 214, 215.
 Elizabeth Jane, 255.
 Kushing, —, 12.
Lacy, Lasy, Elizabeth, 41.
 Ephraim, 56, 63.
 William, 59.
 Lake, Lakes, Constable, 21.
 Seargt., 35(2), 345.
 Mehetable (Balch), 258.
 Susan, 258.
 William, 28, 34(2), 171, 353, 355.
 William G., 258.
 Lakeman, James, 313.
 Rachel, 319.
 Lambert, Lambart, Lambort, Sarah, 27, 37, 150, 156, 171, 342, 343.
 Lamson, Lampson, Amos, 177.
 Anna, 148.
 Benjamin, 186.
 Elizabeth, 177.
 Lamson, Eunice, 148.
 John, 148.
 Capt. John, 249.
 Jonathan, 186.
 Lancaster (Mass.), 8.
 Lander, —, 329.
 John, 243.
 Lane, Mercy, 117.
 Samuel, 117.
 Son & Fraser, 75, 78(2).
 Lang, Samuel, 194.
 Langdon, Landon, —, 54, 57.
 President, 43.
 Langman, Edward, 74.
 Laport, —, 72(5).
 Larcome, Jonathan, 77.
 Larrabee, Betsey, 131.
 John, 219.
 Larramore, Thomas, 275.
 Lawes, Francis, 183(3).
 Lawrence, Dorothy, 221(2).
 Ebenezer, 221.
 Lawrence (Mass.), 276.
 Lawson, James, 75.
 Leach, Leech, Col., 1.
 Lieut., 237, 239, 345 (2), 349, 351.
 Henry, 125.
 John; 77, 232, 233 (4), 234.
 Joseph, 125, 126.
 Richard, 232, 233, 238, 239, 345, 356 (2).
 Sally, 125.
 Susanna, 125.
 Leavitt, Abigail L., 258.
 Amos T., 258.
 Rev. Dudley, 190.
 Martha J., 258.
 Lechar, Richard, 21.
 Lee, Capt., 90.
 Benjamin, 194.
 John, 194.
 Mary, 77.
 Samuel, 76.
 Capt. Samuel, 77.
 Legg, Daniel, 81(4).
 Elizabeth, 79, 81(2).
 Legg, John, 79, 81(8).
 Samuel, 81(4).
 Capt. Samuel, 81(2).
 Leicester, (Mass.), 2.
 Leigh, Abigail, 323, 324, 325.
 Abbie Little, 327.
 Adaline, 325.
 Amos Little, 325, 326.
 Anna, 323, 324, 325.
 Bane A., 326.
 Benjamin, 322(2), 323(5), 324(2), 325, 326.
 Benjamin, 3d., 323.
 Betsy, 323.
 Caroline P., 325.
 Charles Robert, 326.
 Charlotte, 323.
 Clark, 325, 326.
 Clement, 326.
 Curtis, 326.
 David Booth, 325, 326.
 Edith Pearson, 327.
 Elisabeth, 325.
 Emma Florence, 327.
 Ernest, 326.
 Hall Jackson, 324, 325, 327(2).
 Hannah, 324.
 Harry Arthur, 326.
 John Newmarch Cushing, 327.
 Marcia, 323.
 Mary, 324.
 Mary Catherine, 326.
 Mary Little, 324, 327.
 Mary Williston, 327.
 Nettie Snow, 327.
 Paul, 325.
 Robert, 322(2), 323, 324(2).
 Sally, 324.
 Sarah Annie, 327.
 Sarah Jackson, 324.
 Silas Pearson, 324, 326.
 Lempster (N. H.), 8.
 Leominster (Mass.), 8.
 Lesley, Col., 205, 206 (3), 207(4).
 Lewis, —, 121.

- Lewis, Deacon, 340.
 Alonzo, 192.
 Annar, 340.
 Betsy, 226.
 Dana, 119.
 David, 119.
 Gilbert, 119(2).
 Horace, 278.
 John, 124, 305, 309.
 John, jr., 309.
 John, sr., 309.
 Louisa, 119.
 Lydia, 119.
 Mary, 305.
 Sally, 219.
 Sarah, 119.
 Susanna, 221.
 Libby, C. T., 89.
 Lilly, Patience, 78(2).
 William, 74(3), 76, 78.
 Lincoln, Gen., 204.
 Lindell, Lindall, Lindoll, Lendoll, Lyndell, —, 30, 170.
 Bethia (Kitchen), 272.
 James, 173.
 Mary, 272(3).
 Timothy, 19, 23, 28, 151, 153, 156, 164, 242, 333.
 Hon. Timothy, 272(3), 273.
 Lindsay, Linsy, Lyndsey, —, 57.
 Eleazer, 358(3).
 John, 129.
 Phebe, 129.
 Phebe (Newhall), 129.
 Susanna, 217.
 Litch, Betsey, 41.
 Little, Abigail, 325.
 Eunice (Atkinson), 132.
 Hannah Leigh, 325.
 Col. Joshua, 132.
 Judith, 132.
 Michael, 324, 325.
 Livingstone, John, 75(2).
 Lloyd, Henry, 357.
 Lock, —, 283.
 Lockart, John, 74.
 Lockwood, Edward, 124(2).
 Love, 124.
 Lockyer, —, 190.
 Long, Archibald, 325, 326.
 Catherine (Kollar), 326.
 Richard, 88.
 Sally, 326.
 Stephen, 68.
 Longley, William, 220.
 Longstafe, William, 341.
 Looms, John, 17.
 Lord, —, 172.
 William, 19, 23, 26(2), 33, 39, 162, 171, 244, 273, 341.
 William, jr., 353(2).
 William, sr., 353(2).
 Lothrop, Capt., 97.
 Louisville (Ky.), 2, 15.
 Lovejoy, Peter, 143, 144.
 Pompey, 289.
 Rose, 289.
 Lovering, John, 3d., 142.
 Lovett, Capt., 94.
 Lowell, Lowle, Ebenezer, 93.
 Richard, 88.
 Luff, John, 183.
 Lunt, Arthur G., 258.
 Arthur Osgood, 258.
 Daniel, 86.
 Woodbridge, 323.
 Lusher, —, 108.
 Lyman, E., 12.
 Elias, 12.
 Lynde, Benjamin, 76.
 Lyndsey, *see* Lindsay.
 Lynn (Mass.), 18.
 Lyon, Capt. John, 113.
 Mary, 113.
 Lyon (ship), 79.
Maber, Richard, 160, 341.
 McAllister, —, 146.
 Macdonald, Merdock, 132.
 McDonald, W. C., 284.
 McDonogh, James, 78(2).
 McDowell, Abigail, 318.
 Machias Academy, 9.
 McIntire, Jeremiah, 194.
 McKay, Cora S., 256.
 MacKenzie, Lieut. William, 248.
 Mackerill, Mackrell, John, 149, 341, 353.
 McKien, —, 92.
 Mackmaly, Mixt., 243.
 McLellen, Jane, 138.
 Magnolia (Mass.), 273.
 Malden (Mass.), 9.
 Manley, Manly, Capt., 61, 66, 211.
 Manning, Maning, —, 284.
 Capt., 39, 237.
 Adeline A., 278.
 Augustus I., 278.
 Chloe, 277.
 Edward Augustus, 278.
 Elizabeth Clarke, 112.
 Frederick Wilber, 278.
 Hannah, 277.
 John H., 276, 277(3), 278.
 John Hart, 278.
 John Hart, jr., 278.
 Joseph M., 278.
 Martha, 278.
 Mary Alton, 278.
 Mary Angenett, 278.
 Mary K., 278.
 Nicholas, 17, 18, 22(2), 23, 30, 158.
 Capt. Nicholas, 169.
 Rebecca Jane, 278.
 Sarah, 277.
 Sarah A., 278.
 Thomas, 277(5), 278.
 Thomas, jr., 278.
 Mansfield, —, 123.
 Bethiah, 219.
 Content, 308.
 Daniel, 128.
 Elizabeth, 125.
 Jonathan, 125.

- Mansfield, Love, 128.
 Lucy, 226.
 Lydia (Newhall), 128.
 Martha, 225.
 Mary (Rand), 225.
 N. B., 194.
 Robert, 225, 228.
 Sarah, 141.
 Mansier, —, 47.
 Mansise, John A., 194.
 Marble, Marbel, Lieut. 63.
 Ede, 227.
 Marblehead (Mass.), 1, 3, 79(3), 186, 196, 359, 360.
 Marbury, Ann, 268.
 March, Hugh, sr., 86(2).
 Sarah, 86.
 Marcy, Mehitable, 113.
 Col. Moses, 113.
 Marland, —, 285, 292.
 John, 291, 339.
 William, 284.
 Marland Village (Andover), 289.
 Marquand, Capt., 357.
 Marsh, —, 16.
 Aaron, 291.
 Elizabeth (Moulton) 291.
 Marshall, Marshals, —, 175.
 Abigail, 281.
 Jacob, 281.
 James, 281.
 Susannah, 281.
 Marshfield (Mass.), 12.
 Marston, —, 27, 150, 161(2).
 Constable, 22, 31.
 Elizabeth, 330, 331, 333.
 John, 23, 86, 229, 235(2), 279, 318, 343(2), 350.
 John, jr., 27, 164, 172, 235, 346, 355.
 John, sr., 230.
 M., 31.
 Manasses, 19, 20, 23, 25, 27, 33, 39, 161(2), 235, 242(2), 243(3), 345.
 Martin, Lieut., 304.
 Josiah, 121.
 Lieut. Josiah, 293, 304.
 Mary, 293, 326.
 Thomas, 194.
 William, 144.
 Maskoll, John, 343.
 Mason, Capt., 90, 199.
 David, 198.
 Col. David, 197, 216.
 Elias, 19, 346.
 John, 243, 244, 346.
 Warren, 284.
 Massey, Massy, Benjamin, 310.
 John, 157, 166, 180(5), 181(4), 182, 183(2).
 John, sr., 178.
 Masters, Abraham, 76.
 Jonathan, 76.
 Masury, John, 194.
 Matanzas (Cuba), 5(2), 6, 7, 9.
 Matthew, —, 107.
 Maverick, Moses, 269(2).
 Maxfield, Cassandra D., 254.
 Susan T., 254.
 Thomas, 254.
 Maxwell, Hugh, 114.
 Maynard, Daniel F., 126.
 Meach, Jeremiah, sr., 166.
 Meacham, Goodman, 24.
 Jeremiah, 346.
 Mear, Walter, 21.
 Mears, William, 285.
 Meason, John, 346.
 Medford (Mass.), 13.
 Meek, Daniel, 78.
 Mellus, Amelia, 121.
 Amelia (Lyon), 121.
 Capt. William, 121.
 Meneely & Co., 10.
 Merriam, Adolphus, 282.
 Royal Augustus, M. D., 252.
 Merrill, Hannah, 278.
 Jonathan, 291.
 Merrill, Mehitable, 247.
 Samuel, 286.
 Meserve, Capt. Hanson, 187.
 Methuen (Mass.), 276.
 Milk, Milke, John, 156, 243.
 Miller, —, 85(2).
 John, 85.
 Mary, 85.
 Peter, 230.
 Mills, Rev. Mr., 283.
 Rev. Charles L., 288.
 Milton (Mass.), 8(2).
 Minors, Norton, 357.
 Mitchell, —, 73(2), 107.
 John, sr., 73.
 Mary, 326.
 Mobile, 15.
 Moises, Henry, 28.
 Molleaux, John, 78.
 Molly (schooner), 76.
 Montague (vessel), 92.
 Moody, —, 85, 296, 297, 302(2), 303(2).
 Capt., 90.
 Cutting, 86.
 Mary, 85(3).
 Samuel, 86.
 Moon, Thomas, 91(2).
 Moore, More, Moores, Capt., 345.
 Annah, 247.
 Dominick, 251.
 Frank G., 257.
 Richard, 288.
 Samuel, 125.
 Sarah (Perkins), 251.
 Sophronia, 251.
 Moriarty, G. Andrews, M. A., 263, 328.
 George Andrews, jr., 262, 335.
 Capt. Thomas, 275.
 Moroney, Thomas, 73.
 Morrell, Capt., 90.
 Morris, Richard, 78.
 Morrison, Arthur D., 258.
 James, 193.
 Katherine, 258
 Nannie E. (Foster), 258.

- Morse, Daniel, 127.
 Moulds, Edward, 346.
 Moses, Eleazer, 357.
 Moulton, Asa Emery, 132.
 Charles Henry, 132.
 Emery, 132(2).
 John, 262.
 John R., 310.
 Lucy Jane, 132.
 Mary, 132.
 Nathaniel, 140.
 Otis S., 132.
 Otis Sias, 132.
 Sally Newhall, 132.
 Mudge, Mary, 227.
 Capt. Samuel, 192 (2).
 Mulliken, Charles J., 120.
 Francis, 120.
 George, 120.
 John, 120.
 Samuel, 120, 221.
 Sukey, 120.
 Susan, 120.
 Mungy, John, 25.
 Munroe, Edmund, 319.
 Edward, 194.
 Eliza, 319.
 Hanson, 319.
 Harriet, 319.
 Hepzibah, 319.
 James Madison, 319.
 Phipps, 319.
 Sally, 319(3).
 Timothy, 319(3).
 Munson & Barnard, 6, 11.
 Murphy, Richard, 287.
Nahant, 278.
 Nall, —, 143.
 Nason, Seth, 15.
 Naylor, Vickers & Co., 15.
 Neal, Neale, —, 20, 182.
 Lieut., 158, 182.
 Jeremiah, 19, 28, 157(2), 169(4), 171, 178(2), 179, 182(2), 183(2), 231(2).
 Lieut. Jeremiah, 170, 350.
 Neal, John, 182(3), 183 (2).
 John, sr., 178.
 Jonathan, 183(5), 184.
 Joseph, 178(2), 179, 183, 193.
 Needham, John, 3d, 219.
 Thirza, 218.
 Neland, Joseph, 139.
 New Bedford (Mass.), 7.
 New Boston (N. H.), 13, 278.
 Newbury (Mass.), 1.
 Newbury (packet), 359.
 Newburyport (Mass.), 4, 9.
 New Castle (Me.), 3.
 Newell, Newall, Capt., 90.
 Anne M., 314.
 Frederick R., 314.
 Harriet Emily, 326.
 John, jr., 235.
 Mary S., 318.
 Timothy, 187.
 Welcome, 307.
 Newhall, Judge, 121.
 Aaron, 128(3), 129, 220, 312(2), 313(3).
 Abby, 315.
 Abigail, 127, 131, 222, 223(2), 225.
 Abigail Curtin, 314.
 Abigail W., 315(2).
 Abigail Wing, 315.
 Abner, 313(2).
 Adeline, 318.
 Alanson, 321.
 Albert, 120, 321.
 Alfred, 311.
 Alfred Augustus, 320.
 Alfred Estes, 315.
 Alice, 312.
 Allen, 115, 217, 218 (2), 219, 220(2), 307, 320(2).
 Amay, 130(2).
 Amele, 130.
 Amelia, 130.
 Amos, 123, 125, 126, 131(5), 317.
 Newhall, Andrew, 221.
 Anna, 113, 115, 116, 131(2), 218(2), 219, 221.
 Anna Rowell, 223.
 Anne, 314.
 Archelaus, 223(2).
 Artemas, 114, 115, 126.
 Asa, 131(2), 217, 218.
 Asa T., 131(2), 132.
 Asa T. jr., 313, 314.
 Asa Tarbell, 132(3).
 Benjamin, 125, 228, 311(3).
 Benjamin Curtain, 318.
 Benjamin Francis, 311(2).
 Benjamin Hodges, 224.
 Benjamin P., 318.
 Benjamin Symonds, 121.
 Bernard, 116(2).
 Bethiah, 218.
 Betsy, 115, 116, 130, 218(3), 219(2), 220, 225, 227, 228.
 Breed, 307.
 Bridget, 308.
 Calley, 320, 321.
 Calvin, 123.
 Caroline, 132.
 Cephas, 126.
 Charles, 125, 305(2), 306, 307, 321.
 Rev. Charles, 128.
 Charlotte, 119, 220.
 Chauncey, 306.
 Cheever, 226(2).
 Cinderilla, 129.
 Clarissa, 222, 223, 310.
 Clarissa Ingalls, 223.
 Content, 308.
 Daniel, 114(3), 124, 125, 126(3), 129(2), 131, 224(3), 226, 306, 307(3), 316(2).
 Daniel, jr., 114.
 Daniel A. B., 226.
 Daniel R., 126.
 Daniel Robbins, 126.
 Daniel Rodman, 317.

- Newhall, Daniel Wendell, 314(2).
 David, 115(2), 116, 125, 127(3), 218, 219(2).
 Deborah, 222.
 Diana, 114.
 Dolly, 115(3), 116.
 Dorcas, 218, 219(2).
 Dorothy, 222.
 Dudley S., 118.
 Dudley Sargent, 119.
 Ebenezer, 123, 222, 306(3).
 Ebenezer F., 222.
 Ebenezer Francis, 307.
 Ede, 227(2), 228.
 Edmund, 120.
 Edward, 116(3), 117, 227, 314.
 Edward A. H., 119.
 Edward Charles, 311.
 Edward H., 118.
 Edward S., 314.
 Eli, 219.
 Elisha, 130, 221(2).
 Eliza, 222, 223, 314 (2), 317, 318.
 Eliza S., 316.
 Elizabeth, 114(2), 116, 117(2), 122, 127, 129(2), 130(2), 131, 219, 226, 228, 307, 309, 310, 311.
 Elizabeth Bailey, 132.
 Elizabeth E., 310.
 Elizabeth Emmer-ton, 310.
 Ellis, 227(2).
 Enos, 223(2).
 Estes, 315.
 Esther, 115(2), 307.
 Eunice, 113, 318(2).
 Eunice Atkinson, 132.
 Ezekiel, 128, 129.
 Ezra, 318.
 Ezra Fuller, 121.
 Foster, 225.
 Francis, 127, 313, 314.
 Francis E. Clapp, 120.
 Newhall, Francis Stuart, 314.
 Frederick, 225(2), 226.
 George, 226(2), 315 (2), 318.
 George Albert, 120.
 George D., 316.
 George Ezra, 120 (2).
 George Hamilton, 310.
 George P., 316.
 George Pickering, 320.
 George Washing-ton, 224.
 Gilbert, 120.
 Gilbert Grafton, 121.
 Gustavus, 127.
 H. L., 132.
 Hannah, 117, 126(3), 218, 219, 224, 225, 226, 227(2), 315, 317, 318.
 Hanson, 319(3).
 Harriet, 223, 307.
 Harrington, 321.
 Harvey, 124, 321.
 Henry, 314, 317.
 Henry Bacheller, 224.
 Henry R., 316.
 Hepzibah, 316(2).
 Hiram, 132.
 Hiram Lafayette, 132.
 Hitty, 113(2).
 Horace, 314.
 Horatio, 227.
 Hulda Bassett, 314.
 Increase, 321.
 Isaac, 226, 316(2), 321.
 Isabel, 221.
 Isaiah, 311.
 Israel, 130, 131.
 Jabez, 114.
 Jacob, 121, 123(2), 124(5), 125, 130, 224, 227.
 Jacob, jr., 123, 124 (2).
 Jacob, 3d, 124.
 Capt. Jacob, 122.
 Newhall, James, 114, 115, 124, 126, 127(5), 128(2), 129, 130(2), 220(2), 223, 223, 305(2), 306, 308(2), 310(2), 313, 318, 321(3).
 James, jr., 308.
 James Burrill, 310.
 James H., 310.
 James Henry, 310.
 James R., 118, 311.
 James Robinson, 311.
 Jedidiah, 126, 219, 220, 320.
 Jeremiah, 128(2), 129.
 Jerusha, 319.
 Joanna, 121, 125(3), 126(4), 227.
 Joel, 224(3), 226(2).
 John, 114, 115(2), 116, 122, 128(3), 129(2), 130, 220, 223(3), 225, 308, 316, 317(3), 321, 340.
 Capt. John, 115.
 John Bailey, 316.
 John Brown, 221(2).
 John Brown Lewis, 221.
 John Bruer, 223.
 John Mansfield, 227.
 John Porter, 131(3).
 John Scarlet, 224, 225.
 John Thompson, 311.
 John Wesley, 320.
 Jonas, 307(3).
 Jonas Green, 221.
 Jonathan, 113, 124, 125(2), 129, 130(5), 317(2), 318.
 Joseph, 114, 115, 121, 123, 123, 129, 217(3), 218(6), 225, 307, 316(2), 318.
 Joseph, 3d, 218.
 Joseph C., 129.
 Joseph Hart, 311.
 Joseph Henry, 121.

- Newhall, Joseph P., 315(2).
 Joseph Philbrick, 316.
 Joshua L., 132.
 Joshua Little, 132.
 Josiah, 225(3), 226, 228(2).
 Gen. Josiah, 225, 228.
 Josiah S., 227.
 Mrs. Judith, 132.
 Judith Bailey, 132.
 Julia Ann, 321.
 Keturah, 123(2), 124.
 Kezia, 223(3).
 Lawrence H., 316.
 Levi Downing, 320.
 Lois, 123, 124, 305 (2), 317(2), 319(2).
 Lois Burrill, 311.
 Lois Maria, 310.
 Lois Philbrick, 316.
 Louisa, 318.
 Love, 124, 129, 306.
 Love Brown, 128.
 Lucretia, 308.
 Lucy, 113(2), 123, 226(3), 317(2).
 Lucy Jane, 320.
 Lucy Maria, 315.
 Luther, 114.
 Lydia, 119, 123, 124 (2), 218, 219, 222, 227, 309, 314, 316.
 Lydia Ann, 227, 228.
 Lyman, 119.
 Maria Mott, 316.
 Martha, 123(4), 129 (2), 219, 225, 226, 228(3), 308.
 Mary, 113(3), 115, 117(2), 124(3), 125, 127(2), 129, 131(4), 132, 223, 224, 225 (2), 226, 305(2), 307, 314, 315, 317 (2), 318, 320, 321 (3), 340.
 Mary Ann, 113(2).
 Mary Ann Lewis, 221.
 Mary Bailey, 317.
 Mary Perkins, 313.
 Mary Tufts, 311.
- Newhall, Mary W., 222.
 Matthew, 130.
 Mehitable, 116.
 Mercy, 117(3), 119.
 Micajah, 227(3), 313.
 Michael, 125, 126, 127, 220, 320.
 Michael (Downing), 320.
 Miriam, 307, 315.
 Molly, 115.
 Moses, 125, 126(2), 127.
 Nabby, 220.
 Nancy, 116, 125, 127, 321.
 Naomi, 130(2).
 Nathan, 115, 116(4), 117, 127, 223, 307.
 Nathan B., 223.
 Nathan Breed, 223.
 Nathaniel, 217(3), 218(2), 225(2), 226, 227, 228.
 Nelly, 125.
 Noah, 221(2).
 Olive, 114, 124, 222.
 Oliver, 129(2).
 Oliver Nelson, 320.
 Otis, 227(2), 320.
 Otis White, 313.
 Patience, 224(2).
 Patty, 220.
 Paul, 227(2), 315.
 Paul Wing, 315.
 Persis, 115.
 Phebe, 116(2).
 Phillips, 313.
 Col. Phineas, 114 (5), 115.
 Pliny, 126.
 Polly, 222(2).
 Priscilla, 128.
 Rachel, 128(2).
 Rebecca, 115, 116, 124, 127, 129, 131, 217, 313, 314.
 Relief, 115.
 Reuben, 115(3).
 Richard, 318.
 Robert, 225, 226.
 Rossenger, 317.
 Roxana, 128(2), 129 (2).
 Rufus, 222(2), 223(3).
- Newhall, Ruth, 220.
 S. Mary, 132.
 Sally, 115, 119, 131 (2), 218, 220, 221, 224(2), 226, 308, 310, 317, 318, 319.
 Sally Ashton, 224 (2).
 Sally Lewis, 219.
 Sally Mary, 132.
 Samuel, 114, 115(4), 116(2), 117, 119(2), 123, 128, 130, 131, 219, 226, 228, 313, 317(3).
 Capt. Samuel, 117.
 Samuel Coots, 127.
 Samuel Hart, 311.
 Sarah, 114, 115, 116 (2), 119, 120, 122, 124(2), 127(2), 129, 219, 224(2), 225, 227, 306(2), 307, 310, 313(2), 321(2).
 Sarah Smith, 311.
 Seth, 306, 307.
 Seth Bannister, 307.
 Shadrach, 123.
 Silvanus, 314.
 Solomon, 307.
 Sophia, 314.
 Stephen, 131, 318.
 Sukey, 128, 129(2), 130(2), 219.
 Susan, 127.
 Susan Betsey, 320.
 Susan Burditt, 311.
 Susan Jane, 120.
 Susanna, 116, 124-126, 130(2), 217(2), 220, 222, 227, 312, 318, 321.
 Tabitha, 116, 117.
 Theodate, 314.
 Theodate Jane, 313, 314.
 Thirza, 219.
 Thomas, 113, 118(2), 119, 130, 218, 219, 220, 305(2).
 Thomas Albert, 121.
 Thomas B., 132.
 Thomas Bancroft, 132.
 Thomas F., 313.

- Newhall, Thomas Far-
rar, 313.
Thomas Flagg, 113
(2).
Thomas Goss, 127.
Thomas Grant, 317.
Thomas Hanson,
320.
Thomas Lewis, 219.
Timothy, 128(2), 318
(3), 319, 320.
Timothy Alley, 313.
Warren, 222.
Watson, 120.
Welcome, 307.
William, 113(2), 116,
117, 122(2), 129,
130(2), 131, 225(4),
226, 227, 305, 307,
310, 318.
William Bacheller,
223.
William Estes, 315.
William H. B., 320.
William Hart, 321.
William Henry, 120,
311.
Winthrop, 314.
Wright, 222(2).
New London (N. H.),
12.
Newman, —, 297, 301.
Antipas, 168.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 168
(4), 169(2).
Newport (N. H.), 7, 8.
Newton (Mass.), 9.
Nichols, Arthur H.,
M. D., 1.
Ebenezer, 246.
John, 145, 220.
Col. John, 320.
Mrs. Lois, 278.
Thomas, 218.
Nicholson, Shubael,
188.
Nikolett, —, 18, 20.
Nixon, Elizabeth, 83.
Matthew, 83, 230.
Norman, —, 243, 354.
John, 170, 171, 236,
237, 241, 244, 352.
Norrice, Norice, —,
154, 355, 356.
Edward, 30.
- North Amherst
(Mass.), 15.
Northampton (Mass.),
9, 10, 11(2).
NorthAndover (Mass.),
279, 281, 285, 286.
NorthReading (Mass.),
277, 278, 285.
Norton, John, 242.
Norwood, Zacheus,
309.
Nott, Abigail, 313.
Nourse, —, 15.
Ebenezer, 218.
Hannah, 218(2).
Nourse, *see* Nurss.
Nowell, Capt. Moses,
323.
Rob., 153.
Noyes, —, 85.
Abraham, 194.
Cutting, 86.
Fred Sewall, 327.
John, 194.
Mary, 85.
Nicholas, 86.
Wadley, 286.
Wyley Davis, 327.
Nurss, Nurses, Fran-
cis, 33, 35, 170,
231.
Samuel, 32.
Nurss, *see* Nourse.
Nutt, John, 77(2).
Nutting, Capt. John,
361.
- Ober, Jonathan, 61.
Oliver, Bridget, 178.
Harriet A., 319.
Octavia W., 254.
Stephen, 227(2).
Thomas, 178, 344.
Orcutt, Ann E., 220.
Orgin, Isaac, jr., 193.
Orne, Capt., 90.
Benjamin, 180(2).
Elizabeth, 175.
Joshua, 180(3).
Osborn, Osburne,
Eliza, 177.
Henry, 177.
Mary, 177.
Stephen, 176.
William, 231(2).
- Osgood, —, 54.
Col., 50.
Doctor, 48(2).
Asa, 43(2).
Benjamin, 176(3),
177.
Christopher, 280.
John, 176(3), 177.
Robert B., 194.
Osgood tavern (Ando-
ver), 286.
Otis, James, 286.
- Paddock, —, 203.
Page, Capt. Samuel,
123.
Palfray, Walter, 78.
Palmer, Charles, 132.
William H., 222.
Pappoon, Mary, 318.
Paris (Me.), 6.
Parker, Parkeor, —,
45, 68.
Asa, 53, 54(4).
Ben, 43.
Benjamin, 56, 58.
Charles, 339.
Eliab, jr., 222.
Enoch, 44, 53, 54,
57, 63.
James, 290.
John, 58, 68, 341.
Kendall, 285.
Mical, 70.
Phineas, 56, 65.
Parnell, Parnel, Fran-
cis, 343.
John, 289.
Parris, Rev. Samuel,
322.
Parrot, —, 339.
Ben, 340.
Parsons, Theophilus,
117.
Partridge, Hon. Wil-
liam, 88.
Passamaquoddy Head
(Me.), 12.
Patch, —, 251.
Paul, Charles Walter,
251.
Payne, —, 82.
William, 82.
Payson, Albert H.,
121.

- Payson, Albert Lemuel, 121.
 Alice Newhall, 121.
 Anne (Robinson), 121.
 Edward Holden, 121 (2).
 Lemuel, 121.
 Mary Ellen, 121.
 Samuel, 121.
 William E., 121.
 William Edward, 121.
 William Henry, 121.
 Peabody, —, 60, 61 (2), 62(2), 64, 288.
 Andrew, 250.
 Clarissa, 146.
 Daniel, 58.
 Francis, 140.
 Capt. Francis, 359.
 Hannah, 250, 317.
 Isaac, 146.
 John, 41.
 Joseph, 245.
 Lucy, 223.
 Matthew, 141.
 Oliver, 69.
 Priscilla, 148.
 Ruth (Curtis), 250.
 Ruth (Story), 317.
 Sarah, 146(2).
 Stephen, 317.
 Rev. Stephen, 59.
 Peach, John, 79.
 John, jr., 80.
 William, 79, 80.
 Peacham (Vt.), 15.
 Pearse, William, 92.
 Pearse, *see also* Pierce.
 Pearson, Persons,
 Frank J., 292.
 Fred J., 292.
 George Henry, 292.
 Jabez, 309.
 Joseph, 291.
 Joseph J., 291.
 Mary (Little), 324.
 Sally Jackson, 324.
 Samuel, jr., 339.
 Sarah (Foster), 291.
 Silas, 324.
 Pearson, *see also* Pierson.
 Pease, —, 229.
 James Irwin, 131.
 John, 22, 31, 32, 33, 172, 235(2), 343, 344, 346, 356.
 John, sr., 24, 231 (2), 239.
 Sally, 131.
 Pell, Susanna, 124.
 Pembroke (N. H.), 16, 280.
 Penewell, Walter, 21.
 Percy, Lord, 208.
 Perkins, Charles, 252.
 Charles L., 255.
 Dorothy, 147.
 Hannah, 245.
 Hannah (Moore), 257.
 John, jr., 141.
 Joseph Berry, 256.
 Judith, 89.
 Lavinia K., 257.
 Martha A., 256.
 Patty (Elliott), 256.
 William, 257.
 Perley, —, 65.
 Asa, 93.
 Eunice B., 251.
 George, 245.
 John, 194.
 Putnam, 119.
 Sidney, 79, 173, 260, 269, 270(5), 271, 272, 338(2).
 Susan M., 251.
 Perry, Deborah, 222.
 Patience, 142.
 Persons, *see* Pearson.
 Pervis, Meshich, 193.
 Peters, Peter, —, 44, 69.
 Gilbert, 230.
 Hugh, 79, 105(2).
 Pettengill, Pettingill,
 James, 245.
 Merrill, 281(2).
 Moses, 246.
 Mrs. Rachel (Lefavour), 246.
 Susanna, 246.
 Phelps, Felps, Prof., 284, 288.
 Chandler, 280.
 Daniel, 43.
 Phelps, Henry, 280(2).
 John, 157, 161.
 Joshua, 280(2).
 Samuel, 280.
 Philadelphia (Pa.), 9.
 Philbrick, Joseph, 315.
 Lois, 315.
 Miriam, 315.
 Phillips, Philip, 283.
 Governor, 287.
 Abigail, 129.
 Benjamin, 124.
 Gideon, 313.
 James, 180.
 John, 64, 68.
 Rebecca, 313.
 Sarah, 180, 313.
 Thomas, 78.
 Phippen, Phipeny,
 Phipenye, Phippeny, —, 346, 355, 356.
 David, 164, 182, 237, 239, 241, 243, 352, 353, 356.
 Dorcas, 182.
 Joseph, 182(3).
 Mary, 143.
 Samuel, 140, 166, 170, 172, 182, 342.
 Phippeny, *see* Phippen.
 Pickering, Pickrin,
 Pickring, —, 341.
 Col., 208(2).
 Lieut., 23, 162.
 John, 18, 23, 25, 26, 30, 31, 33, 34(2), 36(2), 37, 153, 157 (2), 160-162(3), 163, 182, 183, 235, 346, 350.
 Ens. John, 24(2).
 Lieut. John, 156, 159, 163, 166-168, 170, 172, 230, 231 (2), 232, 234, 244.
 Jonathan, 157-159 (3).
 Mrs. Martha A. (Bruce), 259.

- Pickman, Nathaniel, 235.
 Nathaniel, jr., 341.
 Nathaniel, sr., 20, 244.
- Pickworth, —, 353.
 Samuel, 87.
- Pierce, Abigail, 323.
 Abigail (Brown), 323.
 Moses, 323.
- Pierce, *see also* Pearse
- Pierson, Joseph J., 284.
- Pierson, *see also* Pearson.
- Pike, Nicholas, 117.
 Samuell, 25.
- Pine hole (Andover), 290.
- Pine swamp (Andover), 283.
- Pinson, Rebecca, 180 (2).
 William, 180(2).
- Pitman, John, 147.
 Mrs. Mary, 147.
 Thomas, 81(4).
 Thomas, jr., 81.
- Place, William, 77.
- Plaisted, Hon. Ichabod, 361(2).
- Plaseway, William, 322.
- Plats, J., 59.
- Plumb Island, 187.
- Plumer, Richard Page, 324.
 Seth, 93.
- Plymouth (Mass.), 3, 7.
- Plymouth (N. H.), 15.
- Poland, Pollard, Poland, —, 243.
 Jacob, 360.
 James, 20, 239, 346, 347(2), 356(2).
- Pollard, Polard, Polerd, Polord, —, 48.
 Capt., 41, 58, 59, 62 (4).
- Pomp's pond (Andover), 278, 289.
- Pool, Sarah, 320.
- Poor, Capt., 65.
 Col., 59.
 Major, 49, 50, 70(2).
 Daniel, 290.
 James, 194.
 Sarah, 88.
 Capt. Thomas, 41, 44(3).
- Poore, Alfred, M. D., 276(3).
 John, 276.
- Pope, —, 85, 87.
 Daniel, 316.
 Eliza Newhall, 128.
 Elizabeth Hacker, 316.
 Hannah, 316.
 James, 316(5).
 Joseph, 316.
 Joseph N., 247.
 Lydia, 316.
 Mary, 316.
 Mary Ann, 316.
 Sarah Nichols, 316.
 Stephen, 316.
- Porter, Dudley, 255.
 Eben, 98.
 Edna Augusta, 255.
 Ednah (Dane), 255.
 Israel, 35, 111, 163.
 Jeremiah, 195.
 Dr. John, 249.
 Joseph, 166, 239.
 Nathaniel, 141.
 Sarah A., 246.
 Thomas, 186.
 William, 55.
- Porter (sloop), 90.
- Portland (Me.), 7, 14, 15.
- Portland Universal Soc., 6.
- Portsmouth (N. H.), 13, 16.
- Potter, 172, 342.
 Lydia Simonds, 252.
 Richard, jr., 143.
 Thomas, 252.
- Powers, Capt. Wm. Prescott, 254.
- Pownall, Gov. Thomas, 288.
- Pratt, —, 189, 358.
 Mrs. Hannah, 191.
 Micaiah C., 315.
- Pratt, Rebecca, 340.
- Preston, Elizabeth White, 192.
 Harriet, 100.
 Harriet M. W., 257.
 Harriet Waters, 101, 102.
 John, 279.
 Richard, 257.
 Samuel, 101.
- Preston's Plain (Andover), 279, 283.
- Price, Capt., 150(2), 153, 156, 169, 345, 346.
 John, 23, 24(2), 25 (2)-27(2), 28, 30, 31, 33, 34(3), 36(3)-38(4), 156, 157(2)-160(2), 163, 166, 167(2)-170(2), 171, 172, 229-232, 234, 236(2).
 Capt. John, 151, 342.
 Walter, 183.
 Capt. Walter, 235.
 Maj. Walter, 274.
- Prichard, David, 143.
- Prince, Harriet M., 120.
 James, 98.
 John, 74, 189.
 Joseph, 157.
 Richard, 235, 346.
 Samuel, 346.
- Procter, Proctor, Procture, Prokter, Amos, 219.
 John, 19(2), 20, 22, 33, 35, 40, 192, 243, 349(3), 354(2).
 Joseph, sr., 91.
 Lois, 255.
 Lois (Lufkin), 256.
- Prospect Hill (Mass.), 279, 290.
- Providence (R. I.), 1, 6, 10, 14.
- Provincetown (Mass.), 2(2).
- Prythritch, Richard, 22.
- Pudeator, Jacob, 160, 172, 179, 342.
- Pudney, John, 262.

- Puerto Rico, 16(4).
 Purinton, Peace, 227.
 Putnam, Putman, Putmen, Puttman, Puttnam, Colonel, 46.
 Corp., 47.
 Gen., 64.
 Lieut., 18, 20, 33, 149, 170.
 Anne, 102(2).
 Eben, 328.
 Elbridge, 194.
 Gen. Israel, 46.
 John, 23, 27, 30(2), 34(2), 37, 101, 155, 166, 169, 172, 240, 242, 344(2), 346, 347.
 Corp. John, 26, 27, 30, 239.
 Lieut. John, 350.
 Nathaniel, 30, 155, 163, 164, 231(3), 344(2), 347, 350.
 Thomas, jr., 353(2).
 Lieut. Thomas, 27, 164, 166, 239, 243(2).
 Sargent Thomas, 102(2).
 Putney (Vt.), 6.
 Pyncheon, William, 76, 78.
Quero (schooner) 51.
 Quiner, Benjamin, 194.
Ramsdell, Betsy, 318.
 John M., 194.
 Shadrack, 193(2).
 Rand, Edward, 117.
 Robert, 144.
 Randall, Edward H., 254.
 William, 156.
 Randolph (Vt.), 2.
 Rathbecke, Frances, 267, 268.
 Robert, 268.
 Rattlesnake Hill (Andover), 281, 282.
 Ray, Daniel, 180.
 Joseph, 353.
 Joshua, 171, 237, 241.
 Rebecca, 180.
 Ray, *see also* Rea.
 Raymond, Susan, 120.
 Rea, Bethia, 97(2).
 Daniel, 97, 101(3).
 Joseph, 352, 356.
 Joshua, 97(2), 101.
 Rea & Thaxter, 9.
 Rea, *see also* Ray.
 Read (schooner), 90.
 Reading (Mass.), 2, 286.
 Rebecca (snow), 93.
 Redford, Charles, 269 (2).
 Maj. Charles, 269, 271(5), 274.
 William, 271.
 Redmond, Lucy J., 254.
 Reed, Read, —, 80(2), 81(2).
 Capt., 68.
 Abraham, 168(3), 169(2).
 Anna, 115.
 John, 191.
 Prudence, 80(5), 81.
 Prudence, jr., 80(2).
 Prudence, sr., 80(2).
 Richard, 77, 80(3).
 Samuel, 80(4).
 Sarah, 177.
 Reith, —, 269.
 Revere, —, 5, 8(2), 9(2), 10, 12, 15(2), 16.
 Joseph W., 1.
 Paul, 1, 9, 14, 15.
 Paul & Son, 14.
 Revere & Son, 3(2), 4(2).
 Reues, John, 346.
 Rhodes, Rhoades, Allen, 306.
 Amos, 314.
 Anna, 309.
 Betsy, 306.
 Hulda, 306.
 Jesse, 306(2).
 Love, 306.
 Sally, 306.
 Sarah, 309.
 Thomas, 309.
 Trevett, 319.
 Rice & Thaxter, 13.
 Rich, Obediah, 39.
 Richards, Joseph, 194.
 Lydia, 339.
 Richard, 235.
 William, 340.
 Richardson, Benjamin, 313.
 Eleazer, 125.
 Francis Solon, 128.
 Isaac, 220.
 James, 125.
 Lucinda (Brown), 128.
 Nathaniel, 220(2), 221.
 Patty, 220.
 Polly, 220.
 Rigby, —, 331.
 Rix, Thomas, 28, 164.
 Robbins, Capt. Daniel, 126.
 Hannah, 126.
 Mary, 126, 180.
 Thomas, 157, 180.
 Roberson, Reoberson, Jere, 45.
 Jonathan, 43, 52, 56, 57, 63(3), 64, 67.
 Peter, 54.
 Roberts, Elizabeth, 268, 269(2), 274.
 Eunice, 269(3), 274.
 Richard, 346.
 Robert, 269.
 Thomas, 269(3), 273, 274.
 Robie, Capt. Toppan, 8.
 Robinson, Elizabeth, 143.
 George, 193, 309, 310.
 Harriet, 309.
 James, 309.
 Col. James, 309(2).
 Janet, 309.
 John, 309, 346.
 Jonathan, 64.
 Lois, 309.
 Lydia, 309.
 Moses Gill, 309.
 Nabby, 309.
 Rowland, 336.
 William, 159(2).
 William Charles, 309.

- Rochester (Vt.), 12.**
Rockwood, —, 143.
Rogers, —, 304(2).
 Daniel, 192.
 Fitz William, 279.
 Isaiah, 12.
Romball, —, 346.
 Daniel, 347(2).
Rootes, Roots, Rootts,
 —, 26.
 Thomas, 19, 28, 159,
 164, 243, 350.
Ropes, Roapes, Wid-
 ow, 172, 244.
 David, 77.
 Capt. David, 77.
 Henry, 192.
 John, 164, 171, 185,
 244, 346.
Routh, Thompson
 Luther, 326.
Rowland, Richard, 230.
Roxbury (Mass.), 4, 6.
Royalston (Vt.), 12.
Roze, Thomas, 170.
Ruck, Rucke, —,
 153, 346.
 John, 28, 37, 151(2),
 242, 346, 349.
Rudhalls, —, 10.
Rumball, Daniel, 19(2).
Runnells, Joel, 193.
Russ, John, 279.
Russell, Rusell, —,
 82, 285.
 Abiel, 282.
 Daniel, 89.
 Dolly (Kenny), 256.
 Elizabeth Stearns,
 256.
 James, 38, 39, 149.
 Paul, 337.
 Peabody, 256.
 Richard, 82.
 Sarah, 309.
 Sarah (Abbott), 282.
 Sarah Ballard, 282.
 William, 155.
Rust, Capt. Enoch,
 78(2).
 P., 147.
Rutland (Mass.), 3, 5.
Sable, Cape, 295, 358.
Sadler, Stephen, 113.
Safford, Thomas, 194.
Sagamore, Flewelline,
 329.
 Sosowen, 329.
Sage, Mary Ann, 310.
Salem (Mass.), 196, 359.
Salem (N. H.), 276.
Salisbury (N. H.), 7.
Salisbury (brig), 74.
Salle (schooner), 77.
Saltonstall, Richard,
 109.
Salvester, David, 339.
Samuel (schooner), 94.
Sanborn, Dr., 277.
Sanders, Ephraim, 269.
 John, sr., 329.
Sara (catch), 333.
Sargent, Serjeant,
 Col., 56.
 Epes, 361.
 J. jr., 5, 7.
 Keturah, 124.
 L. M., 264(2).
 Levi, 194.
 Nathaniel, 224.
 Samuel, jr., 124(2).
Saunders, Elizabeth
 (Gray), 254.
 George M., 254.
 Georgianna P., 254.
 John, 273.
Savage, —, 85, 87(3).
 W., 11(2).
Savannah (Ga.), 2, 5.
Sawyer, John, 247.
 Capt. Joseph, 249.
Saxton, Clara, 121.
Sayward, Capt., 90.
Scarlet, Ben, 347.
Searle, Searl, Serle,
 Serles, —, 353-
 355.
 Thomas, 237, 241,
 352, 355(2).
Seaton, Tylar, 339.
Segers, Philip L., 192.
Selman, Samuel, 77(3).
Seminary hill (Ando-
 ver), 283.
 Serjeant, *see* Sargent.
Sessions, Seshons, De-
 rias, 70(2).
Sewall, Sewell, Samu-
 el, 151, 273.
Sewall, Maj. Stephen,
 275.
Shannon, John, 78.
Sharp, Sharpe, James,
 78.
 Nathaniel, 344.
Shattuck, —, 288.
 Capt. Nathan, 290.
Shaw, James, 33.
Sheaffer, Edward, 21.
Shedd, Shed, —, 131.
 Joseph, 131.
 Peter, 284(2), 291.
Sheepscot River, 295.
Sheldon, Amos, 74(2).
Sheldon, Shaldin,
 Elizabeth, 341.
 Sarah, 251.
Sherburne & Blunt, 14.
Shipley, John, 180, 183.
Shipman, John, 288.
Shumaker, John, 325.
Shute, Richard, 124.
Sibly, Richard, 24.
Silsbee, Silsby, Mar-
 tha, 177.
 Nathaniel, 153, 179,
 229.
 Samuel, 176, 177.
Silver, Jemima, 251.
 Susan S., 251.
 William, 251.
Simmons, Richard,
 230.
Simonds, James, 166,
 239, 344.
 John, 126.
 Mary, 141.
Simonds, *see also* Sy-
 monds.
Simpson, John, 157.
 William, 284.
Skelling, Scelling,
 Skelin, Skiling,
 Skillin, —, 356.
 John, 21, 161, 166,
 345, 356.
Skerry, Scerrie, Scer-
 ry, Skery, —,
 351(2), 352(6).
 Ephraim, 179.
 Frances, 150, 350.
 Francis, 27, 28, 37,
 156, 164, 171, 181
 (2)-183, 342, 343.

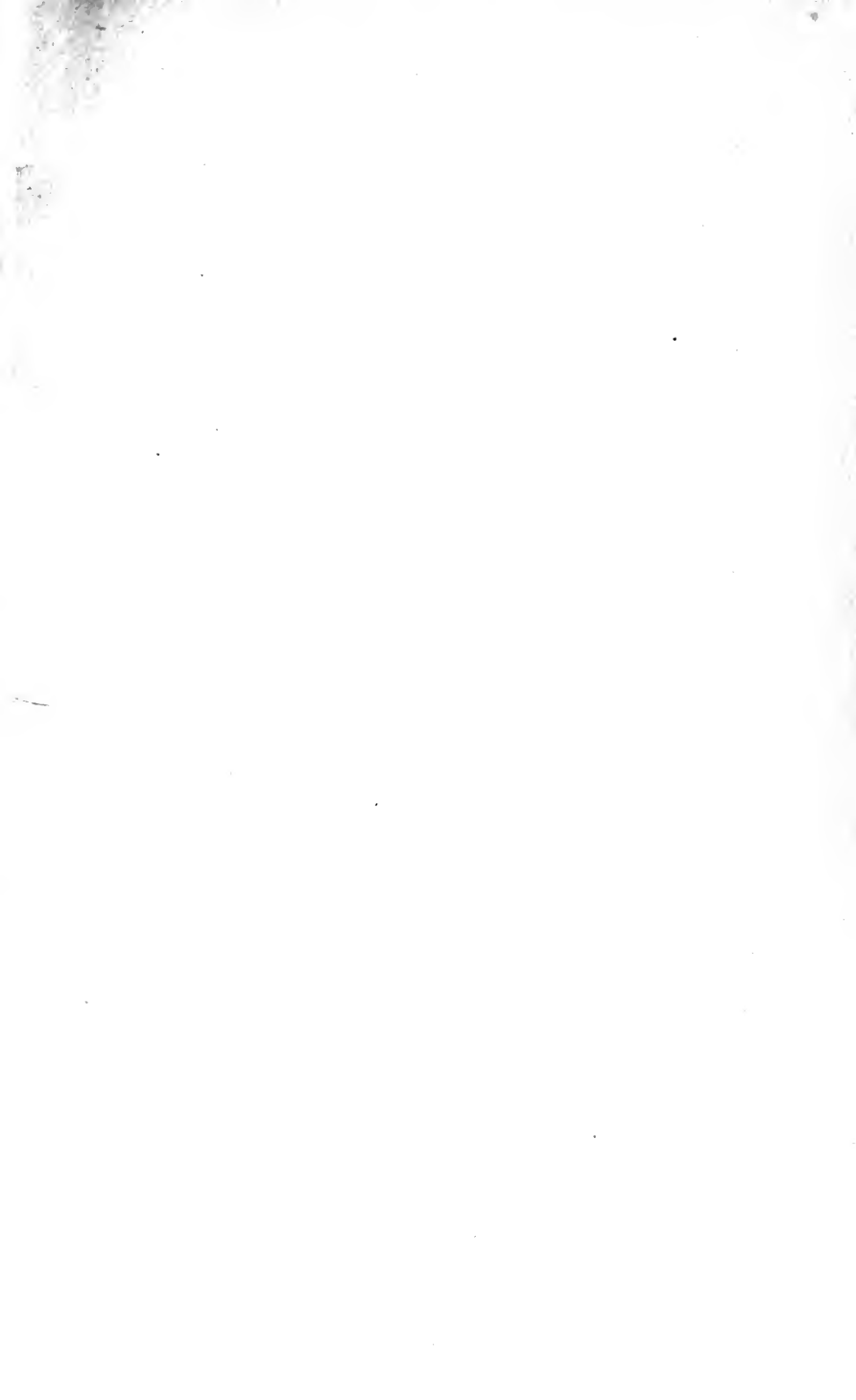
- Skerry, Henry, 37, 150
(2), 179(3), 180, 353.
Henry, jr., 23(3), 25
(2), 26, 29, 180, 346.
Henry, sr., 37, 168,
180, 181.
John, 176(3), 180.
Marshall, 24.
Priscilla, 179, 180.
Skinner, Scinner,
Skiner, —, 161.
Walter, 24(2), 162,
238.
Walter V., 162.
Slade, Henry, 123.
Smart, Elizabeth, 120.
Smethurst, Benjamin,
194.
Smith, —, 183.
Elder, 297.
Sergt., 324.
Adeline D. (War-
ren), 257.
Edward P., 257.
Francis, 124(2).
George H., 257.
Jesse, 14,
Joel, 77(2).
John, 30, 155, 182(4),
230, 291(2).
Lois, 124.
Moses, 357.
Peter, 279.
Mrs. Susan, 197.
Susanna Newell, 291.
William, 235.
Snow, Mercy Higgins,
326.
Nathaniel, 326.
Thankful (Higgins),
326.
South Andover
(Mass.), 286.
South Berwick (Me.),
5.
Southbridge (Mass.),
7, 281.
South Dartmouth
(Mass.), 7.
Southward, —, 77.
George, 75-77.
Capt. George, 73.
Southwick, Daniell,
24.
Simeon, 219.
Sparhawk, John, 361.
Nathaniel, 361.
Hon. Nathaniel, 361.
Speedwell (Ketch),
264.
Sperry, Willard, 289.
Spinney, Benjamin,
225, 226.
Martha, 225(2).
Spooner, Widow, 262.
Springfield, 5.
Spurr, John, 265.
Stacey, Stacy, Thom-
as, 353.
William, 349.
Stackhouse, Richard,
230.
Stanford, —, 21.
Stebbins, Elizabeth,
114.
John, 114.
Stein, Elizabeth, 74,
75.
James, 74.
Sterling (Mass.), 6.
Stetson, Thomas, 324.
Stevens, Adjt., 48.
Amos, 48, 49, 56, 63.
James, 41(4), 70.
John, 325.
Jonathan, 50.
Moses, 194.
Moses T., 41.
Richard, 353.
Samuel, 180.
Sarah (Peabody), 41.
Stewart, Steward,
Capt., 90.
Joseph R., 194.
Stewart, *see also*
Stuart.
Stiles, Daniel, 146.
Lewis, 246.
Moses, 246.
Stimpson, Andrew B.,
284, 291.
Eliza, 292.
Hepzibah (Ames),
292.
Nathan, 292.
Stone, Stoane, —,
284(2).
Capt., 90.
Abigail E., 310.
Benjamin, 181.
Stone, Hannah, 78.
Rob, 33.
Robert, 155, 156,
181(4), 230.
Samuel, 181(2), 182
(2), 240.
Story, John, 310.
William, 91, 94.
Stoughton, —, 190.
Stow (Vt.), 13.
Stratton, William, 82
(2).
Streeter, Barzillai, 119.
Strong, Caleb, 192.
Stuart, —, 284.
Stuart, *see also* Stew-
art.
Sturtevant, E. T., 7.
Sudbury (Mass.), 16.
Sullivan, John, 130.
Summers, William,
339.
Sutton (Mass.), 10.
Swan, Nathan, 52.
Swasey, Samuel, 324.
Sweeney, Anna, 258.
Charles, 258.
Margaret Y., 258.
Sweetser, Hannah,
321.
Hannah M., 310.
Maria A., 320.
Swett, Sweat, Jacob,
324(2).
Capt. Thomas, 93
(2).
Swetland, Sweetland,
234.
William, 153, 164.
Swift, Jonathan, 279
(2).
Dr. Nathaniel, 224.
Patience, 224.
Swinerton, Job, 172,
346.
Job, jr., 166.
Job, sr., 35, 155.
John, 30, 34.
Symmes, Symes, Syms,
—, 57, 64, 69.
Andrew, 198.
Hannah, 198.
Zachariah, 198.
Symonds, —, 107,
173, 176.

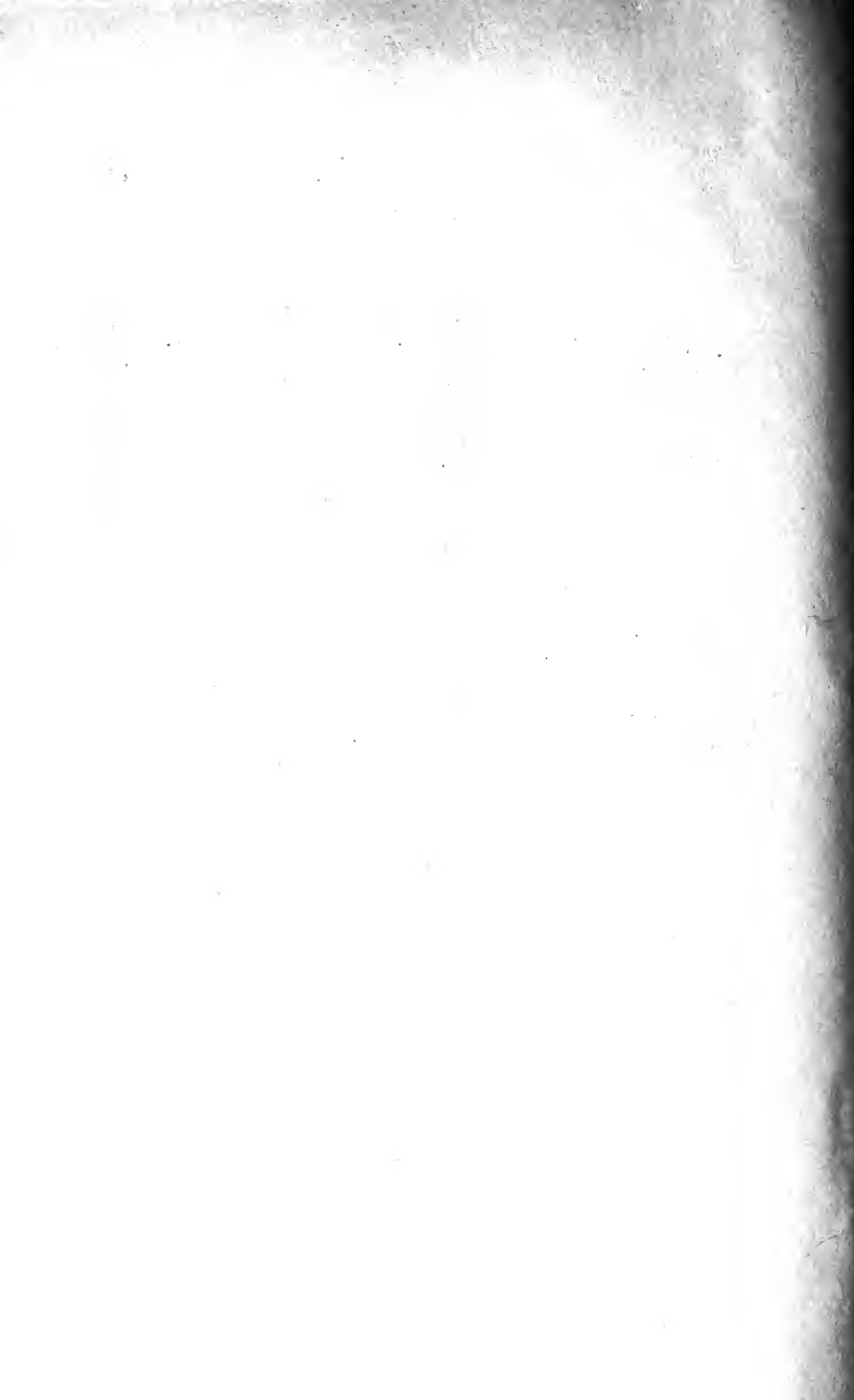
- Symonds, Benjamin, 120, 146.
 Dudley, 141.
 Eben, 194.
 Elizabeth, 120, 177, 178, 261.
 Elizabeth (Masury), 120.
 Hannah, 177.
 James, 178(4), 184 (6), 261(3).
 John, 177, 173(2), 184, 261.
 Joseph, 141.
 Mary, 141, 146, 177.
 Mary, jr., 177.
 Sally, 177.
 Thomas, 177.
 Symonds, *see also* Symonds.
- T**abor, David, 195.
 Tapley, Asa, 192.
 Sally, 246.
 Tappan, John, 87.
 Tappan, *see also* Tappan.
 Tarbell, William, 145.
 Tarbox, David, 193.
 Jonathan S., 318.
 Joseph, 191.
 Tarr, Moses, 192.
 Tasker, John, 187.
 Taunton (Mass.), 14.
 Teel, William, 130.
 Temple (N. H.), 281.
 Thayer, Arodi, 76.
 Thew, Ann, 268.
 Simon, 368.
 Thomaston (Me.), 8, 14.
 Thompson, Thomson, Esther, 311.
 Margery F., 320.
 Sally, 289.
 Thorndike, —, 76.
 Nicholas, 76.
 Thorne, —, 89.
 Throckmorton's cove, 79(2).
 Throgmorton, John, 79.
 Thurston, James, 291.
 Tibbets, Lois, 222.
 Tilton, Betsy, 289.
- Tilton, Jacob, 55.
 Lucy (Burnham), 289.
 Michael, 289.
 Titus, Silas, 138.
 Tolman, Hannah, 119.
 Tompkins, Elizabeth (Allen), 336, 337.
 John, sr., 164.
 Marcy, 336.
 Mary, 336.
 Mercy, 337.
 Nathaniel, 336, 337.
 Toovey, Sampson, 357.
 Toppan, —, 361.
 Toppan, *see also* Tappan.
 Towne, Anna, 248(2).
 Daniel, 251.
 David, jr., 146.
 Ebenezer, 147, 252.
 Elvira Lake, 251.
 Fanny (Small), 251.
 Jacob, 247.
 John, 248.
 Lodie A., 251.
 Lydia, 252.
 Mary, 144.
 Mary Ann, 118.
 Mary Faulkner, 252.
 Rachel, 247.
 Samuel, 195.
 Sarah A., 247.
 Stephen, jr., 146.
 Townsend, Nancy, 117.
 Townshend (Mass.), 3.
 Tozier, William H., 252.
 Tracy, Capt., 90.
 Capt. Nicholas, 94.
 Trask, Trask, Trasks, —, 24, 157.
 Capt., 109.
 John, 163, 180(2), 239, 260, 261.
 Levi, 194.
 Will, 350.
 William, 231(2), 237, 238.
 Troy (N. Y.), 8.
 True, Henry, 242(4), 351(2).
 Trull, Frederick, 339.
 Levi, 285, 290(2).
- Truro (Mass.), 15.
 Tuck, Tucke, John, 76, 188.
 Thomas, 82, 179.
 Tucker, R. A., 14.
 Tudbury, William, 75.
 Tufts, Elizabeth, 128.
 Mary Paul, 116.
 Sarah, 117.
 Turlington, —, 189.
 Turnbull, —, 284, 291.
 Turner, —, 263(3).
 Abial, 268, 269, 270 (3), 271, 274.
 Abigail, 268.
 Elizabeth, 264, 265 (7), 266, 268(3), 269, 270(3), 271(2), 274(3), 275.
 Elizabeth (Freestone), 266, 273.
 Elizabeth (Roberts) 269(2), 270(3), 271 (4).
 Eunice, 268, 269, 270, 274, 275.
 Freestone, 266(2), 268, 269, 270, 271, 274.
 Habakuk, 265(6), 268, 274, 275.
 Capt. Habakuk, 274.
 John, 18, 26, 70, 195, 263, 264(5), 265(4), 268, 269(3), 270(8), 271(11), 272(2), 274(3), 275 (2).
 Capt. John, 263, 264(5), 265(2), 266 (2), 269(3), 270(4), 271(3), 274.
 Col. John, 273(2).
 Hon. Col. John, 268, 271, 275.
 Maj. John, 270(3).
 Mary, 272, 273, 275(2).
 Mary (Kitchen), 272, 273.
 Peter, 265, 268.
 Robert, 264, 265(5), 266(4), 268(2), 269, 273(3), 274, 275(2).
 Ruth, 264.

- Tuttle, Tuttel, —**, Wallis, Nicholas, 82
 131. (2)-84.
 Daniel, 216. Sarah, 82, 83.
 Molly, 339. Walter, Mrs. Lydia,
 William N., 131. 175.
Twisden, Capt., 90. William, 357.
Twiss, Joshua, 195. Walton, Clarissa, 252.
Tyler, Tiler, Jacob, 70. Hannah M., 252.
 John, 49. Nathaniel, 269.
Tyngsboro (Mass.), Timothy, 252.
 290. Ward, Joseph, 22.
Upton, Eben, 194. Joshua, 309.
 Ezra, 193. Richard, 309.
 John, 35, 155. Wardwell, Wardell,
 Ruth, 292. Wardwel, Joshua,
 Susanna, 129. 280.
Urann, Abigail, 360. Mary, 380.
 John, 360. Simon, 70.
Valpey, —, 283. William H., 288.
 Samuel, 286. Warren, Admiral,
Vance, —, 309. 297.
Varnum, Capt., 69. Abraham, 233.
 Capt. Benjamin, 48. Esther, 307.
 Esther, 78. Washburn, —, 144.
Veren, Verren, Hil- Seth, 113.
liard, 19, 179(2). Washington, General,
 Hilliard, sr., 229. 52, 211-215, 283.
Vermaz, Alice, 179. Washington, Col., 8.
Viall, Samuel, 227(2). Washington City (D.
Vinal, —, 283, 288. C.), 8.
Vowden, John, 230. Washington (Ga.), 1.
Waite, Wait, —, Waters, Watters, H.
 332(2). F., 328.
 Sarah, 118. Henry F., 113, 217,
 William S., 119. 266, 305.
Wakefield, Samuel, 37. John, 344.
Walcott, Freke, 273. William, 288.
Waldoborough (Me.), 13. Watson, Thomas, 178,
 179, 181.
Walden, Edwin, 103. Watte, —, 302.
Waldo, John, 360. Waynesborough(Ga.),
Walfeild, Elyzabeth, 4.
 21. Webb, Web, Capt.,
Walker, Dr. Clarence John, 195.
A., 103. William, 20.
 Esther, 142. Webber, Martha
 Philip, jr., 142. (Ham), 257.
 Samuel, 80, 339. Mary Ham, 257.
 Sarah, 80. William, 257.
Waller, Christopher, Webster, Daniel, 291.
 183. Thomas, 63.
Wallis, John, 21. Weed, Hannah, 319.
 Weeks, —, 22.
 Welch, John, 193.
- Weld, Welde, Welds,** Weld, Doctor, 30, 153,
 169(2), 237, 348.
 Bethia, 272(3).
 Daniel, 20, 169(2).
 Dr. Daniel, 272.
Wells, Dr., 18.
Wendell, Mr., 10.
West, Benjamin, 279.
 Henry, 164, 350.
 Thomas, 164.
West Andover (Mass.), Westmoreland(N.H.),
 279, 280(2), 286(2). 14.
West Cambridge Weston, Martha J.,
 (Mass.), 10. 250.
Westgate, Adam, 82(2). Polly (Gould), 250.
WestHaverhill (Mass.) Samuel W., 250.
 276. West Reading (Mass.)
Westmoreland (N.H.), 283.
 14. Whartenby, Maj, V.,
Weston, Martha J., 192.
 250. Wharton, Edward, 33.
 Polly (Gould), 250. Wheeler, —, 255.
 Samuel W., 250. Isaiah, 319.
West Reading (Mass.) Whifin, John, 238.
 283. Whipple, Jonathan,
Whartenby, Maj, V., 140.
 192. White, —, 28, 164.
Wharton, Edward, 33. Haffield, 76, 77.
Wheeler, —, 255. John, 358(3).
 Isaiah, 319. Joseph, 345.
Whifin, John, 238. Josiah, 183.
Whipple, Jonathan, Nancy, 306.
 140. White, Houston &
White, —, 28, 164. Hill, 75.
 Haffield, 76, 77. Whiting, —, 107.
 John, 358(3). Dr., 292.
 Joseph, 345. Whitney, Dr., 279, 289.
 Josiah, 183. Isaiah, 124(2).
 Nancy, 306. Joanna, 126.
White, Houston & Peter, 126(2).
Hill, 75. Susanna, 124.
Whiting, —, 107. Whittier, Nathaniel,
 Dr., 292. 277.
Whitney, Dr., 279, 289. Wicks, Elizabeth S.,
 Isaiah, 124(2). 315.
 Joanna, 126. Isaac, 315.
 Peter, 126(2). Lydia, 315.
 Susanna, 124.

- Wildes, Wild, Ephraim, 143, 147.
 Hannah, 142, 147(2).
 Hepsibah, 147.
 Israel, 250.
 Jacob, 138.
 John, 134, 139.
 Mary, 143.
 Priscilla, 143.
 Sarah, 137.
 Wiley, —, 45.
 Caleb, 226.
 James, 70.
 Sally, 225.
 Wilkes, Mary, 178.
 Thomas, 178.
 Wilkins, —, 195.
 Abijah, 145.
 Bray, 346.
 Charlotte (Towne), 256.
 George P., 256.
 Harriet Putnam, 256.
 Moses, 245.
 Mrs. Ruth, 291.
 Williams, —, 303, 304.
 Capt., 90.
 Henry, 218, 319.
 Jinkin, 20.
 John, 26, 31, 36, 153, 164, 239, 340.
 Mascoll, 74.
 Roger, 79(4).
 Samuel, 37, 179, 346.
 Willis, Dr. Frank, 1.
 Thomas, 147.
 Williston, Amy Augusta, 327.
 Wills, John, 137.
 Wilmington (Mass.), 278, 286.
 Wilmington (N. C.), 9.
 Willoughby, Willowbey, Willowbe, Wiloby, —, 171, 346, 354, 355.
 Nehemiah, 26, 28, 158, 159, 349, 356.
 Wilson, —, 107.
 Amos, 116.
 Elizabeth, 250.
 Hugh, 284, 291.
 Isaac, 279.
 John C., 250.
 Lydia, 114(2).
 Mary E., 250.
 Newell, 193.
 William, 195.
 Wilt, Mattie, 326.
 Winchester, Bancroft, 192.
 Wing, Abigail, 315.
 Hepzibah, 315.
 Paul, 315.
 Winn, Mary, 320.
 Winter, Eliza, 255.
 Winthrop, John, 104, 108, 109, 168(3).
 Witford Academy, 4.
 Witt, —, 306.
 Betsy, 225.
 Elizabeth, 225.
 Thomas, 225, 226.
 Woburn (Mass.), 286.
 Wollard, Edward, 19.
 Wonson, Addison, 253.
 Wood, —, 286.
 Hannah, 246.
 Joshua, 70(2).
 Wood, Margaret, 246.
 Moses, 289.
 Solomon, 93(2).
 Thomas, 246.
 William, 261.
 Woodbridge, —, 289.
 Woodbury, Woodberry, Woodbery, —, 59, 151.
 Andrew, 28, 30, 346 (2).
 Humphrey, 21.
 Mark, 193.
 Moses, 195.
 Samuel, 77.
 Woodman, Mary, 86, 87.
 Woodstock (Vt.), 3, 15, 16.
 Woodwell, Mathew, 171, 244.
 Woolens, Edward, 170.
 Wormstead, Wormsted, —, 78.
 Capt., 90.
 Arter, 21.
 Michael, jr., 360.
 Wright, Write, George, 195.
 James, jr., 339.
 Ruth, 307.
 Wyman, —, 85, 87 (2).
 Widow, 288.
 Betsey, 126.
 Elizabeth, 289.
 Yates, Margaret, 318.
 Young, Sergt., 325.
 Benjamin, 228.







F
72
E7E8
v.48

Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.
Historical collections

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY
